CORNELL
UNIVERSITY
LIBRARY

BOUGHT WITH THE INCOME
OF THE SAGE ENDOWMENT
FUND GIVEN IN 1891 BY
HENRY WILLIAMS SAGE

Cornell University Library
DA 360.G78
Issues of the Exchequer;
3 1924 027 986 615 olin,ove1

Cornell University Library

The original of this book is in
the Cornell University Library.

There are no known copyright restrictions in
the United States on the use of the text.

http://www.archive.org/details/cu31924027986615

# PELL RECORDS.

# ISSUES

OF

# THE EXCHEQUER;

BEING

## PAYMENTS MADE OUT OF HIS MAJESTY'S REVENUE

DURING THE

## REIGN OF KING JAMES I.

---

EXTRACTED FROM THE ORIGINAL RECORDS BELONGING TO THE ANCIENT PELL OFFICE, IN THE CUSTODY OF

THE RIGHT HONOURABLE SIR JOHN NEWPORT, BART., COMPTROLLER-GENERAL OF HIS MAJESTY'S EXCHEQUER.

---

BY FREDERICK DEVON,

OF THE

CHAPTER-HOUSE RECORD OFFICE, WESTMINSTER.

---

LONDON:

JOHN RODWELL, 46, NEW BOND STREET.

1836.

TO

THE RIGHT HONOURABLE

# LORD VISCOUNT MELBOURNE,

*&c., &c., &c.*

---

My Lord,

Aware of your Lordship's well-known liberality in promoting literature in general, and confident that you would not withhold your patronage from any individual, (however humble his attempt,) I am encouraged to dedicate the following work to your Lordship.

The object of this publication is to rescue from oblivion a series of Records most important for the elucidation of English History; a portion of which Records, at the suggestion of the Right Honourable Sir John Newport, has been given to the public under the auspices of the Right Honourable Board of which your Lordship is the chief.

Under these circumstances I feel assured that I shall not incur your Lordship's displeasure by submitting this Volume to your notice, with an earnest wish that it may be deemed worthy of your Lordship's high approbation and patronage; and beg leave, my Lord, to subscribe myself,

With unfeigned respect,

Your Lordship's most obedient

And very humble servant,

FREDERICK DEVON.

# INTRODUCTION.

The Records from which the extracts forming this Volume are taken comprise nearly a perfect series of Order and Issue Books during the reign of King James the First, preserved in the Pell Office, a portion of which are written in abbreviated Latin.

The patronage with which the Editor has been favoured by the public, from the rapid sale of his previous volume of translations from these records having far exceeded his expectations, encourages him to pursue a similar plan in the present instance.

The Editor is fully aware of the weight which attaches itself to the objection of furnishing extracts only, as many particulars which may be considered of the highest interest and importance by one person, may by another be viewed as insignificant or not worthy of notice. When, however, it is stated, that if the entire records were given, this collection for the reign of King James alone would furnish sufficient subject matter to form many folio volumes, it will, it is presumed, be some extenuation for the plan here pursued. To obviate, in some degree, the above

objection, it has been thought advisable to bring within one view, as nearly as possible, under a distinct head, the great variety of subject that is to be found treated of *generally throughout these records*, in the following manner.

"AMBASSADORS AND OTHERS SENT TO AND COMING FROM FOREIGN COURTS."

Under this head will be found an account of all allowances and entertainments made to ambassadors, both foreign and domestic; the time when they departed upon or returned from their embassies; the instructions given to them; on what services they were employed; and the public and private communications made thereon: also a statement of the presents and payments to them, their secretaries, or suite, together with their expenses for embarkations, travelling, and all other charges incident to their employment.

"MESSENGERS EMPLOYED BY THE KING, OFFICERS OF STATE, PRIVY COUNCIL, JUDGES, AND OTHERS."

This division contains more diversified information than any other, both as regards the public policy of the state, and the private and domestic transactions of the court. It specifies the names of all messengers employed; to whom and for what purposes sent; whether to foreign powers, courts, or ambassadors: if sent to the nobility or gentry, to collect loans, benevolences, or subsidies, then specifying the style, title, dignity, and pre-

sent or late residences of these personages. Messengers dispatched to execute all process issuing out of the court of Star Chamber, Chancery, Exchequer, King's Bench, Common Pleas, or other courts, for the tracing or arresting of traitors, conspirators, recusants, and all other malefactors, with the particulars and circumstances attending such arrests; to what places the prisoners were taken and imprisoned, and the expenses incurred in the performance of these services; with an account of their progress upon all state affairs, where they tarried on their journeys, whether at a nobleman's or other person's residence; to execute all process directed to the sheriffs for collecting money, &c.; to issue summonses to the doctors and others of the University; to summon members of the Legislature to attend upon his Majesty and the Parliament; and for all other purposes upon which messengers were usually employed. One entry under this head is here selected to show the nature of the curious information to be derived therefrom: viz.

"To John Tarbock, messenger of the Chamber, sent by the Attorney-General from the Temple to Mr. William Wyatt, bailiff of Stratford upon Avon, in the county of Warwick, from thence to him at Wollorhampton, and staying there while he had dispatched certain business for his Majesty's service, returned back to him at Stratford, and from thence brought with him to London in his company two geldings, three copes, two surplices of holland, two embroidered altar cloths, three crucifixes of silver gilt, two chalices of silver gilt, and other ceremonial things, and returned to Sir Edward Coke at Stoke Pogeis, in the county of Bucks, and after keeping him in his house, giving him meat, drink, and lodging, for the space of eight days, returned to London. By warrant, dated 1603 . . . . . 12 0 0"

£. s. d.

"GIFTS, REWARDS, ALLOWANCES, PENSIONS, &c."

This head also embraces a great variety of subject, amongst which will be found, allowances to officers and others for services, by virtue of dormant warrants, orders in council, privy seals, &c.; also for secret services; all payments for service done and connected with the King's Exchequer; to the clerks of the pell and exitus; to the clerk of the House of Commons, and other officers of Parliament; for taking care of the armoury; rewards to persons for increasing and collecting the Crown's revenue; for granting beneficial leases, and collecting rents of divers manors and other possessions of the Crown, specifying their names, and where situate, &c.; for collecting customs, subsidies, and other duties, both foreign and domestic, often naming the articles on which such customs and duties were paid; to persons for sale of chantry lands, parsonages, tithes, compositions for assart lands, &c.; also for making maps and surveys of manors, woods, and Crown lands, and, amongst other eminent surveyors, to John Speed and John Norden: payments to the officers of the King's household, with their name, style, title, dignity and office, &c.; to the King's footmen, pages, grooms, and other servants; gifts and rewards made of plate, diamonds, pearls, and other jewels; rewards for collecting loans and benevolences, &c., the amount collected, expenses of persons so employed, with the names of the towns and places where, of whom, and for what purpose collected; and numerous other payments.

"PRIVY SEALS FOR CAUSES EXTRAORDINARY, ALSO WITHOUT IMPREST OR ACCOUNT."

To this head may be referred payments and directions

for the performance of all public, state, and private affairs; viz., amongst others, to make and repair bridges, to erect palaces, improve the King's parks, woods, forests, castles, manors, and other possessions of the Crown, and to make surveys thereof; to repair the bulwarks, forts, garrisons, &c.; the expenses of the master of the horse; to provide masques and entertainments for the court; payments for tapestry, jewels, pictures, and plate; to repair the royal tombs and monuments; repayments of money borrowed; payments for preventing the escape of the conspirators in the Gunpowder Plot, for the apprehension of traitors, and detecting witchcraft; payments respecting the border counties between England and Scotland; for the discovery of gold mines in Scotland; for the workmanship and expenses of public buildings, specifying the places where built, and the purposes for which the money was obtained; payments of the Queen's debts, frequently setting out each article for which the debt was contracted, the price, of whom purchased, and generally how applied, &c.

"Lieutenant of the Tower, Keeper of the Gate-House, Knight and Provost Marshal, &c."

This section exhibits an account of expenses incurred for state prisoners, traitors, conspirators, &c., with the dates of their committal, how long they were in custody, when discharged, the treatment of them, and their decease; fees and allowances to the keepers, gaolers, porters, and attendants, with the date of their appointments, &c.; payments to the provost marshal and commissioners for the borders; various payments for suppressing the dis-

orders and tumults in the border counties; viz., to Lord Scone, comptroller of Scotland, and to others, for their support in reducing the rebels to obedience, then in open rebellion against the King, and plundering his subjects there.

"GARRISONS, FORTIFICATIONS, BLOCKHOUSES, FORTS, &c."

The number of men employed in each, with their daily pay and allowances, viz., in Milton and Tilbury, near Gravesend, Portsmouth, Plymouth, Scilly Islands, and other forts, blockhouses, and garrisons, with an account of the supplies furnished to each of them, &c.

"NAVY, TREASURER OF, &c."

Comprises all charges for the building and repairing of ships, together with the quantity of stores, and the number of cannon and men in each vessel; in many instances upon what service or occasion such ships were employed; the orders given to the captains, and time of their sailing and return into port; the names of the captains and commanders, and charges whilst at sea or in harbour; estimates for victualling the navy, signed by the admirals and principal officers when on duty; in short, every expenditure connected with the shipping and naval service, is to be found in these entries.

"THE JUDGES, MAGISTRATES, GAOL DELIVERY, ASSIZES, &c."

The name and appointment of each judge appear in these records, with the circuit assigned to them, or any especial commission or assize they might have to attend.

The circumstances relating to the iters and gaol deliveries are often mentioned, with the names and nature of the causes the Judges had to try; entries of all payments made to them for their yearly salaries, allowances, &c.

"IRELAND, TREASURER AT WAR THERE."

Payments to the garrisons and military establishments there, for horse-armour, and furniture to the army; on what occasions the army was employed; money sent to pay the soldiers, with the expense of the portage thereof; rate of exchange of money paid for the coinage of harp shillings, &c.; concordatums and warrants granted for the victualling and transportation of soldiers into Ireland, with coat and conduct money; number of men sent to, from whence sent, and to what places, for what purposes, and how long employed; apparel and clothing sent for the forces there, describing each particular part of the soldiers' dress and equipment, with their charges, &c.; payments and regulations for the plantations in the north of Ireland.

"LOW COUNTRIES, UNITED PROVINCES, AND PALATINATE."

Payments to the forces there, and for their clothing, during Sir Ralph Winwood's residence, as councillor of estate; allowances to him, for his diets, entertainment, and intelligences.

The payments connected with the Elector of the Palatinate and his marriage with the Lady Elizabeth are so numerous, that, if fully extracted, they would be sufficient to fill two or three volumes of themselves; some few notices only of them are, therefore, selected.

"GOLDSMITHS AND JEWELLERS TO HIS MAJESTY."

The great variety of payments made for gold, jewels, plate, pictures, diamonds, and other precious stones, obtained from George Heriott and other celebrated merchants and jewellers, to be bestowed as presents and rewards from his Majesty to the Queen, his children, courtiers, nobility, foreign ambassadors, and other persons, are so frequently referred to in this work, that it is thought unnecessary here to present any detail or minute description of those contained in the original entries; their nature and extent may in some measure be traced in the Index at the end of this volume, under the names of the respective persons upon whom they were bestowed; and the purchase and price of many will be found upon referring to the names of the King's jewellers and others, from whom they were obtained. It is to be remarked that very many are omitted to be noticed, this being one of those heads which, if fully given, would form an ample volume.

"EXPENSES OF THE KING'S PRINTER AND BOOKSELLER."

Viz., for printing privy seals for loans, proclamations and books for his Majesty; for printing and providing books for the House of Lords,—amongst others the following are mentioned,—the Statutes at Large, 9 vols., old edition; the Statutes at Large, 3 vols., new edition; Pulton's Abridgment of the Statutes; two Bibles, in English; one Book of Common Prayer; the Statutes of Scotland; four Statute Books, primo Elizabethæ, containing the oaths of supremacy; two Statute Books of

the last session of Parliament; the Ecclesiastical Canons; two books of computations; three almanacs; seven reams of pot paper; a cabinet with lock and key, &c.

Under the following general heads may be found many minute payments of an interesting nature, too voluminous to be here detailed, viz.

ARMOURY. The expenses for keeping of, at the Tower, Windsor Castle, and other places, viz., muskets, swords, daggers, and other implements and accoutrements of war.

COFFERER OF THE HOUSEHOLD. All payments by, for the diets and entertainments of kings, princes, ambassadors, and other royal and noble visitors; and all payments relating to his department in the household.

CORONATION. Various payments on account of.

EXCHEQUER. Payments and receipts of; rewards and allowances to officers in the receipt of; payments for collecting every species of revenue of the Crown, from whom received, for what purposes paid, and discharge given to persons for payment of, and how entered of record there.

MINT. Payments to the warden of, for converting bullion into money, and all payments to the officers and workmen there for the coinage, &c.

ORDNANCE. To the lieutenant of the ordnance, for the quantity and quality of gunpowder supplied from; also for cannon, emptions, and all other stores; to the officers and clerks in attendance there.

PENSIONERS, BAND OF. Payments to the officers of, for their wages, fees, and dress.

POSTS AND POSTMASTERS. Contains an account of the charges for the several stages throughout the kingdom, and for the relays thereof.

QUEEN, THE. Payments to her Majesty's creditors, viz., mercer, milliner, jeweller, skinner, embroiderer, for child-bed linen, and to divers workmen, artificers, and other persons attendant upon her, partly charged upon the Queen's jointure, and how otherwise to be paid.

STAR CHAMBER. Various payments on account of.

WARDROBE. Disbursements made for all expenses attendant on, and to provide robes and clothing for the King, Queen, and Royal Family, with many payments incidental thereto.

WORKS, PAYMASTER OF. All payments for buildings and repairs at the King's palaces, &c., at Ampthill, Theobalds, Hampton Court, Westminster, Windsor, Royston, &c., &c.

The Editor trusts, from the references here given to the general contents of this manuscript collection, and upon an examination of the subject matter contained in the Index appended to this volume, that the importance and interest of these documents will be deemed sufficient to warrant the zeal manifested by Sir John Newport (lately appointed to the custody of them) to make their contents known to the public. It is to be lamented that they have remained so long in obscurity, as they unquestionably would have afforded very great assistance to the biographer and historian of this period of our history. The truth of this assertion will appear upon referring to some of the under-

mentioned contemporaneous and subsequent writers,* who might here have found undoubted authority for many circumstances given upon suggestion only, and corrected errors they have fallen into for want of such authenticity.

---

The Editor feels convinced that the character of King James the First has by some writers been much misrepresented,† at least so far as regards the domestic and private part of it. Hume appears rather as the apologist

* Winwood's Memorials of State Affairs, &c.; Weldon's Court and Character of King James the First; Osborn's Traditional Memoirs of King James the First; Wilson's History of the Life and Reign of James the First; Welwood's Notes on Wilson; Sully's Memoirs; The Cabala; Nugæ Antiquæ; Nichols's Progresses; Baker's Chronicle; Burnet's History; Miscellaneous State Papers; Harris's Life and Writings of King James; Annals of James the First and Charles the First; Oldys's Life of Raleigh; Howell's State Papers, &c.; Rushworth's Collections; Gifford's Life of Ben Jonson; Buck's Life of Henry Prince of Wales; Saunderson's Reign of King James the First; Sir Egerton Brydges's Memoirs of the Peers during the Reign of King James; Biographia Britannica; Granger's Biography; Park's edition of Walpole's Royal and Noble Authors; Seward's Anecdotes; Lucy Aikin's Memoirs of the Court of King James the First; D'Israeli's Character of King James the First; Von Raumer's History of the Sixteenth and Seventeenth Centuries; and other writers.

† Most of the calumnies advanced against this King[a] have been refuted by Osborn, Sir Richard Baker, D'Israeli, and other writers; many of them, indeed, refute themselves, such as the Queen's publicly

[a] Von Raumer's History of the Sixteenth and Seventeenth Centuries, vol. ii. p. 190.

than the vindicator of the character of this tranquil and peace-loving King; he has not, however, sacrificed his veracity as an historian by a perversion and misstatement of facts. Many instances of this monarch's liberality and fondness for the arts and literature are deducible from the following pages, which may be offered as palliatives for some of the more grievous faults with which this King has been charged. It therefore may not be deemed irrelevant here to endeavour to adduce a confirmation of some of those acts of filial and paternal solicitude with which even his enemies must allow this sovereign to have been endowed.

accusing the King of drunkenness,[a] of her encouraging Buckingham[b] as a favourite to pander for the vices of her husband, of corrupting the spirit and disposition of her own son Prince Henry,[c] &c. It is difficult, nay almost impossible, to form any correct opinion or estimate of character from such conflicting accounts. The summary of the character of this King by Sir Richard Baker, as opposed to that given by Von Raumer, is added as a specimen for the guidance of the curious upon speculations of this nature: the former writer was contemporary with this monarch, and therefore had at least as good an opportunity of forming a correct judgment as the latter. After speaking in general praise of the King, Sir Richard adds,—"Of all the moral virtues, he "was eminent for chastity. And now to express his character in a "word, which worthily might be matter for many volumes,—he was "to his wife a most loyal husband, to his children a most loving "father, to his servants a most bountiful master, to his subjects a "most just Prince, to all Princes near him a most peaceable neigh-"bour; that more justly it may be said of him than of whom it was said, "*Quæ te tam læta tulerunt sæcula?* A Prince after Plato's own "heart for his learning, and, which is infinitely more worth, after "God's *own heart* for his religiousness and piety."[d]

[a] Von Raumer, p. 210.
[b] Ibid. p. 234.
[c] Ibid. p. 209.
[d] Baker's Chronicle, p. 427, Edit. 1733.

We find that nearly one of the first acts of this monarch on his coming to the crown of England was the discharge of the filial and pious duty of directing the remains of his mother, the ill-fated Mary Queen of Scots, to be removed from Peterborough,* and buried, with the pomp suitable to her dignity, in Westminster Abbey:† we have here the charges for placing an elegant and a splendid tomb over her remains.

It is but justice to add, that this King paid a similar mark of respect to the memory of his predecessor Queen Elizabeth,‡ by erecting a costly tomb§ to her honour, though himself and his mother, Mary Queen of Scots, during the former Queen's lifetime, had certainly received no very great marks of her kindness. How far the haughty and imperious Elizabeth (could she have been conscious of the fact) would have approved the removal of the bones of her great rival so near her own, is a subject for speculation amongst the admirers of her character.

The King is also here stated to have been no less kind to his ill-fated relative, the Lady Arbella Stuart, by allowing her out of his own revenue 800*l.* per annum.‖ It appears that this lady, being of the blood royal, and nearly related to the King, had committed one of the greatest political crimes of the age, by marrying and absconding with William Seymour,¶ an inferior to her in birth, for the apprehension of whom proclamations were issued. The Lady Arbella experienced the kindest treatment from King James, who committed her to the custody of Sir Thomas Parry,** to be taken to Durham, under the

* Page 151.
† Pages 35, 50, 75, 100, 168, 190, 320.
‡ Page 3.
§ Pages 21, 22.
‖ Page 6.
¶ Page 140.
** Page 121.

direction of the good Bishop of that see:* overwhelmed with her misfortunes, and worn out with sickness, she never reached her destination, though every indulgence was granted her as a state prisoner.† When we compare the conduct of King James to the Lady Arbella with that of Queen Elizabeth to Mary Queen of Scots, whilst a state prisoner, the conclusion cannot be very favourable to the Maiden Queen.

As to his children, throughout this volume will be found instances of the King's unceasing parental solicitude for their comfort, advancement, and education; the first masters and artists appear to have been constantly attendant upon them, and the short life of Prince Henry was spent in a school of prowess and an academy of literature. That the natural bent of the inclinations of his children was not checked (though they might not be in accordance with his own), we may learn from the King permitting Prince Henry to indulge in martial exercises and pursuits; as we find that, when this Prince wished to make a present to the Duke of Brunswick, he selected for the purpose a suit of gilt armour.‡ Though such a present might not be in unison with the King's inclination, or his usual practice on such occasions, as he probably would have sent horses,§ hounds, hawks, cormorants, or something of a like nature, yet indications of martial propensities may be here traced as well in the father as the son, for we find the King rewarding Ulrick Nestley,‖ the inventor of a warlike machine, with a handsome donation.

Of the King's general liberality, and even profuseness,

* Page 128.

† D'Israeli, Curiosities of Literature, vol. i. p. 276 (New Series).

‡ Pages 160, 173.

§ Pages 43, 170.

‖ Page 217.

much may be here collected from the munificent presents he made to the foreign and domestic ambassadors, to his Queen, children, officers of state, and nobility, the amount of which alone in this small volume exceeds 150,000*l.*

Osborn and D'Israeli have done much to rescue the King's character from the charge of a deficiency of gallantry to his Queen. This volume furnishes many acts of kindness and benevolence of the King to the Queen by the liberal presents he bestowed upon her, and in the entertainments he provided for her amusement, in which she appears to have delighted. In testimony of the King's affection and attention to his Queen, D'Israeli* has recently furnished the following anecdote, from an unpublished letter: viz. "The Queen, shooting at a deer, mistook her mark, and killed *Jewell*, the King's most special hound, at which he stormed exceedingly awhile, but, after he knew who did it, he was soon pacified, and with much kindness wished her not to be troubled with it, as he should love her never the worse, and the next day sent her a diamond worth 2,000*l.*, *as a legacy from his dead dog*." This unquestionably was a mark of great marital indulgence, though at the same time an encouragement for her Majesty to kill the whole pack. The payment for this diamond has escaped the Editor's observation, though little doubt exists it may be found in the numerous entries of jewels mentioned in these Records as having been purchased by the King.

In March, 1648, the Parliament ordered commissioners to be appointed to inventory the goods and personal estate of the late King, Queen, and Prince: this inventory forms a magnificent folio, of near 1,000 pages, bound in crimson

* Curiosities of Literature, vol. iii. p. 118 (New Series).

velvet, and richly gilt, written in a fair large hand, but made with little knowledge of the objects which the inventory writer describes. It is entitled "An Inventory of the Goods, Jewels, Plate, &c., belonging to King Charles the First, sold by order of the Council of State from the year 1649 to 1652."* Every article was appraised, and nothing sold under the affixed price; and, when the Council of State could not obtain the sum appraised, the gold and silver were sent to the Mint; and assuredly many fine works of art were valued by the ounce: the appraisement was made far below the value, and the articles rarely sold for more than the price fixed. A curious list of these works of art might be here introduced, but which the limits of a preface will not admit. The Editor has been induced to notice this inventory from the conviction that the *original* price of many of these articles may be traced in the records now under consideration, together with the names of the artists and the circumstances under which they came into the possession of Charles the First, when Prince of Wales, and subsequently obtained by him after the death of his father. The picture of the great Venus and Pard by Titian, referred to in this volume as copied by Daniel Mittens† for King James the First, appears to have sold for 600*l.*; and, with a few exceptions, the works of art seem to have been sold at very low prices. Some idea of the relative estimation in which the arts were held during the reigns of James and Charles, and in the succeeding troubled time of the Commonwealth, might be formed from a comparison of the respective prices given for the same

* A duplicate of this Inventory, signed by the Commissioners, is preserved in the Auditor's Office of the Land Revenue.

† Page 350.

article at these two periods. The insecurity of property during the usurpation doubtless was the cause of many works of art being taken out of the country.

Amongst the payments for jewels herein noticed is 1,000*l.* for a diamond with the arms of the King engraved* thereon: this entry excited the anxiety of the Editor to discover the name of the sculptor who had carried the art to such perfection as to be able to engrave on diamond. From the above entry he hoped to be enabled to trace the remarkable history of the diamond seal, with the arms of England engraved upon it, which Herbert, in his account of the last days of Charles the First, states was found in the court of Persia, in possession of the Sophi. This seal had been offered for sale by Tavernier, who described it as a most extraordinary rarity: how Tavernier became possessed of it has never yet been ascertained, though D'Israeli† (who gives the whole story) surmises that it may yet be discovered in the treasures of the Persian monarch. Probably some account of it may be traced amongst the payments for the jewels entered in these Records.

That both King James and King Charles were patrons of the arts, sciences, and literature in general, abundance of proof may be adduced from the payments contained in the Pell Records, but more particularly in the reign of the latter monarch. The Editor is, however, compelled to confine his observations to the period of the former sovereign only; and selects from the following pages the names of some few eminent persons who were constantly in the service of the King, and receiving from him that

* Page 180.

† Curiosities of Literature, vol. iii. p. 382 (First Series).

encouragement and patronage which their talents so eminently entitled them to: viz.

Abbott, George, Archbishop of Canterbury.
Agard, Arthur, the antiquary.
Altham, Sir James.
Anthony, Charles, the engraver.
Aston, Sir Walter, ambassador.
Bacon, Sir Francis.
Barker, Robert, the printer.
Bodley, Sir Josias, the engineer.
Bowyer, Robert, the antiquary.
Breott, Nicholas, the celebrated French engraver.
Buck, Sir George.
Burleigh, Lord.
Butler, Doctor.
Cæsar, Sir Julius.
Cambden, Sir William.
Carleton, Sir Dudley.
Casaubon, Isaac.
Cecil, Sir Edward, and Lord.
Chichester, Lord Arthur.
Coke, Sir Edward.
Cornwallis, Sir Charles.
Cretes, John de, the artist.
Darrell, Sir Marmaduke.
Deavant, Doctor.
Dempster, Thomas, the historiographer.
Denbigh, Earl of.
Digby, Sir John, and Lord.
Dodridge, Sir John, the judge.
Edmonds, Sir Thomas, ambassador.
Finnett, Sir John.
Goad, Doctor, sent to the Synod at Dort.
Grevill, Sir Fulk.
Heriott, George, the jeweller.
Herrick, Sir William, the jeweller.
Holle, William, the engraver.
Jones, Inego.
Jonson, Ben.
Lewknor, Sir Lewes.
Ley, Sir James.
Middleton, Sir Hugh.
Mittens, Daniel, the painter.
Naunton, Sir Robert.
Norden, John, the surveyor.
Pembroke, Earl of.
Rawleigh, Sir Walter.
Salisbury, Earl of.
Seagar, Sir William.
Walsingham, Sir Francis.
Weeks, Henry, the architect.
Wotton, Sir Henry, and Lord.*

To these might be added many more celebrated painters, sculptors, engravers, poets, printers, artists, and literary characters, to whom encouragement was given may be

* For references to the abovementioned names, and to other celebrated characters noticed in this volume, see the Index.

inferred from the value and estimation in which their works were held, in confirmation of which many examples might be here adduced, even from the payment to Daniel Mittens, for his copy of Titian's Great Venus, to that for his portrait of Jeoffry Hudson,* the dwarf, which dwarf, for his Majesty's disport, is stated to have been served to him in a pie.

The Editor, before he dismisses the subject connected with the literary men of this age, cannot resist venturing a conjecture connected with the name of Sir Thomas Wilson, keeper of the King's Records at Whitehall, who appears to have frequently visited Sir Walter Raleigh during his confinement in the Tower.† Hume remarks that men were struck with the extensive genius of Raleigh, who, being educated amidst naval and military enterprises, had surpassed in the pursuits of literature even those of the most recluse and sedentary lives, and during his imprisonment had executed so great a work as his "History of the World." It is a well-known fact that Sir Walter Raleigh pursued his studies in chemistry with the Earl of Northumberland, the patron of the philosophers of his age; that he was on terms of intimacy with Serjeant Hoskins, the poet and a wit, the poetical "father" of Ben Jonson; with Thomas Hariot the philosopher, and with Doctor Robert Burnel his chaplain, who rendered him great assistance. May he not also have been much indebted to Sir Thomas Wilson, who in this volume

* The admirers of Sir Walter Scott will recognise in Jeoffry Hudson their little friend "Piccoluomini," whose imprisonments in the pie and in the violoncello are so inimitably related by the Author of Waverley, in his "Peveril of the Peak," chap. xvi. p. 341, and chap. v. p. 68. Edinb. Edit. 1824.

† Page 243.

is described as keeper of his Majesty's Papers and Records,* and is rewarded for translating, abridging, transcribing, and arranging the Burleigh historical collection at Whitehall,† and paid for his service to Sir Walter Raleigh in the Tower? The astonishment of the contemporaries of Raleigh, and the wonder and mystery attached to the compilation of his recondite History, in some degree vanish when we find him surrounded by eminent men of such varied talent, each of whom, in all probability, furnished his share of this extraordinary volume; and Sir Thomas Wilson, from his historical knowledge, was eminently qualified to render Sir Walter assistance in his inquiries.

The distinguished names of the ambassadors that came to the English Court on the accession of King James, enumerated in these Records, cannot fail to be interesting to the historian. From a careful observation of dates might be traced from this collection those powers who were most anxious to recognise and offer their congratulations to the King. The first here noticed to have arrived are the Constable of Castile‡ from Spain, and the Ambassador from the Archduke of Austria. It was found impossible to extract all the payments made for each ambassador, otherwise a perfect list might have been formed, with the respective dates of the arrival and departure of each, which would have supplied the names of those deficient in the lists furnished by historians of this period.

In consequence of the number of foreign Princes and the long train of ambassadors thus resorting to the English court from every European power, King James found it

* Page 243.
† Page 307.
‡ Page 16.

necessary, to preserve the state and allay the perpetual jealousies of the representatives of their sovereigns, to have recourse to the appointment of a master of the ceremonies. Sir Lewis Lewknor* was the first person admitted into this office, ably assisted by Sir John Finnett,† who succeeded him as master of the ceremonies under Charles the First. To Sir John Finnett‡ we are indebted for that rare volume, the "Finetti Philoxenis," published after the author's death, by his friend James Howell, the well-known historical writer, and subsequently analyzed by Oldys,§ who informs us that it contains the reception, precedence, audience, and punctilios attendant upon the visits of all foreign Princes and ambassadors (most of whom are noticed in these Records), "even to defining whether the first place of an inferior degree be worse than the last of a superior."

Frequent proof is here to be found of King James's attachment to an Arcadian life, and the amusements of hunting, hawking, fishing, and other sports of the field, pursued to an extent which fully warrants the ridicule attached to this part of the King's character by that entertaining biographer, Miss Lucy Aikin. From the constant anxiety shown by this monarch for the care of his elephant,‖ tigers,¶ catopardo,** elks,†† hounds,‡‡ boars,§§ hawks,‖‖ cormorants,¶¶ ostriches,*** ospreys, otters,††† and silk-worms,‡‡‡ he might have been subjected to the

* Stow's Annals, p. 824.
† Page 259.
‡ Finetti Philoxenis, 259.
§ British Librarian, p. 163.
‖ Page 275.
¶ Page 167.
** Page 159.
†† Page 296.
‡‡ Page 265.
§§ Page 86.
‖‖ Pages 216, 333.
¶¶ Page 333.
*** Ibid.
††† Ibid.
‡‡‡ Page 138.

further charge of possessing a perfectly zoological turn of mind. Neither can he be entirely acquitted of indulging a propensity to lavishness in his taste for buildings, as his expenditure at Theobalds, Westminster, and Windsor, and in laying out his parks and grounds there, testify; but when it is considered that these pursuits in themselves are innocent, and, on referring to the pages of this volume, the names of eminent artists appear, displaying the most exquisite taste in forming designs for fountains, baths,* orangeries, and other works of art, which were the delight of his Queen, the severity of criticism ought in some measure to abate.

There is certainly something mysterious in the conduct of King James to that arch rebel the Earl of Tyrone, whose pardon had nearly broken the proud heart of Queen Elizabeth. King James's proclamation, commanding all persons to treat this Irish rebel with civility, roused the indignation of Sir John Harrington,† which he vented in the bitterest terms, in a letter to Dr. Still, Bishop of Bath and Wells: how would Sir John's indignation have been increased had he inspected the Pell Records, where he would have found this monarch extending his indulgence to the Earl's son, Con O'Neale,‡ by generously paying for his education at Eton College?

The before-mentioned few historical facts have been cited to show the capability of the contents of this volume being applied to their illustration. The Editor is convinced that there is scarcely a page from which biographical or historical anecdotes may not be elicited by persons conversant with and fond of historical pursuits.

* Page 328. † Aikin's Memoirs of King James, vol. 1, p. 139.
‡ Pages 184, 189, 210.

At the same time that he offers an apology for having so far trespassed on the patience and indulgence of the reader, he hopes that this his humble attempt will operate as an inducement for more able hands to make selections illustrative of passages in history as yet but imperfectly known.

The Editor cannot close this Introduction without again making his grateful acknowledgments to Sir John Newport for the uniform kindness and encouragement he has received from him throughout this and his former volume. He also feels much pleasure in bearing testimony to Sir John's zeal and desire to make the Records in his custody generally known; this patriotic ardour has been further evinced by his permitting the Society of Antiquaries to publish the Norman Pipe Roll of the reign of Richard the First, an account of which Roll is given by the Editor in the Introduction* to his first volume of these Records.

The Editor has also received the Comptroller's directions to prepare another volume of translations for the press, which is intended to be composed of a selection of those passages connected with history of a more rare and curious nature, extending over an interval from the reign of Henry the Third to that of Edward the Fourth, which will, at an early period, be laid before the public. In the mean time he begs leave to offer his thanks to the officers of the establishment of the Comptroller's Office, from whom he has experienced much polite attention; and also to his brother, Charles Devon, Esq., of the Chapter-house Record-office, from whom he has received much valuable assistance.

FREDERICK DEVON.

* Issue Roll, 44 Edward III., page xiii. Introduction.

# EXTRACTS

FROM THE

# PELL RECORDS.

## ORDER BOOK. JAMES I., 1603.

*Marmaduke Darrell.* } *25th of April,* 1603.—Order is taken this day, 28th of April, 1603, by virtue of letters directed from the Lords and others of the Privy Council, dated the 28th of the same, upon order and direction given by his Majesty in that behalf. That you deliver, &c. to MARMADUKE DARRELL, Esq., one of the clerks and comptrollers of his Majesty's household, the sum of 2,000*l.*, in prest, to be by him defrayed, for the charge of certain noblemen and ladies appointed to make their present repair to Berwick, there to meet with the Queen, and to attend her Highness in her journey hither to London; and these the said Privy Council's letters upon his Majesty's order and direction in that behalf shall be your discharge therein . . . . . 2000 0 0

*Charles Anthony, Engraver.* } By order, 9th of May, 1603. — To CHARLES ANTHONY, graver of his Majesty's seals and stamps, the sum of 27*l.* 10*s.* for the charges in gold and workmanship of two new signets, delivered to his Highness's principal secretary, for sealing his Majesty's and other warrants, according to a bill of the particulars presented to the said nobility and Council, by virtue of letters signed by the nobility and others of the late Privy Council assembled at Whitehall, the 10th of April last, thereunto authorized by his Majesty's letters of the 28th and 31st of March last . . . . . 27 10 0

*Charles Anthony, Engraver.* Order is taken this day, 9th of May, 1603, by virtue of letters from the Privy Council, signifying his Majesty's order and direction for the making of a great seal of England, with other his Majesty's seals, with a new inscription and sculpture, that you deliver and pay of such his Highness's treasure as remaineth in your charge unto CHARLES ANTHONY, graver of his Majesty's seals and stamps, the sum of 50*l.* for the use and service aforesaid; and these the said letters, &c. . . £. s. d. 50 0 0

*The Four Preachers in the County Palatine of Lancaster.* 18*th of May.*—By order, 17th of May, 1603. To Sir Philip Knight, Receiver-general of the Duchy of Lancaster, the sum of 100*l.*, to be by him paid over to Master MICHAEL SALSON, Master WILLIAM FOSTER, Master WILLIAM HARRISON, and Master RICHARD MIDGLEY, preachers, appointed by the Bishop of Chester for the instruction of the people in the county palatine of Lancaster in true religion, for the half year ended at the feast of the Annunciation of the Blessed Virgin Mary last past . . . . . 100 0 0

*Charles Anthony, Engraver.* 25*th of May.*—By order, 24th of May, 1603. To CHARLES ANTHONY, graver of his Majesty's seals, the sum of 49*l.* 16*s.* 8*d.* for divers patterns for the quartering of his Majesty's arms, presented to his Highness and to the Privy Council, and for graving of two signets, one privy seal, with other seals for the Court of Wards, for the officers of the household, and three statute seals, according to rates heretofore allowed for the like, and for his attendance about the same. By writ, dated 9th of May, 1603 . . . . . 49 16 8

*William Smyth, Esquire.* 7*th of June.*—Order is taken this 5th of June, 1603, that you deliver and pay to WILLIAM SMYTH, Esq., the sum of 600*l.* to be paid over to Marmaduke Darrell, Esq., clerk,

comptroller of his Majesty's house, who is appointed to attend on the Queen in her coming hither, for the defraying of her Majesty's charges in her journey, and of the ladies sent to attend her, increased by the longer continuance thereof than was expected; and these the said Privy Seal, and his acquittance, shall be your discharge herein . . . . . 600 0 0 (£. s. d.)

*Master of the great Wardrobe, towards the Funeral of her late Majesty.* — 16*th of June.*—By order, 7th of June, 1603. To Sir JOHN FORTESCUE, Knight, master of the great wardrobe, the sum of 3,000*l.*, to be by him employed in defraying the charges of the funeral of her late Majesty, so far as the same may extend. By writ, dated 9th of May, 1603 . . 3000 0 0

*Stephen Lesieur.* — 17*th of June.*—By order, 10th of June, 1603. To Master STEPHEN LESIEUR, sent of late as assistant to the ambassadors and commissioners of her late Majesty, sent to meet other ambassadors and commissioners of the King of Denmark, as well the sum of 374*l.* in full payment of his diets, at 40*s.* per day, for 317 days, begun the 17th of July last, 1602, and ended 29th of May last, 1603, as also for his postages and transportation, 40*s.* . . . . . 314 0 0

*Sir George Carew. Knight.* — 21*st of June.*—By order, 9th of June, 1603. To Sir GEORGE CAREW, Knight, Lieutenant of the Ordnance, the sum of 208*l.*, to be defrayed for 156 fair graven gilt halberds, at 1*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* the piece, to be provided and brought for the better furnishing of the guard appointed to attend his Highness's person at the coronation. By writ dated the 2nd of June, 1603. [Similar order for tilt staves to be provided for the coronation.] . . . . . 208 0 0

*The Earl of Rutland.* — 23*rd of June.*—By order, 19th of June, 1603. To the Right

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| Honourable ROGER, EARL OF RUTLAND, whom his Majesty, at the request of the King of Denmark, doth send unto him, to represent his Majesty's person at the baptism of his son, the sum of 400*l.*, by way of imprest, for his Lordship's better furnishing towards the said journey, to be hereafter defalked upon his Lordship's entertainment as the same shall grow due and payable; and likewise that you advance unto Robert Nauton, appointed to attend his Lordship, by way of imprest, the sum of 30*l.*, to be in like sort defalked upon his entertainment. By writ, dated 17th of June, 1603 . . | 430 | 0 | 0 |
| *John Tarbock, Messenger.* 25*th of June.*—To him, more being sent by like commandment of Master Attorney-General, to seek out Henry Trickett, Vicar of Marston, in the county of Derby, whom, after much trouble, he brought up, with his accuser, in reward for his service . . . . . | 5 | 0 | 0 |
| *James Maxwell. Esquire.* By order, 24th of June.—To Master JAMES MAXWELL, Esquire, a gentleman usher appointed to attend the Right Honourable the Earl of Rutland, his Majesty's Ambassador to the King of Denmark, for the christening of the Prince, his son, for himself and two servants attending on him for this service, at the rate of 20*s.* per day, 30*l.* And to the said Master Maxwell, to be given to the midwife and nurse of the King's child, 40*l.*; and to Master Thomas Ferrers, appointed to be his Lordship's interpreter, for his charges, 20*l.* | 95 | 0 | 0 |
| *William Seagar, Norroy King at Arms.* By order, 24th of June, 1603.—To WILLIAM SEAGAR, alias Norroy King at Arms, appointed to attend the Right Honourable the Earl of Rutland, his Majesty's Ambassador to the King of Denmark, for the solemnization of the Order of the Garter, for himself, and two servants attending him in that service, after the rate of 20*s.* per day, | | | |

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| 35*l.*; and to Master John Cotton, yeoman of the wardrobe, for himself and one man appointed to attend his Lordship at the christening of the King of Denmark's son, at the rate of 13*s.* 4*d.* per day, 23*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*; and to Anthony Gibson and Henry Leedes, two grooms of the chamber, after the rate of 6*s.* 8*d.* per day to each of them, 23*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* . . | 81 | 13 | 4 |
| *Charles Anthony, Engraver.* } 29*th of June.*—By order, 26th of June, 1603. To CHARLES ANTHONY, graver of his Majesty's seals, the sum of 126*l.* 1*s.* 3*d.*, as well for gold and silver for new signets, made after a third pattern, and for other seals—to wit, privy seal for the Exchequer, Court of Wards, the King's almoner, the clerk of the Privy Council, and clerk of the market, as for the workmanship and patterns thereof. By writ, dated 9th of May, 1603 . . . . . | 126 | 1 | 3 |
| *Sir George Reynell, Knight.* } 5*th July,* 1603.—To Sir GEORGE REYNELL, Knight, Marshal of the King's Bench, for the diets and other charges of sundry prisoners committed to his charge in the time of the late conspiracy, according to a bill of the particulars subscribed and allowed by the Privy Council, agreeable to the tenor of Privy Seal. By a Privy Seal dormant, dated 5th of July, 1603 . . . . . | 69 | 12 | 2 |
| *Roger Houghton.* } 5*th of July.*—By order, 27th of June, 1603. To ROGER HOUGHTON, gentleman, assigned by the Right Honourable the Lord Cecill, his Highness's principal secretary, the sum of 300*l.*, by him disbursed for relief of the Lady Barbara Ruthen, appointed to depart out of this realm, and for her transportation. By writ, dated 17th of May, 1603 . . . . . | 200 | 0 | 0 |
| *Charles Anthony, Engraver.* } 28*th of July.*—By order, 27th of July, 1603.—To CHARLES ANTHONY, his Highness's graver of seals, the sum of | | | |

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| 244*l.* 17*s.* 8*d.*, for gold, silver, and workmanship for four signets for two of the King's secretaries, and two for the Chancellor of the Order of the Garter, two seals for the King's Bench, two seals for the Common Pleas, one seal for the Court of Delegates, one seal for the Duchy of Lancaster, and one seal for the County Palatine of Lancaster, and one other for the County Palatine of Chester. By writ, dated 9th of May, 1603 . . . . . | 244 | 17 | 8 |
| *Lord Harrington.* } 19*th of October*, 1603.—To the LORD HARRINGTON, as well the sum of 750*l.* by advance, parcel of his yearly allowance of 1,500*l.* for the diets of the Lady Elizabeth's Grace, payable half yearly during pleasure, and due for the half year to end at the feast of Saint Michael the Archangel last past, 1608, as also the sum of 1,617*l.* 3*s.* 6*d.* for the charges of her Grace's journey to the court, and for her servants' lodging, their rewards, teachers' fees, and attendants' wages, apparel, and necessaries for her Grace's person, for the half year ended at the feast of the Annunciation of the Blessed Virgin Mary last past, 1608; according to a book of the particulars subscribed by his Lordship, and allowed by the Privy Council agreeable to the tenor of his said Privy Seal. By a Privy Seal, dated 19th of October, 1603. In all . . | 2267 | 3 | 6 |
| *Lady Arbella Stuart.* } 2*nd of November*, 1603.—Order is made, by virtue of the King's privy seal, bearing date 17th day of September last, for payment of 200*l.* to the Lady ARBELLA STUART, as for one quarter's rent of 800*l.* yearly, due and payable to the said Lady by virtue of the said privy seal . . . . . | 200 | 0 | 0 |
| *John Dauson.* } 10*th of November.*—By order, the last of July, 1603. To JOHN DAUSON, the sum of 33*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*, to be by him paid over to 500 soldiers, levied in the city of Westminster, the Strand, and | | | |

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| other places in the liberties of Westminster, to withstand any tumults and disorders during the time of his Highness's coronation, at the rate of 8*d.* per day to each of them attending that service two days. By writ, dated 27th of July, 1603 . . . . . | 33 | 6 | 8 |
| *Sir William Godolphin, Knight.* — *24th of November*, 1603.—To Sir WILLIAM GODOLPHIN, Knight, Captain of the Isles of Scilly, as well 352*l.* 5*s.* 6*d.* for pay of the summer company attending there, consisting of 1 lieutenant under him at 4*s.* per day, 1 other at 2*s.*, 3 gunners, each at 10*d.* per day, and 45 soldiers, each at 8*d.* per day, for the better guard of the said Isles, and especially of the Isle of Saint Mary, for 183 days, begun the 1st of April, 1607, and ended the last day of September last then next following, 1607; as also 65*s.* for prest money, and for transportation of 25 soldiers from Cornwall thither, and returning them back again, according to a list of the particulars subscribed by the said Captain. By a Privy Seal dormant, dated 24th of November, 1603. In all . . | 355 | 10 | 6 |
| *John Spottiswood.* — *16th of December.*—By order, 15th of December, 1603. To Master JOHN SPOTTISWOOD, one of the Queen's Majesty's preachers, attending on her, the sum of 40*l.*, parcel of his yearly stipend of 80*l.* . . . . . | 40 | 0 | 0 |
| *Sir John Fortescue.* — *18th of December.*—By order, 18th of December, 1603. To Sir JOHN FORTESCUE, Knight, the sum of 2000*l.*, in full payment of 5000*l.*, limited, to be defrayed by him towards the charges of the coronation of his Majesty and the Queen, by writ, dated 7th of August, 1603 . . . . . | 2000 | 0 | 0 |
| *Countess of Desmond and her Three Daughters.* — *24th of December.*—By order, 20th of December, 1603. To Sir George Carew, Knight, Trea- | | | |

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| surer of Ireland, or his deputy, as well the sum of 75*l.*, being so much as 100*l.* of his Highness's monies of Ireland do amount unto, to be by him paid over to ELLENOR, COUNTESS OF DESMOND, as also the sum of 56*l.* 5*s.*, being so much as 75*l.* of like Irish money doth amount unto; the said latter sum of 56*l.* 5*s.*, English, to be by him likewise paid unto JOAN, ELLEN, and ELLIS, the three daughters of the said Countess, both the said sums of English money to be taken to her the said Countess, and her said daughters, of his Majesty's free gift, without account, imprest, or other charge to be therefore set on them, or any of them. By writ, dated 7th of December, 1603 . . . . . | 131 | 5 | 0 |
| *Sir Thomas Parry, Knight.* 31*st of December.*—By order, 24th of December, 1603. To Sir THOMAS PARRY, Knight, his Highness's ambassador resident with the French King, the sum of 125*l.*, for money disbursed by him for his Highness's necessary and special services in August, September, and October last, according to a bill subscribed by him, and allowed by the Lord Cecil, his Majesty's principal secretary . . . . | 125 | 0 | 0 |
| *Bevis Bulmer, Esquire.* 26*th of January.*—By order, 25th of January, 1603. To BEVIS BULMER, Esq., the sum of 200*l.*, in prest towards the charges of discovery of some mines of gold in the realm of Scotland. By writ, dated 17th of June, 1603 . . . . | 200 | 0 | 0 |
| *Lord Burleigh.* 6*th of February.*—By order, 1st of February, 1603. To the LORD BURLEIGH, sent into Italy, there to make provision of such things as his Highness hath given him commandment, the sum of 300*l.* towards the charges of his journey. By writ, dated 25th of January, 1603 . . . . . | 300 | 0 | 0 |
| *George Bowes, Esquire.* 10*th of February.*—By order, 10th of February, 1603. To GEORGE BOWES, Esq., the sum of 100*s.*, in prest, towards the | | | |

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| charges of working for certain minerals in Winlockwater, in the realm of Scotland, and in the hills and cleves thereabout. By writ, dated 7th of February, 1603 . . . . | 100 | 0 | 0 |
| *Stephen Lesieur.* 20*th of February.*—By order, 20th February, 1603. To Master Stephen Lesieur, lately sent to the Emperor and other Princes of Germany, on his Highness's special affairs, as well 270*l.* in full payment of his diets for 235 days, begun the 1st of June last, and ended the 21st of January following, as also 104*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* for his postings and transportations going and returning, according to a bill of particulars subscribed by him, and controlled by the Lord Cecil, principal secretary to his Majesty. By writ, dated 17th of June, 1603 | 400 | 6 | 8 |
| *Charles Anthony, Engraver.* 14*th of March.*—By order, 12th March, 1603. To Charles Anthony, graver of the Mint and seals, the sum of 60*l.* towards the provision of gold, silver, and other charges of working a great seal, signet, and a council seal for the Queen's Majesty. By writ, dated 28th of February, 1603 . | 60 | 0 | 0 |

---

## ORDER BOOK. JAMES I., 1604.

---

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Allison Hay, late Nurse to the Lady Elizabeth.* 17*th of April,* 1604.—By order, 16th of April, 1604. To Allison Hay, late nurse to the Lady Elizabeth her grace, the sum of 133*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*, to be taken unto her of his Majesty's free gift and reward. By writ dated 16th of March, 1603 . . . . . | 133 | 6 | 8 |
| *Owen Gwinne.* 18*th of April.*—By order, 16th of April, 1604. To Owen Gwinne, gentleman, the | | | |

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| sum of 52*l.* for one chain of gold of that value, given by his Highness to the servant of Monsieur de Rohan. By writ, dated 27th of December, 1603 . . . . . | 52 | 0 | 0 |
| *Doctor Atkins.* 21*st of April.*—By order, 19th of April, 1604. To Doctor HENRY ATKINS, physician, appointed to make his repair into Scotland, and there to attend the Duke Charles, his Highness's second son, as well for his health while he is there, as for his safe passage up hither to his Majesty's presence, the sum of 100*l.*, for provision of drugs and other things necessary for his said attendance. By writ, dated 14th April, 1604 . . . . | 100 | 0 | 0 |
| *The Earl of Pembroke.* By order, 16th April, 1604.—To the Right Honourable the EARL OF PEMBROKE, the sum of 156*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*, for one chain of gold given by his Highness unto a servant of the Duke of Guise. By writ, dated 27th of December, 1603 . | 156 | 13 | 4 |
| *Sir Charles Hales, Knight.* By order, 25th of April, 1604.—To Sir CHARLES HALES, Knight, the sum of 120*l.*, in recompense of his service done upon the borders of this realm, and for his charges therein disbursed. By writ, 16th of April, 1604 . . . | 120 | 0 | 0 |
| *Sir Francis Darcy, Knight.* 28*th of April.*—By order, 27th of April, 1604. To Sir FRANCIS DARCY, Knight, sent to the King of Denmark with certain horses and geldings, as well the sum of 112*l.* by way of advance for his own entertainment, at 40*s.* by day for three months, to begin from the 1st of this present April, as also the sum of 28*l.* for the entertainment of a Polonian rider, at the rate of 10*s.* by the day, and 25*l.* 4*s.* for the entertainment of three grooms of his Highness's stable appointed to attend the said horses, at the rate of 3*s.* by day to each of them, to be defalked afterwards upon their several entertainments. By writ, dated 23rd of April, 1604. In all . . | 165 | 4 | 0 |

*Giles Simpson, Goldsmith.* By order, 28th of April, 1604. To GILES SIMPSON, his Majesty's goldsmith, the sum of 731*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*, to be by him employed for fine gold and fine silver for the making of spangles for the rich coats for the guard, of a new erection, being 50 in number, every of them allowed and rated in gilt spangles 33 ounces, at 8*s.* 8*d.* the ounce, and in white spangles one ounce, at 6*s.* 8*d.* the ounce. By writ, dated 19th of April, 1604 . . . . . 731 13 4

*John Dawson, Tailor.* By order, 1st of May, 1604. To JOHN DAWSON, his Highness's tailor, the sum of 15*l.*, to be by him employed for sewing silk to set on the guards' velvet of 50 rich coats, for 50 of the guard, of a new erection, taffeta, sarsnet, and other things, with the making, at 20*s.* the piece. By writ, dated 19th of April, 1604 . . . . . .

*Lord Spencer.* *3rd of May.*—By order, 3rd of May, 1604. To the Right Honourable the LORD SPENCER, sent into the parts of Germany, as well to carry the order of the Garter to the Duke of Wirtembergh, as for his Highness's service, as well the sum of 436*l.* for his diets, at 4*l.* by the day, for 109 days, begun the 7th of September last, and ended the 24th of December then next following, as also 533*l.* 13*s.* 2*d.* for his postings, and transportations of himself and his train, going and returning, according to a bill of particulars subscribed by his Lordship, and allowed the Lord Cecil, principal Secretary to his Majesty. By writ, dated 19th of September, 1603 . . 969 13 2

*John Parre, Embroiderer.* *4th of May.*—By order, 1st of May, 1604. To JOHN PARRE, embroiderer, the sum of 166*l.* 19*s.* 11*d.*, to be by him employed for stuff, crimson satin of Bruges, and canvas, and for the embroidering of 50 rich coats of red cloth for 50 of the

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| guard, of a new erection, with roses and crowns imperial, and with the letters J. R., and all the bodies of the said coats embroidered over with gold. By writ, dated 19th of April, 1604 . . . . . | 156 | 19 | 11 |
| *Thomas Ferrers, an Interpreter.* } *7th of May.*—By order, 3rd of May, 1604. To THOMAS FERRERS, appointed as an interpreter unto the Lord Spencer, sent to the Duke of Wirtemburgh, the sum of 109*l.* for his diets, at 20*s.* by the day, for 109 days, begun the 7th of September last, and ended the 24th of December then next following. By writ, dated 19th of September, 1603 . . | 109 | 0 | 0 |
| *Henry Wotton, Esquire.* } 19*th of May.*—By order, 16th of May, 1604. To HENRY WOTTON, Esq., appointed to repair to the Duke of Venice, and there to remain for a time as his Highness's ambassador, as well the sum of 423*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* for his diets, at 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* per day, for 127 days, begun the 26th of December last, and ended the last of April then next following, 1604, as also 306*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* by way of advance upon his said diets for the months of May, June, and July, 1604 . . | 730 | 0 | 0 |
| *William Seager, Garter King of Arms.* } 28*th of May,* 1604.—To WILLIAM SEAGER, alias Garter, principal King of Arms, for escutcheons of arms of the Knights of the Order of the Garter, to be set up by him in the chapel at Whitehall on Saint George's even and day next, 1608. By a Privy Seal dormant, dated 28th of May, 1604 . . . . . | 7 | 0 | 0 |
| *Doctor Bruce.* } 5*th of June.*—By order, 28th May, 1604. To Doctor WILLIAM BRUCE, sent to the King of Poland, there to remain for a time, the sum of 25*l.*, parcel of his yearly allowance of 100*l.* upon his diets and other charges, by way of advance, for the space of 3 months . . . . . | 25 | 0 | 0 |

| | | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| *Prince Charles.* | *22d of June.*—By order, 21st day of June, 1604. The sum of 124*l.* 15*s.* to such persons as, by the direction of the Lord Treasurer, are appointed to attend the DUKE CHARLES, his Highness's second son, with litters, horses, and their furniture, and certain wardrobe stuff for that use and service. By writ, dated 19th day of June, in the 2nd year of the reign of King James, 1604 . . . . . | 124 | 15 | 0 |
| *Abraham Harderet, Jeweller.* | *27th of June.*—By order, 26th of June, 1604. To ABRAHAM HARDERET, a jeweller of London, the sum of 300*l.* for one jewel of a table diamond with a picture in it, to be bestowed as his Majesty's gift upon the Prince of Hainault. By writ, dated 20th of June, 1604 . . . . | 300 | 0 | 0 |
| *Charles Anthony, Engraver.* | *2nd of July.*—By order, 29th of June, 1604. To CHARLES ANTHONY, graver of his Highness's seals, the sum of 100*l.* in part payment of a more sum by him demanded for gold, silver, patterns, and workmanship of sundry seals for his Majesty's service. By writ, dated 9th of May, 1603 . . | 100 | 0 | 0 |
| *Robert Lidston and John Mitchell.* | *13th of July.*—By order, 13th of July, 1604. To ROBERT LIDSTON and JOHN MITCHELL, the sum of 80*l.*, to be taken unto them as of his Majesty's free gift, in recompense of their losses sustained by the Spaniards in the time of the late Queen . . . . . | 80 | 0 | 0 |
| *John Taylor, Deputy Remembrancer of the First Fruits.* | *14th of July,* 1604.—Whereas it hath been thought meet, and direction given for his Majesty's service, that a book containing the values of all Archbishops, Bishops, Deaneries, Archdeaconries, dignities, promotions, and benefices within the realm of England | | | |

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| and Wales, of the value of 20*l.* and upwards per annum, with the names of the several incumbents in every of them, should be made with great expedition, for that it appeareth that great pains have been taken by JOHN TAYLLOR, deputy to the remembrancer of the first fruits and tenths, and other the clerks there, as well in setting down the said several values, as also in searching the names of the several incumbents, of whom divers have continued in their benefices from the beginning of the late Queen's Majesty's reign until this time. These are to will you to deliver unto the said JOHN TAYLLOR, as well for his own pains as the clerks taken therein, the sum of 100*s.* By warrant of the Lord Treasurer of England, dated 13th of July, 1609 . . . . . | 5 | 0 | 0 |
| *George Skeyre.* } *19th of July.*—By order, 17th of July, 1604. To GEORGE SKEYRE, sent to the French King with 4 horses, as well the sum of 8*l.* for the allowance of the said horses for 20 days, at the rate of 2*s.* by the day to each of them, as 12*l.* for the charge and expenses of 2 grooms appointed to attend the said horses thither, at the rate of 3*s.* the piece by the day, for 40 days, going and returning. By writ, dated 15th of July, 1604 . | 20 | 0 | 0 |
| *John Johnson.* } *9th of August*, 1604.—To Master JOHN JOHNSON, the sum of 66*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* towards the charge of himself and others, appointed commissioners for surveying and bounding out of the debatable lands in the counties of Northumberland and Cumberland. By warrant of the Lord Treasurer of England, dated the 8th of August, 1604 . . . . . | 66 | 13 | 4 |
| *John Crane, Clerk of the Comptrollments.* } *21st of August.*—By order, 18th of August, 1604. To JOHN CRANE, gentleman, clerk of the comptrollments of his Highness's house, in prest, the sum of 100*l.* for defraying the charges of the Duke Charles, his Majesty's | | | |

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| second son, and his train in his journey hither. By writ, dated 29th of June, 1604, and by other directions . . . | 100 | 0 | 0 |

*Sir Richard Smith, Receiver of the Duchy of Cornwall.*

*23rd of August.*—By order, 16th of August, 1604. To Sir RICHARD SMITH, Knight, Receiver of the Duchy of Cornwall, the sum of 12,000*l.*, to be by him employed for the buying of all such tin, to his Majesty's use, of the tinners of the counties of Cornwall and Devon, as already is or shall be coined in the coinage towns of Helston, Truro, and Lostwithiel, in the county of Cornwall, by the end of this Midsummer coinage, and as shall be coined in the county of Devon, and in the coinage town of Liskeard, in Cornwall, by the end of Michaelmas coinage next. By writ, dated 15th of August, 1604 . . . . . 12,000 0 0

*Andrew Kerwyn, Paymaster of the Works.*

*5th of September.*—By order, 2nd of September, 1604. To ANDREW KERWYN, paymaster of his Highness's works, the sum of 200*l.*, in prest, parcel of a more sum, limited by the said Privy Seal, towards the repair of the great Tennis-court, commonly called the Brake of Whitehall. By writ, dated 1st of July, 1603. [Several similar payments secured upon the pre-emption of tin.] . . 200 0 0

*John Bochina, a Polonian.*

*11th of September.*—By order, 10th of September, 1604. To JOHN BOCHINA, a Polonian, the sum of 54*l.* upon his monthly entertainment of 9*l.* granted unto him by his Majesty during pleasure, payable half yearly by equal portions . . . . 54 0 0

*John Eldred, Henry Butler, William Walthall, Robert Sandy, Geoffrey Elwaye, Citizens of London.*

*15th of September.*—By order, 13th of September, 1604. To these particular persons, citizens of London, the several sums ensuing—

£. s. d.

to wit, to JOHN ELDRED 500*l.*, HENRY BUTLER 500*l.*, WILLIAM WALTHALL 500*l.*, ROBERT SANDY 500*l.*, and GEOFFREY ELWAYE 500*l.*, for so much taken up of them for his Majesty's use and service in Michaelmas last; for the buying of tin in the counties of Devon and Cornwall, as also unto every of them the sum of 25*l.* due to them for the several interests of the said sums for 6 months, ended the 13th of this present September, 1604. By writ, dated 20th of August, 1604. [Also several other payments to merchants and citizens of London for money borrowed for buying of tin.] . . . . . 2625 0 0

*John Spilman, Jeweller, for two jewels.* } *10th of October.*—By order, 6th of October, 1604. To JOHN SPILMAN, one of his Majesty's jewellers, as well the sum of 1,000*l.* for one jewel, that is to say, a tablet of diamonds with a great pendant pearl hanging at it, having in it the pictures of the King and Queen's Majesties, given by the Queen to the constable of Castile, as also the sum of 260*l.* for one other jewel with an A and R, which the Queen's Majesty hath sent to the Count Areimbergh. By writ, dated 5th of September, 1604 . . . . 1260 0 0

*Clement Edmonds, Solicitor.* } *20th of October.*—By order, the 18th of October, 1604. To CLEMENT EDMONDS, solicitor, for the causes of the city of London, the sum of 50*l.*, to be by him disbursed towards the relief and transportation of certain poor captains being freed at the late recovery of the town of Sluys, in Flanders. By writ, dated 9th of October, 1604 . . . . 50 0 0

*John Pigot.* } *22nd of October*, 1604.—To him being employed, by commandment of the Lord Treasurer of England, in the writing of 10 letters to the King's auditors about his lands, as also 19 copies of the articles of the peace betwixt the King's Majesty, and the King of

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| Spain, and the Archduke, which concerns the trade of merchants into Spain and the Low Countries. By warrant of the Lord Treasurer of England, dated 20th of October, 1604 . | 13 | 6 | 8 |

*Sir Edward Carie, Master of the Jewel-house.* — 10*th of November.*—By order, 28th of September, 1604. To Sir EDWARD CARIE, Knight, master of the jewel-house, 2,000*l.*, parcel of a more sum for supply of such plate as his Majesty hath commanded to be taken out of his Highness's store to be bestowed on the Constable of Castile, and other ambassadors and commissioners sent from the King of Spain and the Archduke of Austria. By writ, dated 2nd of September, 1604 . . . . . 2000 0 0

*Nicholas Villiard and Charles Guerolt, Instructors of the Prince in Music and Defence.* — 15*th of November.*—By order, 13th of November, 1604. To NICHOLAS VILLIARD and CHARLES GUEROLT, appointed to attend the Prince, and to instruct him, the one in the science of defence, and the other in the art of music, the sum of 33*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*, upon their several annuities of 100 marks granted unto them by his Majesty during pleasure . . . . . 33 6 8

*Mayor of Windsor.* — 23*rd of November.*—By order, 19th November, 1604. To the MAYOR of the town of WINDSOR, or to his assigns, the sum of 100*l.*, to be by him distributed to such of the inhabitants of the said town as sustained loss and damage by the late fire which happened there, to be taken unto them as of his Majesty's free gift and reward, without imprest account or other charge to be set on them for the same. By writ, dated 20th of September, 1604 . . . . . 100 0 0

*Sir Lewes Lewknor.* — 26*th of November.* — By order, 24th of November, 1604. To Sir LEWES LEWKNOR, Knight, appointed to attend ambassa-

dors and others sent from foreign Princes, as well the sum of 50*l.*, parcel of his yearly allowance of 200*l.* granted unto him during pleasure, payable quarterly, and due for the quarter ended at the feast of Saint Michael the Archangel last past, 1604, as also the sum of 42*l.*, for the diet and other expenses of himself and his servants, being appointed by his Majesty to repair unto the town of Dover, there to attend the arrival of the Constable of Castile, and from thence to conduct his person unto the city of London, being employed in this service by the space of 21 days, at the rate of 40*s.* per day, allowed by the Earl of Suffolk, Lord Chamberlain, and the Lord Viscount Cranbourn, principal Secretary to his Majesty . . . . . £. s. d. 92 0 0

*William Segar, Garter King of Arms.* } *30th of November.*—By order, 18th of November, 1604. To WILLIAM SEGAR, alias Garter Principal King of Arms, sent with the Earl of Rutland, his Majesty's ambassador to the King of Denmark, with the order of the Garter, as well 34*l.* in full payment of his diets, at 20*s.* per day, for 69 days, begun the 1st of June, 1603, and ended the 8th of August then next following, as also 17*l.* 13*s.* 8*d.*, for the charges of postings and transportations, going and returning. By writ, dated 17th of June, 1603, and by other directions . . . . . 51 13 8

*Robert Cooke.* } *7th of December*, 1604.—To him, being sent from the Court at Theobalds for the apprehension of 2 servants of London for their barbarous demand in arresting the Lady Kenuden, in divers places attending the Lord Mayor and Sheriffs of London daily, for the space of 2 months, who were taken, and discharged without fees, by commandment of the Lord Treasurer . . . . . 13 6 8

*Sir Henry Cocke, Knight, Cofferer of his Majesty's Household.* } *20th of December.*—By order, 16th of December, 1604. To Sir HENRY COCKE, Knight, cofferer of the household, the

| | £ | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| sum of 3,527*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*, in prest for the charges of defraying and entertaining the Duke of Freiz, Constable of Castile, and the Count of Modæna, and others, the commissioners sent from the King of Spain, and their train. By writ, dated 10th November, 1604 . . . . . | 3527 | 13 | 4 |
| *Sir Henry Cocke, Knight, Cofferer of his Majesty's Household.* — 11*th of January.*—By order, 8th of January, 1604. To Sir HENRY COCKE, Knight, cofferer of his Highness's household, the sum of 1,773*l.* 15*s.* 4*d.* for the charges defrayed in the entertaining of the Count Arembergh and others, the commissioners sent from the Archduke of Austria, with their train. By writ, dated 10th of November, 1604 . . . | 1773 | 15 | 4 |
| *John Tarbock, Messenger.* — 25*th of January,* 1604.—To him, being sent by commandment of his Majesty's Attorney-General for the apprehending of one Daniel Bell, a scholar of Cambridge, being at Milner's house, in Langridge, in the county of Hertford, and for the diets of the said Bell until he was discharged, and sent to Newgate . . . . . | 3 | 0 | 0 |
| *Peter Vanlore, Merchant.* — 25*th of February.*—By order, 18th of May, 1604. To PETER VANLORE, merchant, the sum of 760*l.* for one jewel with a great diamond and a fair pendant pearl, and one ring with a paragon ruby, delivered by him for his Majesty's use, the 1st of January, 1603. By writ, dated the 18th of May, 1604 . . . . . | 760 | 0 | 0 |
| *Hugh Middleton, Goldsmith.* — 27*th of February.*—By order, 26th of February, 1604. To HUGH MIDDLETON, goldsmith, the sum of 250*l.*, for a pendant of one diamond bestowed upon the Queen by his Majesty. By writ, dated 9th day of January, 1604 . | 250 | 0 | 0 |

Missing Page

Missing Page

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| Elizabeth, according to an agreement made with him. By writ, dated 4th of March, 1604, and by other direction . | 150 | 0 | 0 |

*Thomas Pott.* } *26th of April.*—By order, 21st of April, 1605. To THOMAS POTT, appointed to take charge and oversight of all such hounds, greyhounds, and dogs, as shall be fit for the recreation and disport of the Prince, the sum of 15*l.* 4*s.* 2*d.* upon his wages, and fee of 3*s.* 4*d.* by the day, to continue during pleasure . . . . 15 4 2

*Sir Richard Coningsby and others.* } By order, 22nd of April, 1605.—To the particular persons hereunder named the several sums ensuing for their attendances upon the late commissioners, assembled about the treaty for the Union—to wit, to Sir RICHARD CONINGSBY, Knight, one of his Majesty's gentlemen ushers in ordinary, 26*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*; to THOMAS WILLIAMS, a groom of the chamber, 100*s.*; and to a servant of the grove porter, 40*s.* By writ, dated 18th of December, 1604, and by other directions. In all . . . . . 33 6 8

*Earl of Tirconnell.* } *2nd of May.*—By order, the last of April, 1605. To the Right Honourable the Earl of TIRCONNELL, or to such as he shall appoint to receive the same, the sum of 150*l.* in full satisfaction and payment for 150 beeves, at the rate of 20*s.* the beeve, to be by the said Earl delivered to such of his Highness's garrisons in Ireland as the deputy there shall appoint, according to an agreement lately made with the said Earl by the Lords of the Privy Council. By writ, dated the 21st of April, 1605 . . . . . 150 0 0

*William Segar, principal Garter King of Arms.* } *8th of May.*—By order, the last of April, 1605. To WILLIAM SEGAR, alias Garter, principal King of Arms, the sum of 7*l.* for the escocheons of arms

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| of the Knights of the Order of the Garter, set up by him in the chapel at Greenwich on Saint George's even, and day last past, 1605. By writ, dated 28th of May, 1603 . . | 7 | 0 | 0 |
| *John Breninge and Robert Graves.* } *24th of May.*—By order, 24th of May, 1605. To JOHN BRENINGE and ROBERT GRAVES, yeomen of the toyles, assigned by the Right Honourable the Earl of Suffolk, Lord Chamberlain, for receipt thereof, the sum of 100 marks for charges of transporting certain deer sent by his Majesty unto the Archduke of Austria, Duke of Burgundy. By writ, dated 21st of May, 1605 . . . . . | 66 | 13 | 4 |
| *Elias Allen.* } By order, 23rd of May, 1605.—To ELIAS ALLEN, assigned by the Right Honourable the Earl of Suffolk, Lord Chamberlain, for receipt thereof, the sum of 30*l.* 10*s.* for the providing and transportation of certain dogs to be sent by his Majesty to the Archduke of Austria, Duke of Burgundy, according to a bill of the particular charges thereof, signed by his Lordship. By writ, dated 21st of May, 1605 . . . . . | 30 | 10 | 0 |
| *Thomas Broke.* } *31st of May.*—By order, 27th of May, 1605. To THOMAS BROKE, gentleman, appointed by the Right Honourable the Earl of Salisbury, principal secretary to his Majesty, for receipt thereof, the sum of 80*l.* for an absolute discharge and satisfaction of the charges of two maids suspected to be bewitched, and kept by his Highness's commandment at Cambridge for their trial. By writ, dated 21st of May, 1605 . . . . . | 80 | 0 | 0 |
| *Alice Dennis, Midwife.* } *1st of June.*—By order, 29th of May, 1605. To ALICE DENNIS, midwife, the sum of 100*l.* for her pains and attendance upon the Queen, as of his Highness's free gift and reward, without account, imprest, or other charge to be set on her for the same. By writ, dated 28th of May, 1605 . . . . . | 100 | 0 | 0 |

*Lord Knyvett.* } 13*th of June*, 1605.—To the Right Honourable the LORD KNYVETT, Baron of Esltricke, as well 260*l.* for the diets of the Lady Mary's Grace for 13 weeks, begun the last of May,* 1607, and ended the last of August then next following, after the rate of 20*l.* the week, as also the sum of 90*l.* for wages of six rockers, each at the rate of 30*l.* by year, due for half a year, begun the 8th day of April, 1607, and ended the 8th of October following; and 28*l.* for wages of other her Grace's attendants at several rates, at 56*s.* per annum for half a year, begun the last of March, 1607, and ended the last of September following; and 237*l.* 18*s.* 6*d.* for apparel and other necessaries provided by him for her Grace from the 1st of December, 1606, and ended 16th of September then next following, 1607, appearing by 2 bills of particulars thereof, subscribed by the said Lord Knyvett, and allowed by six of the Privy Council, agreeable to the tenor of his Highness's Privy Seal, dated 13th of June, 1605. In all . . . . 615 18 6

*Robert Seale, Clerk of the Cheque, for red Cloth for Summer Liveries.* } 13*th of June*.—By order, 12th of June, 1605. To ROBERT SEALE, clerk of the cheque of the guard, the several sums of money hereafter following, to be by him employed for red cloth for summer liveries given by his Majesty to the guard and others, this 3rd year of his Highness's reign—to wit, for the yeomen-ushers, yeomen of the chamber, yeomen-warders of the Tower, and yeomen of the robes and beds, being in number 237 persons, each of them allowed and rated at 2 yards the piece, making 474 yards, at 11*s.* the yard, 260*l.* 14*s.*; yeomen of the cross-bows, the 7 messengers of the King and Queen's chamber-keepers of the wardrobe at Richmond and Greenwich, being in number 10 persons, at

* The period when the transaction or circumstance took place upon which the order was made is frequently inserted after the date of the order itself.

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| 2 yards the piece, at 8*s.* the yard, 8*l.*; grooms and pages of the King, Queen, and Prince of Wales's chambers, grooms and pages of the wardrobe of the King, Queen, and Prince's beds, and groom of the cross-bows, being in number 54, at 2 yards the piece, being 108 yards, at 6*s.* the yard, 32*l.* 8*s.*; the gardener of Greenwich, the keepers of our garden and orchard at Westminster, the mat-maker, the locksmith, the keeper of the stilling-house at Westminster, the clock-keeper, being in number 7 persons, at 2 yards the piece, at 9*s.* the yard. By writ, dated the 26th of May, 1605 . . | 307 | 8 | 0 |
| *William Button.* 1*st of July.*—By order, 29th of June, 1605. To WILLIAM BUTTON, gentleman, authorized by the Right Honourable the Earls of Suffolk and Salisbury, the sum of 120*l.*, parcel of a more sum limited by the said Privy Seal, for the charges of a prisoner sent over by the Count Palatine, at his Majesty's request, for his trial, and the gentleman that conveyed him hither, to be delivered by him unto such persons, according to such directions as he shall receive from their Lordships. By writ, dated 27th of June, 1605 . . . . . | 120 | 0 | 0 |
| *George Zadwadske.* By order, 12th of July, 1605. To GEORGE ZADWADSKE, a gentleman of Polonia, lately sent from the Prince of Lithuania with a present of horses, and now upon his departure out of this realm, the sum of 100*l.*, to be taken to him as of his Highness's free gift. By writ, dated 7th of July, 1605 . . . | 100 | 0 | 0 |
| *Sir John Spillman, Knight.* 22*nd of July,* 1605.—To Sir JOHN SPILLMAN, Knight, as well 1,300*l.* for his part of a jewel, or tablet of gold, with a chain, set with divers diamonds and other stones, made for the use of the Queen, amounting to 2,600*l.*, as also 1,919*l.* 16*s.* for divers parcels of jewels by him made and delivered for his Highness's use. By a Privy Seal, dated 22nd of July, 1605 . . . . . | 3219 | 16 | 0 |

*Richard Wright, Paymaster of the Forces.* — *28th of August.*—By order, 21st of August, 1605. To RICHARD WRIGHT, Esquire, Paymaster of his Majesty's Forces serving in the Low Countries, the sum of 1,460*l.* 16*s.*, current money of England, imprest, to be by him paid over to Ury Babington and Robert Bromley, of London, merchants, for so much by them made over by exchange, and paid to the hands of his deputy at Middleburgh, for the pay and imprest of the foot bands serving his Majesty in Ulishing and the Brill, for 1 month, begun the 5th of this instant August, and to end the 1st of September next. By writ, dated 21st of February, 1604 . 1460 16 0

*Edward Hethersall.* — *18th of September.*—By order, 12th of September, 1605. To EDWARD HETHERSALL, one of his Highness's servants, assigned by the Right Honourable the Lord Wotton, comptroller of his Majesty's household, the sum of 200*l.*, in prest, parcel of a more sum, limited for defraying the charge of the diets of the ambassador sent from the King of Denmark. By writ, dated 4th of August, 1605 . . . . . 200 0 0

*Michael Borstede, a Subject of the King of Denmark.* — *27th of September.*—By order, 27th of July, 1605. To MICHAEL BORSTEDE, a subject of the King of Denmark, having solicited his Majesty for the restitution, or some recompense to be made unto him, for a certain ship and goods of his, which were taken in the time of the late Queen, during the wars between England and Spain: albeit his Majesty cannot find, either by law of nations, or otherwise by ground of reason, any just cause for which his Highness should be moved to make restitution of the ship, or to give recompense for the goods, which upon due examination hath been found good prize; nevertheless his Majesty, by way of gratification to his good brother, the said King of Denmark, and for his sake only,

is pleased, of his princely bounty and free gift, to bestow upon the said Michael Borstede the sum of 337*l.* 10*s.* By writ, dated 22nd of July, 1605 . . . . . 337 10 0

*Ulrich Henche, for a Clock.*

10*th of October.*—By order, the last of September, 1605. To ULDRICH HENCHE, clockmaker, or to his assignee, the sum of 100*l.*, for a clock, in manner of a branch, made by him, and set up in his Highness's chamber at Whitehall. By writ, dated 23rd of July, 1605 . . . . . 100 0 0

*Maxamilian Powtram, for a Tomb for the late Queen.*

12*th of October.*—By order, 11th of October, 1605. To MAXAMILIAN POWTRAM, alias COULT, the sum of 200*l.*, parcel of a more sum limited for the making and erecting of a tomb within the collegiate church of Saint Peter, in Westminster, for a monument of the late Queen, according to an agreement made with him, by articles indented betwixt the Right Honourable the Lord Treasurer of England and the Earl of Salisbury, and the said Maxamilian. By writ, dated 4th of March, 1604 . . . . . 200 0 0

*John Williams, Goldsmith, and others.*

10*th of December.*—By order, 9th day of November, 1605. To JOHN WILLIAMS, his Majesty's goldsmith, the sum of 1,350*l.* 10*s.* 1¼*d.*, for sundry parcels of plate, and chains of gold, delivered by him for his Majesty's service, as also the several sums following, to the particular persons hereafter mentioned, for necessaries delivered into the office of the Jewel-house—to wit, to Thomas Pulford, coffer-maker, for mending of cases and standards, and making new cases for the rich plate, 24*l.* 18*s.* 8*d.*; to Thomas Larkin, locksmith, for mending of locks, 3*l.* 15*s.* 6*d.*; to Thomas Langton, for 188 ells of fine Holland cloth, and for 62 ells of brown Hamborough, 38*l.* 6*d.*; to the officers

£. s. d.

of the Jewel-house, for sundry necessaries delivered into the office of the Jewel-house, 20*l.*; and for the hire of sundry workmen to trim and wash the plate used in the Queen's privy chamber in the time of her lying in childbed, 5*l.*; to Henry Collier, cutler, for blades of broad carving-knives damasked with gold, and for making clean of sundry cases of knives, 40*s.*; and to the beadles of the goldsmiths, in reward for their pains in searching among the goldsmiths for plate stolen, for one whole year, 30*s.* By writ, dated 15th of July, 1605 . . . . . 1445 14 9¼

*Sir Henry Bromley, Knight.* By order, 8th of December, 1605. To Sir Henry Bromley, Knight, 210*l.*, for the charges of bringing up to London from the county of Worcester 23 persons who were apprehended for the late traitorous conspiracy. By writ, dated 5th of December, 1605 . . . . . 210 0 0

*Earl of Downbar, Master of the Great Wardrobe.* 28*th of December.*—By order, 24th of November, 1605. To the Right Honourable the Earl of Downbar, Master of the Great Wardrobe, the sum of 492*l.* 19*s.* 6¼*d.*, in prest, being the surplusage of his account for the charges of his Majesty's royal entry and passage through the city of London. By writ, dated 14th of November, 1605 . . . . . 492 19 6¼

*Sir Henry Cocke, Cofferer of the Household.* 28*th of January.*—By order, 28th of January, 1605. To Sir Henry Cocke, Knight, cofferer of his Highness's household, the sum of 1,000*l.*, in prest, parcel of a more sum, limited for defraying the entertainment of the Duke of Holstein, and of the ambassador of the King of Denmark, according to an account thereof, subscribed by Sir Ralph Weldon and Sir Robert Banister, clerks of the Green Cloth. By writ, dated 13th of December, 1605 . . 1000 0 0

*Sir Roger Dallison, Knight.* — *7th of February.*—By order, 7th of February, 1605. To Sir ROGER DALLISON, Knight, the sum of 1,498*l.* 16*d.*, to be by him paid over to divers shopkeepers, artificers, and others, as parcel of a more sum due to them for stuffs taken of them, and for workmanship of divers things made for the childbed of the Queen, according to a list of their particular names and sums, signed by his Majesty. By writ, dated the 22nd of January, 1605 . . . . . 1498 1 4

*George Herriot, Jeweller.* — *8th of February.*—By order, 13th of January, 1605. To GEORGE HERRIOT, goldsmith, the sum of 850*l.*, for a chain of stone and pearl, and a tablet with the picture of the Queen, given by her late Majesty to Count de Villa Modæna, late ambassador from the King of Spain, and to the lady his wife. By writ, dated 18th of October, 1605 . . 850 0 0

*John Williams, his Majesty's Goldsmith, and others.* — *18th of February.*—By order, 17th of February, 1605. To JOHN WILLIAMS, his Majesty's goldsmith, the sum of 9,575*l.* 11*s.* for divers chains of gold and pieces of plate by him provided, and given away by his Majesty, the Queen, and the Prince, to sundry ambassadors and others, and at christenings, and for sundry medals of gold with the King's picture graven on them, and chains of gold remaining under the charge of Sir Edward Cary, Knight, one of the Jewel-house, as by the Privy Seal more particularly appeareth; as also to Thomas Langton, linen-draper, for 187 ells and a half of linen cloth to cover 4 great cupboards of estate at the feasting of the ambassadors 2 sundry times, 34*l.* 7*s.* 6*d.*; and to Thomas Pulford, coffer-maker, for 2 great standards of boards covered with leather and bound with iron, and for 3 hides of ox leather to cover carts for safe tracing of plate, 23*l.* 7*s.* 8*d.* By writ, dated 4th of January, 1605 . . . 9643 5 2

*William Powell.* } 22*nd of February.*—By order, the last of December, 1605. To WILLIAM POWELL, gentleman, his Majesty's servant, lately sent to the Archduke of Austria and Duke of Burgundy with horses, to be presented unto them, as well the sum of 124*l.* 19*s.*, by virtue of his Highness's letters of Privy Seal, dated the 23rd of March, 1604, in full payment of the debts and charges of himself, at 40*s.* per day, and of 3 grooms, each at 3*s.* per day, for 112 days, begun the 24th of March last, and continued until the 13th of July following, 1605, inclusive, being the day of his return to his Majesty's presence; as also the sum of 29*l.* 5*s.* by virtue of other his Highness's letters of Privy Seal, dated 13th of May last, for the allowance of 2 other grooms and one farrier appointed to attend the said horses, each at the like rate of 3*s.* per day, for 65 days, begun the 10th of May last, 1605, and ended the said 13th of July then next following . . . . . 154 4 0

*Thomas Lovyll, Esquire.* } 28*th of February.*—By order, the last of November, 1605. To THOMAS LOVYLL, Esq., lately sent to the King of Spain, and now returned, the sum of 156*l.* in full payment of his own entertainment, at 40*s.* by the day, 3 grooms, and 1 farrier, each at the rate of 3*s.* by the day, for 150 days, begun the 13th of February last, and ended the 12th of July then next following, 1605, being the day of his return to his Majesty's presence. By writ, dated 13th of February, 1604 . . . . . 156 0 0

*James Bagge, Mayor of Plymouth.* } By order, 27th of February, 1605. —To JAMES BAGGE, Mayor of Plymouth, the sum of 19*l.* 13*s.* 3*d.* for charges by him disbursed in preparing a pinnace to send along the coast for the discovery and apprehension of such of the late traitorous conspirators as might seek their

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| flight and passage out of the realm, as for diets of mariners and others taken up to serve in her, together with some loss she was at for the victuals, munition, and other necessaries for that service, according to an account thereof subscribed by the said mayor. By writ, dated 2nd of February, 1605, and by other directions . . . . . | 19 | 13 | 3 |
| *John Rugo, Messenger.* — *1st of March,* 1605.—To him, being sent by commandment of the Lord Chief Justice of England, and other the Lords of the Privy Council, from London, concerning the arraigning of certain traitors in the counties of Stafford and Worcester, and for the harbouring of Littleton and Winter, contrary to his Majesty's proclamations, having been employed in this service 6 weeks . . . . . | 15 | 0 | 0 |
| *Doctor Neale, Dean of Westminster.* — *6th of March.*—By order, 1st of March, 1605. To DOCTOR NEALE, Dean of Westminster, and clerk of his Highness's closet, the sum of 300*l.*, to be by him distributed to divers persons employed for discovery of a pretended witchcraft upon Anne Gunter, and for charges of fetching up to the court such persons as were either privy to the abuses, or might give light to the discovery thereof. By writ, dated 25th of December, 1605, and by other directions | 200 | 0 | 0 |
| *Captain Edward Gibbs, for apprehending the Traitors.* — *8th of March.*—By order, 7th of March, 1605. To EDWARD GIBBS, Esq., being captain of 150 trained men in the county of Warwick, the sum of 40*l.* 5*s.* 6*d.* in full satisfaction of all such expenses as he was at for himself and his officers employed at the time of the apprehension of the late traitorous conspirators in that county, as for charges by him disbursed for diets, horse-hire, and other necessaries, in bringing from thence to London certain of those persons apprehended, ac- | | | |

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| cording to an account thereof by him presented. By writ, dated 2nd of February, 1605, and by other directions . . | 40 | 5 | 6 |
| *Robert Morgan, deputy Keeper of Worcester Gaol.* By order, 8th of March, 1605.—To ROBERT MORGAN, gentleman, deputy keeper of the gaol of Worcester, the sum of 28*l.*, as well for the diets of sundry persons committed to his custody there, who were charged or suspected to have been of the late traitorous conspiracy, as for the keeping of a continual watch and guard over them during the time they continued in his custody. By writ, dated 2nd of February, 1605 . . . . . | 28 | 0 | 0 |
| *Serjeant Altham and others.* 13*th of March,* 1605.—To Master Serjeant ALTHAM, Master STEVENS, and Master WALTER, appointed to attend the Lords of the Council and the Judges in sundry meetings and conferences before the said Lords of the Council and Barons of the Exchequer, for defence of the rights and privileges of the Court of Exchequer, in reward for their pains and attendance in the said business—to wit, to Master Serjeant Altham 20*l.*; to Master Stevens and Master Walters 13*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* to each of them. By warrant of the Lord Treasurer, dated 12th of March, 1605. In all . . . | 46 | 13 | 4 |
| *Sir Thomas Knivett, Knight, Warden of the Mint.* *Saturday, 22nd of March.*—By order, 21st of March, 1605. To Sir THOMAS KNIVETT, Knight, Warden of the Mint, the sum of 3,000*l.*, in prest, to be by him employed for bullion to be converted into fresh money, according to the standard last established for the same. By writ, dated 20th of August, 1603, and by other directions . . . . . | 3000 | 0 | 0 |

## ORDER BOOK. JAMES I., 1606.

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Giles Simpson, Goldsmith.* — *10th of April.*—By order, 8th of April, 1606. To GILES SIMPSON, goldsmith, the sum of 6*l.* 17*s.* 2*d.*, to be by him employed for spangles for the making of a coat for James Ros, footman to the Duke of York. By writ, dated 22nd of July, 1605 . . . . . | 6 | 17 | 2 |
| *The King and Queen's Pages.* — By order, 6th of April, 1606.—To eight of the PAGES belonging to his Majesty and the Queen, directed now by his Highness to other courses, the sum of 30*l.* to each of them, which his Majesty is pleased to give unto them, besides such apparel as his Highness hath already bestowed upon them, the names of which pages are signed by the master of the wardrobe, to be now discharged. By writ, dated 1st of April, 1606 . . . . . | 240 | 0 | 0 |
| *Farmers of the Customs.* — *17th of April.*—By order, the last of March, 1606. To WILLIAM GARROWAY, and other the farmers of his Majesty's customs, the sum of 110*l.* 7*s.* 8*d.* in re-payment of the like sum by them paid unto Thomas Riddle, Mayor of the town of Newcastle, for so much by him disbursed for victuals and transporting of divers soldiers sent over to the Brill and Ulshing, his Majesty's cautionary towns in the United Provinces of the Low Countries. By writ, dated 10th of March, 1605 . . . . . | 110 | 7 | 8 |
| *Adam Newton, the Prince's Schoolmaster.* — *19th of April.*—By order, 18th of April, 1606. To ADAM NEWTON, Esquire, schoolmaster to the Prince, the sum of 50*l.*, parcel of his yearly annuity of 200*l.*, granted | | | |

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| unto him by his Majesty during pleasure, payable quarterly, and due for the quarter ended at the feast of the Annunciation of Saint Mary the Virgin last past, 1606. By writ, dated the 18th of December, 1604 . . . . . | 50 | 0 | 0 |
| *Charles Guerolt, the Prince's Fencing-master.* — *26th of April.*—By order, 18th of April, 1606. To CHARLES GUEROLT, appointed to attend the Prince, and to instruct him in the science of defence, the sum of 16*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*, parcel of his yearly annuity of 100 marks, payable quarterly during pleasure. By writ, dated 22nd of March, 1603 . . . . . | 16 | 13 | 4 |
| *Edward Morrice and William Penne.* — *2nd of May.*—By order, 29th of April, 1606. To EDWARD MORRICE and WILLIAM PENNE, or to either of them, as well the sum of 25*l.*, parcel of a yearly allowance of 100*l.* for the charges of apparel, physicians, and physic for Henry Broke, late Lord Cobham, now prisoner in the Tower, for the quarter ended at the feast of the Annunciation of Saint Mary the Virgin last past, 1606; as also the sum of 24*l.* upon the weekly allowance of 8*l.* for maintenance of the said Henry Broke for 3 weeks, begun the 18th of March, 1605, and ended the 6th of this present April, 1606. By writ, dated the 16th of April, 1605 . . | 49 | 0 | 0 |
| *George Monckgreif, the Prince's Falconer.* — *5th of May.*—By order, 18th of April, 1606. To GEORGE MONCKGREIF, appointed to take charge and oversight of all such hawks as shall be fit for the recreation and disport of the Prince, the sum of 15*l.* 4*s.* 2*d.*, parcel of his yearly annuity of 3*s.* 4*d.* by the day, payable quarterly during pleasure . . . . . | 15 | 4 | 2 |
| *Lady Awdrey Walsingham, for the Queen.* — *7th of May.*—By order, 6th day of May, 1606. Unto the LADY AWDREY WALSINGHAM, | | | |

£. s. d.

one of the ladies of her Majesty's bedchamber, the sum of 300*l.* in full payment of the sum of 600*l.*, limited by the said Privy Seal, to be issued for provision of certain linen and other necessaries, as well for the use of the said Queen in her childbed as for the child's body. By writ, dated 17th of April, 1606 . . . . . 300 0 0

*John Tarbock, Messenger.* — *9th of May.*—To him, more being sent by commandment of the Lord Chief Justice, with letters for his Majesty's service, concerning certain prisoners, to Thomas Jones, Esq., and brought up answer of the said letters, and delivered the same to the Lord Chief Justice, he being at Littlecott in the county of Wilts. In reward for his expenses, by general writ . . . . . 9 0 0

*Thomas Giles, the Prince's Music-master.* — By order, 18th of April, 1606.—To THOMAS GILES, appointed to attend and instruct the Prince in the art of music, the sum of 16*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*, parcel of his yearly entertainment and wages of 100 marks, payable quarterly during pleasure . . . . . 16 13 4

*Cornelius Cure, master Mason.* — By order, 7th of May, 1606.—To CORNELIUS CURE, master mason of his Highness's works, the sum of 200*l.*, parcel of a more sum due to him for the framing, making, erecting, and finishing of a tomb for Queen Mary, late Queen of Scotland, according to certain articles indented between the Right Honourable the Lord Treasurer of England, the Earls of Northampton and Salisbury, and the said Cornelius Cure. By writ, dated 19th of April, 1606. [Further payment of 100*l.* on 18th July, 1606, for same purpose.] . . . . . 200 0 0

*Richard Patrick, Blacksmith.* — By order, 12th of May, 1606.—To RICHARD PATRICK, blacksmith, the sum of 40*l.* for the iron work, and

Missing Page

Missing Page

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Sir Henry Wotton, Ambassador with the Duke of Venice.* — *5th of June.*—By order, 4th of June, 1606. To Sir HENRY WOTTON, Knight, Ambassador resident with the Duke of Venice, the sum of 200*l.*, for intelligences, sending of letters and other disbursements for his Majesty's especial service, for the half year ended at the feast of the Annunciation of Saint Mary the Virgin last past, 1606, according to a bill of the particulars subscribed by him, and allowed by the Right Honourable the Earl of Salisbury, principal Secretary to his Majesty. By writ, dated 23rd of March, 1606 . . . | 200 | 0 | 0 |
| *Mr. John Hercy.* — To him, for money disbursed for the diets of commissioners appointed to survey his Highness's manors and lands in the counties of Somerset, Dorset, Devon, and Southampton, and for writing the same surveys, containing 1582 sheets of paper, and 527 press or rolls of parchment, besides 60*l.* formerly allowed unto him, in prest, the sum of 92*l.* 6*s.*, for the said service by him disbursed. By warrant of the Lord Treasurer of England, dated 4th of June, 1606, by virtue of a general writ | 92 | 6 | 0 |
| *Mr. Ralph Wynwood, Resident with the States of the Low Countries.* — By order, 30th of April, 1606.—To RALPH WYNWOOD, Esq., residing in the Low Countries as his Highness's Counsellor of Estate with the States of the United Provinces, the sum of 184*l.*, by way of advance upon his diets, at 40*s.* per day, for the months of March, April, and May, 1605 and 1606, containing 92 days . . . . . | 184 | 0 | 0 |
| *Marian Hepborne.* — 14*th day of June.*—By order, 14th of June, 1606.—To MARIAN HEPBORNE the sum of 100*l.*, in part of payment of 300*l.* limited unto her in recompense of her annuity of 50*l.* per annum granted unto her by his Majesty for her attendance about the Duke of York, which she hath lately surrendered unto his Majesty. By writ, dated 14th of November, 1605 | 100 | 0 | 0 |

| | | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| *Master Bingley, Gentleman.* | 18*th of June.*—To Master BINGLEY, gentleman, in part of payment of an order dated the of June, 1608, for the sum of 2,500*l.*, to be by him paid over to sundry his Majesty's subjects, having served as well his late Majesty as his Highness, according to several establishments and lists sent into the realm of Ireland, as also by virtue of his Highness's letters, directed to the chief governors there, after the rate of his Highness's coin of harp shillings current in that realm, according to the said establishments and tenor of the Privy Seal, dated 17th of June, 1606 . . . | 1000 | 0 | 0 |
| *John Tarbock, Messenger.* | 27*th of June,* 1606.—To him, being sent by his Majesty's Attorney-General to seek several men in the counties of Sussex, Oxford, and city of London, whom he hath caused to appear before the Lords in the Star Chamber, by warrant of the Lord Treasurer, and by general writ . . . . . | 3 | 6 | 8 |
| *Peter Cole, Picture Maker.* | 1*st of July.*—Unto PETER COLE, picture maker, the sum of 20*l.*, for his pains and charges in making the King's Majesty's arms in the Star Chamber. By warrant of the Lord Treasurer, and by general writ current . . . . | 20 | 0 | 0 |
| *Francis Steward.* | 2*nd of July.*—By order, 3rd of July, 1606.—To FRANCIS STEWARD, sent to the University of Oxford, there to reside for his furtherance in learning, the sum of 50*l.*, parcel of his annuity of 200*l.* granted by his Majesty, during pleasure, payable quarterly . . . . . | 50 | 0 | 0 |
| *Henry Ferrers.* | To HENRY FERRERS, the sum of 20*l.*, for apprehending of Thomas Came, alias Smyth, a notorious coiner, for his travel and pains in that service. By warrant of the Lord Treasurer, and by virtue of general writ . . . . . | 20 | 0 | 0 |

| | | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| *Sir David Murrey, for the Prince.* | By order, 3rd of June, 1606.—To Sir DAVID MURREY, Knight, gentleman of the privy chamber to the Prince, as well the sum of 166*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*, parcel of a yearly allowance of 1,000 marks for necessary charges to be expended by him for the use and service of the said Prince, payable quarterly by equal portions. The first payment thereof to begin at the Feast of the Nativity of Saint John the Baptist last past, and so to continue quarterly during pleasure; as also the sum of 123*l.* 15*s.* for money by him already issued, by commandment of the said Prince . . | 290 | 8 | 4 |
| *Sir Henry Lee, Knight, Master of the Armoury.* | *5th of July.*—By order, the last of June, 1606.—To Sir HENRY LEE, Knight, Master of the Armoury, or to his assigns, the sum of 227*l.* 16*s.*, to be employed and disbursed for the providing of weapons, &c., to be used for the performance of certain challenges and triumphs appointed to be done before his Highness. By writ, dated 18th of June, 1606 . . . . . | 227 | 16 | 0 |
| *Sir Gilbert Wakering, Knight.* | *8th of July,* 1606. — To Sir GILBERT WAKERING, Knight, High Sheriff of the county of Stafford, for his travel and charges in conveying of Stephen Littleton from the Tower of London, and divers other persons remaining in other prisons in and about the city of London, for the late most horrible treason and conspiracy, unto the gaol of Stafford, to receive their trials at the last assizes there, holden by a Privy Seal, dated the 8th of July, 1606, and letters of the Privy Council . . . . | 85 | 0 | 0 |
| *Robert Goodshawe, Messenger.* | *15th of July.*—To him, being sent, by commandment of the Lord Treasurer of England, oftentimes unto Shoreditch, and unto other places near and about the city of London, to search for William Cowell, an informer, and keeping him at diet and lodging 20 days, who, being sent | | | |

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| to Newgate, removed himself by an Habeas Corpus before the Barons of the Exchequer, and by them is committed to the place where he remaineth, at the commandment of the Lord Chief Justice, for divers complaints against him for unjust vexation of his Majesty's subjects, and extorting of money. By general writ . . . . . | 8 | 0 | 0 |
| *Lord Hay, Master of the Robes.* — 16*th of July.*—By order, 12th of July, 1606. To the Right Honourable the LORD HAY, gentleman of his Highness's robes, the sum of 625*l.* in prest, parcel of his yearly assignment of 2,500*l.*, to be by him from time to time issued for the buying and providing of all manner of stuffs for the said robes, and apparel for his Highness's own wearing upon his account, payable quarterly during pleasure, and due for the quarter ended at the feast of the Nativity of Saint John the Baptist last past, 1606. By writ, dated 12th of December, 1605 . . . . . | 625 | 0 | 0 |
| *Master Edward Hawtyn.* — 17*th of July.*—Whereas EDWARD HAWTYN, gentleman, hath, by his many years' labour and diligent travail, collected, compiled, and made sundry books of entries, of grants and leases in the late Queen Elizabeth's time, and now to his like great pains in searching them hath manifested divers and sundry of his Highness's crown lands, take order for payment of 40*l.* towards his pains therein. By warrant of the Lord Treasurer of England, dated 14th of July, 1606 . | 10 | 0 | 0 |
| *Sir Charles Cornwallis, Knight, Ambassador in Spain.* — 18*th of July.*—By order, 18th of July, 1606. To Sir CHARLES CORNWALLIS, Knight, ambassador resident with the King of Spain, the sum of 180*l.* by way of advance upon his allowance of 40*s.* per day, for the months of June, July, and August, containing 92 days, to be afterwards defalked of his said entertainment. By writ, dated 11th of November, 1605 . | 180 | 0 | 0 |

*For the impaling of the great Parke of Nonsuch.* By order, 25th of November, 1606.— To LORD TAVERNOUR, surveyor of his Highness's woods on this side Trent, the sum of 1,076*l.* 11*s.* in prest, to be by him issued as well for provision of timber for the impaling of the great park at Nonsuch, repairing of the 2 lodges there, and for making of 3 cart gates, and 1 cart bridge, as for the workmanship and finishing of the same works. By writ, dated 2nd of November, 1605 . . . . 1076 11 0

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|

MEMORANDUM.—That 2 orders for the surplus, containing each 1000*l.*, were by commandment of my Lord Treasurer altered for the diets of the King of Denmark, and are so entered the 26th of this instant month, notwithstanding that the order beareth date 31st of July, 1606 . . . . . 100 0 0

*Christopher Porter, Messenger.* To him, for his attendance upon Sir Julius Cæsar and others, his Majesty's Commissioners, for the examination of such prisoners as were in divers prisons in and about London being apprehended for the late damnable treason, and he was employed 62 days in this service. By general writ current . . . . . 16 0 0

*Lord Osborne, the Lord Treasurer's Remembrancer.* 21*st of July.*—To LORD OSBORNE, the Lord Treasurer's Remembrancer in the Exchequer, the sum of 30*l.* for his travel, in writing and making commissions for the recusant debts from the record remaining with the Clerk of the Pipe and Clerk of Extracts for the seizing of their goods, and 2 parts of their lands, and for the inrolment of the same commissions and inquisitions, returned for the half year ended at the feast of the Annunciation last past. By general writ current . . . . . 30 0 0

£. s. d.

*Embroiderers for embroidering of summer Liveries.* — *22nd of July.*—By order, 20th of July, 1606. To JOHN PARRE and WILLIAM BRODERICK, embroiderers, for the embroidering of 347 coats of red cloth with roses and crowns imperial, given by his Majesty to the yeomen of the chamber, warders of the Tower of London, and others, for this 4th year of his Highness's reign, the sum of 130*l.* 12*s.* 8*d.*; the particulars whereof are expressed in the Privy Seal, dated 30th of June, 1606 . 130 12 8

*Clerk of the Exchequer to the Guard, for embroidering of Coats with J. R.* — *23rd of July.*—By order, 20th of July, 1606. To ROBERT SEALE, clerk of the Exchequer to the guard, the sum of 17*l.* 2*s.*, to be by him paid for the embroidering of red coats with the letters J. R. in Venice gold, given to the grooms, pages, and others belonging to the chambers of the King, the Queen, and Prince, this 4th year of his Majesty's reign; as particularly is expressed in a Privy Seal, dated 30th of June, 1606 . . . . . 17 2 0

*Thomas Knoyle.* — By order, 21st of July, 1606.—To THOMAS KNOYLE, one of the esquires of his Highness's stable, the sum of 82*l.*, parcel of a more sum limited for provisions of hay, bread, straw, and other necessaries by him demanded for horses lately sent to the King of Spain, as for the shipping of the said horses at Dover and their unshipping at the Groyne, with other charges of carriage and assistance in the leading and conveying of them from the Groyne to the court at Valladolid in Spain, and for postages and carriages of trunks for him and his company from Portsmouth in their return back again, according to a bill of the particulars subscribed by him, and allowed by the Right Honourable the Earl of Worcester, master of the horse. By writ, dated 10th of March, 1605 . 82 0 0

| | | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| *Ralph Wynwood.* | By order, 21st of July, 1606.—To RALPH WYNWOOD, Esq., ambassador resident in the Low Countries, as his Highness's counsellor of estate with the States of the United Provinces, the sum of 184*l.* by way of advance upon his diets, at 10*s.* per day, for the months of June, July, and August, 1606, containing 92 days, to be after defalked of his said entertainment as the same shall grow due. By writ, dated 5th of July, 1603. As also the sum of 150*l.* for intelligences, sending of letters, and other disbursements for his Majesty's service, according to a bill of the particulars subscribed by him, and allowed by the Right Honourable the Earl of Salisbury, principal secretary to his Majesty. By writ, dated 22nd of February, 1603 . . . . . | 434 | 0 | 0 |
| *Richard Ferris, Messenger.* | *25th of July.*—To him, being sent by commandment of the Lord Treasurer of England for the apprehending of one Andrew, servant to Sir Everard Digby, who concealed from his Majesty the sum of 100*l.*, and for riding into the county of Leicester, he being not there, rode to Horn Castle in Lincolnshire, where he apprehended him, staying in this service 11 days. By general writ . . . . . | 8 | 0 | 0 |
| *Andrew Turwin, Paymaster of the Workers.* | *26th of July.*—By order, 22nd of July, 1606. To ANDREW TURWIN, paymaster of his Highness's works, the sum of 100*l.* in prest, towards the new building of the great banqueting-house at the palace of Westminster. By writ, dated 14th of June, 1606 . . . . . | 100 | 0 | 0 |
| *Sir Henry Cocke, Knight, Cofferer.* | By order, 26th of July, 1606. To Sir HENRY COCKE, Knight, cofferer of his Highness's household, the sum of 2,000*l.* in prest, parcel of a more sum, towards the defraying of the charges and expenses of the diets | | | |

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| of the King of Denmark and his train, to be charged in the account of the said cofferer. By writ, dated 24th of July, 1606 . . . . . | 2000 | 0 | 0 |
| *Giles Simpson.* By order, 21st of July, 1606.—To GILES SIMPSON, his Majesty's goldsmith, the sum of 689*l.* 17*s.* 7*d.* to be by him employed for fine gold and fine silver for making of spangles for the coats of the guard, footmen, and messengers belonging to his Majesty, the Queen, the Prince, and the Lady Elizabeth, given unto them this 4th year of his Highness's reign; as is particularly expressed in the Privy Seal, dated 30th of June, 1606 . . | 689 | 17 | 7 |
| *George Sheires, Apothecary for the Household.* 1*st of August.*—By order, 26th of July, 1606. To GEORGE SHEIRES, apothecary for the household, the sum of 40*l.*, parcel of his yearly allowance of 60*l.*, payable quarterly, during pleasure, for physical provisions, to be bestowed from time to time upon the poorest servants and others attending in his Highness's household, due for the quarter ended at the feast of the Annunciation of Saint Mary the Virgin last past, according to a certificate of Edward Elwin, doctor in physic, and physician for the household. By writ, dated 20th of April, 1609 . . . . | 15 | 0 | 0 |
| *Sir Ralph Sedley.* 9*th of August.*—By order, 8th of August, 1606. To Sir RALPH SEDLEY, Knight, the sum of 100*l.*, for his charges, being lately employed in his Majesty's service to the Commissioners of the late borders, residing at Carlisle, whither he is to be employed again, for the transporting of certain families of the Gramies from the late borders of the two realms of England and Scotland, where they did inhabit, to Dublin, where they are to arrive, and after to be conveyed unto the county of Roscommon, in the realm of Ireland, where they are to abide. By writ of Privy Seal, dated 21st of July, 1606 . | 100 | 0 | 0 |

*Lord Harrington,* } 14*th August,* 1606.—To the Right Honourable the LORD HARRINGTON, the sum of 500*l.*, by way of advance, parcel of a yearly allowance of 1,000*l.*, for the defraying of the charges of the diets of the Lady Elizabeth and her family, over and besides all former allowances, payable half-yearly, during pleasure, and due for the half year to end at the feast of Saint Michael the Archangel next ensuing, 1608. By Privy Seal dormant, dated 14th of August, 1606 . . . . . 500 0 0

*John de Cretes, Serjeant Painter.* } 20*th of August,* 1606.—To JOHN DE CRETES, Serjeant Painter, in full satisfaction and payment of his pains and charges in making of three pictures, the one representing his Majesty, the other two the Queen, and the Prince, in full length and proportion, which his Highness hath caused to be sent to his ambassador resident with the Archduke of Austria, to be by him presented to the said Archduke. By a Privy Seal, dated the 20th of August, 1606 . . . . 53 6 8

*Sir Roger Aston, for money disbursed for private services concerning the King of Denmark.* } 30*th of August.*—By order, 26th of August, 1606. To ROGER ASTON, Knight, gentleman of the bedchamber, the sum of 500*l.*, parcel of a more sum, limited by the Privy Seal, to be by him disbursed for private services concerning the King of Denmark . . . . . 500 0 0

*Sir Thomas Edmonds.* } By order, the last of July, 1606. To Sir THOMAS EDMONDS, Knight, his Highness's ambassador resident with the Archduke of Austria, as well the sum of 406*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*, by way of advance upon his diets, at 16*s.* 8*d.* per day, for the months of June, July, and August, 1606, containing 92 days, to be after defalked of his said entertainment as the same shall grow due, as also the sum of 125*l.* for intelligences, for the

quarter ended at the Feast of the Nativity of Saint John the Baptist last past . . . . . £. s. d. 631 13 4

*Mistress Dennis, the Queen's Midwife.* } *6th of September.*—By order, 3rd of September, 1606. To ALICE DENNIS, midwife to the Queen, the sum of 100*l.*, to be taken to her as of his Highness's free gift and reward, in regard of her pains and attendance, without account, imprest, or other charge to be set upon her for the same. By writ of Privy Seal, dated 6th of August, 1606 . . . . . 100 0 0

*John Sucklinge.* } By order, 3rd of September, 1606. To JOHN SUCKLINGE, gentleman, the sum of 1,235*l.* 18*s.* 2*d.*, for so much money by him disbursed for rewards to the King of Denmark's servants, and for other matters of honour appertaining to his entertainment, as parcel of the sum of 1,300*l.*, limited by a Privy Seal, dated 7th of August, 1606 . . . . . 1235 18 2

*Widow Bryard, for the Diets of the Duke of Lorraine's Ambassador.* } *13th of September.*—By order, 3rd of September, 1606. Unto Widow BRYARD, keeper of the Flower de Luce, in Crutched Friars, within Aldgate, London, or to her assign, the sum of 75*l.*, for the diets of the Baron of Malliana, lately sent Ambassador from the Duke of Lorraine, and of his train, during such time as he dieted in her house. By writ, dated 14th of July, 1606 . . . . . 75 0 0

*Lord Lumley.* } By order, 18th of July, 1606. To the Right Honourable the LORD LUMLEY, as well the sum of 6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*, parcel of his yearly fee of 26*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*, for the keeping of his Highness's house at Nonsuch, with the grounds, gardens, and parks there, payable quarterly, during pleasure, as also the sum of

29*l.* 5*s.* 8½*d.*, for charges disbursed by his Lordship to gardeners, weeders, and others, within the same time . . . £ 35 *s.* 19 *d.* 0½

*John, Lord Stanhope, Treasurer of the Chamber for inspecting of Jesuits and Priests.*

By order, 24th of September, 1606. To JOHN, LORD STANHOPE, Treasurer of the Chamber, the sum of 60*l.*, in prest, to be by his Lordship paid over to Robert Bowles and certain other of the messengers of the Chamber for the inspection of certain Jesuits and priests in the parts beyond the seas, their victualling and travel, with other necessary charges for that service, so as the same do not exceed in the whole the sum 100*l.* By writ, dated the last of August, 1606 . . . . . 60 0 0

*Sir David Murrey, Knight.*

*4th of October.*—By order, 1st of October, 1606. To Sir DAVID MURREY, Knight, gentleman of the privy chamber to the Prince, the sum of 166*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*, parcel of a yearly allowance of 1,000 marks, for defraying of the necessary charges to be expended by him for the use of the said Prince . . . . . 166 13 4

*Philip Jacobson, Jeweller.*

*21st of October.*—By order, 11th of October, 1606. To PHILIP JACOBSON, jeweller, the sum of 880*l.*, in full satisfaction and payment of his part of a certain diamond, pearls pendant, and 2 dozen of buttons, taken of him and Arnold Lulles, bestowed by his Majesty upon the Queen at the christening of the Lady Mary, amounting in the whole to the sum of 2,530*l.* By writ, dated 18th of May, 1605. . 880 0 0

*Sir William Herrick and Arnold Lulles, for Pearl and Jewels for the Queen.*

By order, 11th of October, 1606. To Sir WILLIAM HERRICK, Knight, and ARNOLD LULLES, jewellers, the several sums of

£. s. d.

money hereafter following, for sundry jewels which have been had and received of them by order and commandment from his Majesty, and disposed of by his Highness at New Year's tide last past, that is to say, for a rope of round pearls, great and orient, for the Queen, 740*l.*; for a great round pearl for her Majesty, 900*l.*; for a chain of stone, and a George, for the Prince, 800*l.*; for a jewel for Charles, Duke of York, 130*l.*; and for 2 pictures of gold set with stone given by the Queen, the one to Monsieur de Beaumont, the late French Ambassador, and the other to the Lady his wife, 459*l.* By writ, dated the 1st day of February, 1605 . . . . . 3029 0 0

*Peter Vanlore, for Jewels.* By order, 11th of October, 1606.—To PETER VANLORE, merchant stranger, but denizen of this realm of England, as well the sum of 4,000*l.*, in repayment of the like sum borrowed of him by his Majesty for 6 months, ending the 1st of the month of July last, 1606, as also the sum of 800*l.*, for jewels had of him for his Highness's service, which he hath also forborne until the said 1st of July, and 385*l.* for the interest of the said sums for the said time. By writ, dated 2nd of March, 1605 . . . . . 5185 0 0

*Arnold Lulles, Jeweller.* By order, 11th of October, 1606.—To ARNOLD LULLES, jeweller, the sum of 1550*l.*, for a full satisfaction and payment of his part of a certain jewel of diamonds, with pearls pendant, and 2 dozen of buttons, taken of him and Philip Jacobson, bestowed by his Majesty upon the Queen at the christening of the Lady Mary. By writ, dated the 8th of March, 1605 . . . . . 1550 0 0

*Peter Vanlore.* By order, 11th of October, 1606.—To PETER VANLORE, merchant, denizen, and jeweller, of the city of London, the sum of 3,000*l.*, for cer-

tain pearls pendant bought of him for his Majesty's use. By writ, dated 23rd of March, 1604 . . . . . £. s. d. 3000 0 0

*Thomas Pott.* } *25th of October.*—By order, 23rd of October, 1606. To THOMAS POTT, appointed to keep his Highness's dogs called slughounds, the sum of 9*l.* 2*s.* 6*d.*, parcel of his allowance of 2*s.* per day, payable quarterly, during pleasure . . . . . 9 2 6

*Cornelius Cure.* } *13th of November.*—By order, 10th of November, 1606. To CORNELIUS CURE, master mason of his Highness's works, the sum of 100*l.*, parcel of a more sum, limited for framing, making, and finishing of a tomb for Queen Mary, late Queen of Scotland, according to a plot thereof drawn, and articles indented, between the Right Honourable the Lord Treasurer, and the Earls of Northampton and Salisbury, and the said Cornelius Cure. By writ, dated 19th of April, 1606 . . . . . 100 0 0

*Maximilian Powtran.* } *14th of November.*—By order, 14th of November, 1606. To MAXIMILIAN POWTRAN, alias COULT, the sum of 120*l.*, parcel of the sum of 600*l.* for making and erecting of a tomb within the collegiate church of Saint Peter, in Westminster, for a monument of the late Queen, according to an agreement made with him by articles indented betwixt the Right Honourable the Lord Treasurer of England, the Earl of Salisbury, and the said Maximilian. By writ, dated 4th of March, 1604. [There are other entries for the charges of erecting this tomb.] 120 0 0

*Sir Henry Wotton, Ambassador resident with the Duke of Venice.* } *26th of November.*—By order, 23rd of November, 1606. To Sir HENRY WOTTON, Knight, his Majesty's ambassador resident with the Duke of Venice, as well the sum of 303*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*, upon his diets, at 66*s.* 8*d.* per day, for the months of September, and October

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| last, and this present November, 1606, containing 91 days, as also the sum of 100*l.*, for intelligences and other private services, according to a bill thereof subscribed by him, and allowed by the Right Honourable the Earl of Salisbury, his Majesty's principal secretary. By writ, dated 23rd of March, 1603 . . . . . | 403 | 6 | 8 |
| *Dr. Neale, Dean of Westminster.* 29*th of November,* 1606.—To Master DOCTOR NEALE, Dean of Westminster, as well 72*l.* 12*s.* 3*d.* for repairing the statues in the church of Westminster, with robes, painting, and other attire, as also 53*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* due to him and others of the said church for the burial of his Highness's daughter, the Lady Sophia. By a Privy Seal, dated 29th of November, 1606 . . . . . | 125 | 18 | 11 |
| *Sir George Carew, Ambassador resident with the French King.* By order, 20th November, 1606. —To Sir GEORGE CAREW, Knight, his Majesty's Ambassador resident with the French King, as well the sum of 480*l.*, by way of advance upon his diets, at 4*l.* per day, for the months of November, December, January, and February, 1606, containing 120 days, to be after defalked of his said entertainment as the same shall grow due, as also the sum of 360*l.* for intelligences, sending of letters, and other disbursements, in the months of March, April, May, June, July, August, September, and October last, according to bills thereof subscribed by him, and allowed by the Right Honourable the Earl of Salisbury, his Majesty's principal Secretary. By writ, dated 4th July, 1605 | 840 | 0 | 0 |
| *Sir Thomas Edmonds, upon Diets and Intelligences.* By order, 24th of November, 1606. — To Sir THOMAS EDMONDS, Knight, Secretary for the French tongue, his Majesty's Ambassador resident with the Archduke of Austria, as well the sum of | | | |

303*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* upon his diets, at 66*s.* 8*d.* per day, for the months of September, October last, and this present November, 1606, containing 91 days, as also the sum of 125*l.* for intelligences, sending of letters, and other disbursements for his Majesty's service, according to a bill of the particulars thereof subscribed by him, and allowed by the Right Honourable the Earl of Salisbury, his Majesty's principal Secretary. By writ, dated 2nd of January, 1604 . . . . 428 6 8

£. *s.* *d.*

*Sir Roger Aston, for paling of the Little Park at Eltham, and repair of the Lodge there.*

*9th of December.*—By order, 1st of December, 1606. To Sir Roger Aston, Knight, the sum of 128*l.* 15*s.* 1*d.*, in full satisfaction and payment of the charges, as well for setting up the pales at the Little Park of Eltham, as for repairing the Lodge there with tiling and rough-casting, and other works done there, appearing by certificate under the hand of the surveyor of his Highness's works. By writ, dated 10th of November, 1606 . . . . . 128 15 1

*John Williams, Goldsmith.*

*The last of December,* 1606.—To John Williams, his Majesty's goldsmith, in part payment of an order, dated 15th of February, 1606, for the sum of 10,936*l.* 14*s.* 3*d.*, for sundry parcels of gilt plate, and chains of gold, given away by his Majesty, as well at New Year's tide, 1605, in New Year's gifts, and at sundry times to ambassadors, christenings, marriages, and otherwise, as also 1097*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* for sundry parcels of gilt and white plate, chains, and medals of gold, remaining in the charge of Sir Henry Cary, Knight, master and treasurer of his Highness's jewels and plate, and 138*l.* 3*s.* for the hire of sundry parcels of plate gilt, parcel gilt and white, borrowed for feasting and entertaining of the King of Denmark and others, and 409*l.* 18*s.* 10½*d.* for new making, mending, gilding, and repairing of broken plate, of gold, silver gilt, parcel gilt and white, occupied in his Majesty's privy chamber, in sundry offices and chambers of the

household, and in furnishing of rich plate for cupboards, and at divers tables kept within the Court, and so broken, with gold and silver put to the same, from the 15th day of June, in the 3rd year of his Majesty's reign, until the 20th day of November, in the 4th year of his Highness's said reign, according to a book of the particulars remaining with the officers of the Jewel-house. By a Privy Seal, dated the last of December, 1606. [There are further payments in part of the before-mentioned sums] . . . . . 2000 0 0

£. s. d.

*Sir Richard Smith, Knight.*

31*st of December.*—By order, the last of December, 1606. To Sir RICHARD SMITH, Knight, Receiver General of the revenues of the Duchy of Cornwall, the sum of 10,000*l.*, in prest, towards the payment of 20,000*l.* to be by him paid upon the 3rd day of this month of January, unto John Eldred and William Ferrers, citizens of London, authorized for receipt thereof to the use of themselves and other citizens of the same city, lenders of the sum of 60,000*l.* to the late Queen Elizabeth upon mortgage of lands, according to an agreement made with them in that behalf. By writ, dated 14th of August, 1606 . . . . . 10000 0 0

*Sir Thomas Bludder, Knight, Farmer of the Impost of Coals.*

23*rd day of January.*—By order, 20th day of January, 1606. To Sir THOMAS BLUDDER, Knight, Farmer of the Impost of Sea Coals, the several sums hereafter following, by way of allowance for the number of certain chaldrons of coals, laden as well in divers parts of this realm, and transported into foreign parts beyond the seas, as laden in the parts of Scotland, and transported from thence into this realm of England, discharged of the several impost of 5*s.* and 12*d.* the chaldron, that is to say, as well 853*l.* 17*s.* 6*d.* for 3415½ chaldrons of sea coals laden in the ports of Cumberland, Chester, Milford, Cardiff, and Berwick, and transported from thence into the realms of Scotland, Ireland, and the Isles of Guernsey, Jersey, and Man, discharged of the impost of 5*s.* the chaldron; as also the sum of 16*l.* 9*s.* for

329 chaldrons of coals transported from Scotland to divers ports of this realm, discharged of the impost of 12*d.* the chaldron, and 22*l.* 15*s.* for the impost of 91 chaldrons of sea coals, and grindstones, reshipped by Thomas Turner in the port of Newcastle to be transported into France, which were lost by misfortune at sea, discharged of the impost of 5*s.* the chaldron; as also the sum of 200*l.* for 4000 chaldrons of coals laden in the port of Newcastle, and transported to the port of London, to the use of the poor of that city, discharged of the impost of 12*d.* the chaldron, according to his Highness's letters patent in that behalf made, which were received to the use aforesaid, appearing by certificate under the hand of Sir Leonard Halliday, Knight, late Lord Mayor of that city, dated the 10th of October last, 1606, which said several quantities and number of chaldrons of coals were laden and transported within the year ending at Michaelmas last, 1606. By letters patent, dated 27th of January, 1603 . . . . . £. s. d. 1093 1 6

*John Harris, Goldsmith.* — 28*th of January.*—By order, 15th of January, 1606. To JOHN HARRIS, of London, goldsmith, the sum of 85*l.*, for a jewel had of him, and bestowed upon the Duke of York for his Majesty's new year's gift, according to a certificate under the hands of the Right Honourable the Earls of Suffolk and Salisbury, agreeable to the tenor of a Privy Seal, dated 30th of December, 1606 . . . . . 85 0 0

*Sir Thomas Ridgeway, Knight.* — 29*th of January,* 1606.—To Sir THOMAS RIDGEWAY, Knight, Treasurer at War in Ireland, to be by him paid over to Sir Josias Bodley, who is to be employed in the realm of Ireland, about fortifications, to be hereafter defalked of his entertainment there. By virtue of the said Privy Seal, and letters of the Privy Council . . 100 0 0

*Thomas Woodward, Brother of Rowland.* — 2*nd of February,* 1606.—To THOMAS WOODWARD, brother to Rowland Woodward, the sum of 60*l.*,

£. s. d.

to the use of his said brother, to be taken to him as of his Majesty's free gift and reward, for that whereas the said Rowland Woodward, having been of late sent with letters unto his Majesty from Sir Henry Wotton, Knight, his Highness's Ambassador resident at Venice, was, in his journey coming hitherward through France, assailed by certain loose company, and grievously wounded, by reason whereof he hath been forced to make stay there for the cure of his hurts, to his great charges, both for surgeons and diets. By a Privy Seal, dated 2nd of February, 1606 . . 60 0 0

*Sir Roger Dallison, Knight.* } *9th of February.*—By order, 7th of February, 1606. To Sir ROGER DALLISON, Knight, the sum of 3132*l.* 9*s.* 10*d.*, in part of payment of the sum of 15,593*l.* 14*s.*, limited to be by him paid over to divers shopkeepers, artificers, and others, for stuffs taken of them, and for workmanship of divers things made for the childbed of the Queen, according to a schedule of assignment, containing as well the names of divers creditors as the several sums due to them, assigned unto them as parcel of their debts; subscribed by me the Lord Treasurer, the Lord Chamberlain, and the Earl of Salisbury, amounting to the sum of 3132*l.* 9*s.* 10*d.* . . . . . 3132 9 10

*Lord Carew, Baron of Clopton.* } By order, 7th of February, 1606.—To the Right Honourable the LORD CAREW, Baron of Clopton, Vice Chamberlain and Receiver General to the Queen, the sum of 696*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*, to be by him paid over unto George Heriott, of London, jeweller, and Gilbert Nesmith, for divers jewels and other things, which hath been had and received of them, to the use of the Queen; that is to say, to George Heriott the sum of 430*l.*, in part payment of 2360*l.*; and to Gilbert Nesmith the sum of 266*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*, in part of payment of 1332*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*, and as parcel of the sum of

4967*l.* 1*s.* 5*d.*, mentioned in a schedule containing in full the names of divers creditors as the several sums due to them, for wares and commodities had of them, and for works done by them for the use of the said Queen, assigned unto them as parcel of their debt; subscribed by me the Lord Treasurer, the Lord Chamberlain, and the Earl of Salisbury . . . . . £. s. d. 696 13 4

*Lord Carew, Baron of Clopton.* By order, 7th of February, 1606.—To the LORD CAREW, Baron of Clopton, Vice Chamberlain and Receiver General to the Queen, the sum of 2444*l.* 15*s.* 10*d.*, in part payment of 4572*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*, to be by him paid over to divers artificers and others, for commodities had of them, and for works done by them for the use of the Queen, from the feast of the Annunciation of the Blessed Virgin Mary, 1604, until the feast of Saint Michael the Archangel, 1605 . . 2444 15 10

*Lord Carew, Baron of Clopton.* By order, 7th of February, 1606.—To the LORD CAREW, Baron of Clopton, Vice Chamberlain and Receiver General to the Queen, the sum of 848*l.* 6*s.* 10*d.*, in part payment of the sum of 6108*l.* 12*s.* 4*d.*, to be by him paid over to Sir William Stone, Knight, mercer, of London, for divers kinds and quantities of stuff delivered by him for the use of the said Queen, and as parcel of the sum of 4967*l.* 10*s.* 2*d.*, mentioned in a schedule of assignment containing the names of the divers creditors . . . . . 848 6 10

*Lord Carew, Baron of Clopton.* By order, 7th of February, 1606.—To the Right Honourable the LORD CAREW, Baron of Clopton, Vice Chamberlain and Receiver General to the Queen, the sum of 456*l.* 7*s.* 6*d.*, to be by him paid over to Elias Tillier, of London, linendraper, for sundry commodities had of him for the use of the Queen, from the feast of the Annunciation

of the Blessed Virgin Mary, 1604, until the feast of Saint Michael the Archangel, 1605, as parcel of the sum of 4,967*l.* 10*s.* 2*d.* . . . . . £. s. d. 456 7 6

*Lord Carew, Baron of Clopton.* } By order, 7th of February, 1606.—To the Right Honourable the LORD CAREW, Baron of Clopton, Vice Chamberlain and Receiver General of the Queen, the sum of 621*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* in part of payment of the sum of 2,643*l.*, to be by him paid over to Thomas Henshawe, of London, silkman, for divers things and parcels of stuff had and received of him for the use of the Queen, as parcel of the sum of 4,967*l.* 10*s.* 2*d.* . . . . . 621 6 8

*John Tavernour.* } 12*th of February.*—By order, 10th of February, 1606. To JOHN TAVERNOUR, gentleman, surveyor of his Highness's woods from the river of Trent southward, the sum of 641*l.* 15*s.* 2*d.* for making a rail to be set over the pales in all places about the great park at Nonsuch in the county of Surrey, and the pales there to be new set and repaired with rails, posts, and shores, as for making of certain cart-bridges over the river there with certain gates, two new boats, and for reparations to be done about the great lodge there, with ditching, gravelling, and other necessary charges incident to that work, according to an estimate of the particular charges thereof subscribed by the said surveyor. By writ, dated 15th of January, 1606 . . . . 641 15 2

*Abraham Jacob.* } By order, 10th of February, 1606.—To Master ABRAHAM JACOB, the sum of 325*l.* 14*s.* 3*d.* in full satisfaction of his demand of the sum of 531*l.* 8*s.* 10*d.*, being the full sum due to him for the impost of sweet wines provided for the expenses of his Majesty's household, and other charges thereunto incident and belonging for two years and a half, begun the 1st of October, 1603, in the first year of his Majesty's reign, and ended the

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| last of March last past, 1606, according to a certificate of the auditor of that account for the time being, and the demand of the said Abraham Jacob, agreeably with the contract made betwixt the officers of the green cloth and him in the 1st year of his Majesty's reign. By writ, dated 14th of August, 1606 . . . . . | 325 | 14 | 3 |
| *William Cooke.* } 13*th of February.*—By order, 10th of November, 1606. To WILLIAM COOKE, gentleman, one of the surveyors of his Highness's stables, authorized by the Right Honourable the Earl of Worcester, master of the horse, for receipt thereof, the sum of 100*l.* in prest, for repair of the stables belonging to his Majesty's house of access for the great horse, hobbies, geldings, and carriage horses, with furniture of necessary utensils. By writ, dated 10th of May, 1604 . . . . . | 100 | 0 | 0 |
| *Philip Jacobson.* } 16*th of February.*—By order, 30th of January, 1606. To PHILIP JACOBSON, the sum of 400*l.* for a jewel had of him, and bestowed by his Majesty upon the Lady Elizabeth's Grace for a new year's gift . . . . . | 400 | 0 | 0 |
| *Sir Thomas Georges, Knight.* } 17*th of February.*—By order, 11th of February, 1606. To Sir THOMAS GEORGES, Knight, keeper of his Highness's park at Richmond, as well the sum of 125*l.* to be by him paid over to the owners of certain ground, to the quantity of 25 acres, taken into the said park by his Majesty's direction, for the enlargement thereof, according to a composition made with them at the rate of 5*l.* the acre, as also the sum of 11*l.* 18*s.* for so much money by him disbursed for paling, ditching, and other work done about the said park, according to a note thereof under his hand. By writ, dated 20th of November, 1606 . . . . . | 136 | 18 | 0 |
| *John Tirrell.* } By order, 15th of February, 1606. To JOHN TIRRELL, the sum of 110*l.* for a ring had of | | | |

him, and bestowed by his Majesty upon the Queen at New Year's tide last, according to a certificate thereof under the hands of the Right Honourable the Earls of Suffolk and Salisbury, agreeable to the tenor of the Privy Seal, dated 30th of December, 1606 . . . . . £. s. d. 110 0 0

*Nicholas Howker, Goldsmith.* } *21st of February.*—By order, 21st of February, 1606. To NICHOLAS HOWKER, of London, goldsmith, the sum of 180*l.* for one chain of gold fashioned like snakes, enamelled green and set with diamonds, bought of him and given by the Queen to the Spanish ambassador, Don Juan Conde de Villa Medina at his departure, to be taken to the said Howker in full satisfaction and payment for the said chain. By writ, dated 3rd of June, 1606 . . . . . 180 0 0

*Master John Bancks.* } *23rd of February.*—By order, 20th of February, 1606. To JOHN BANCKS, gentleman, the sum of 73*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* as remainder of a further sum which he hath already had and employed for certain timber for the impaling of a warren for hares between Newmarket and Shelford, in the county of Cambridge, and for making certain bridges for his Majesty's more easy and safe passage, appearing to be due unto him by his oath taken for his true account, the 10th of February, 1606, before Sir George Snigge, one of the Barons of the Exchequer. By writ, dated 17th of February, 1606 73 13 4

*Mistress Okey, Keeper of the Gate-house.* } *28th of February.*—By order, the last of December, 1606. To Mistress ANNE OKEY, keeper of the gate-house at Westminster, the sum of 305*l.* 13*s.* for the diets and other charges of divers prisoners remaining in her custody from the 26th of December, 1605, until the 29th of September last, 1606, then next following, according to bills of the particulars subscribed and allowed by the

Lords and others of the Privy Council, agreeable to the tenor of the said Privy Seal. By writ of Privy Seal, dated 5th of July, 1603 . . . . . £. s. d. 305 13 0

*Maximilian Powtran.* — *17th of March,* 1606.—To MAXIMILIAN POWTRAN, alias COULT, authorized and appointed by the Right Honourable the Earl of Salisbury, his Majesty's principal secretary, the sum of 40*l.*, as parcel of a Privy Seal, dated the 17th of March, 1606, not exceeding 140*l.*, to be paid to such persons and at such times as his lordship should signify, towards the making and erecting of a tomb within the collegiate church of Saint Peter, in Westminster, for the Lady Sophia. By Privy Seal, dated 17th of March, 1606 . . . . . 40 0 0

*John de Cretes, Serjeant Painter.* — To Master JOHN DE CRETES, serjeant painter, 20*l.*, for the gilding and painting of the tomb for the Lady Sophia, within the collegiate church of Saint Peter, in Westminster; and to RICHARD PATRICK, blacksmith, 40*l.*, for a grate of iron about the said tomb, being in full payment of the sum of 110*l.* limited to be paid for the making and finishing of the said tomb, according to a certificate thereof, under the hand of the Earl of Salisbury, his Majesty's principal secretary. By a Privy Seal, dated 17th of March, 1606 . . 60 0 0

*Lord Carew, Baron of Clopton.* — *18th of March.*—By order, 15th of March, 1606. To the Right Honourable the LORD CAREW, Baron of Clopton, Vice Chamberlain and Receiver General to the Queen, as well the sum of 20*l.* paid into the receipt of his Majesty's Exchequer, for the fee-farm of the manor of Grimston, otherwise Greenesteed, in the county of Essex, due for one whole year, ended at the feast of Saint Michael the Archangel last past, 1606; as also the sum of 40*l.* for the rent of the manor of Bansted in Walton, alias Wauter

on the Hill, in the county of Surrey; and 20*l.* for the rent of the fee-farm of the manor of Hugham, alias Isham, in the county of Sussex, due for one whole year, ended at the feast of St. Michael the Archangel, in the second year of his Majesty's reign; which two latter sums were charged in the account of Robert Linesey, Esq., late Sheriff of the counties of Surrey and Sussex, in the said second year of his Majesty's reign, and answered by him to his Majesty, in his said account, according to a certificate thereof, under the hand of Alexander Williams, one of the secondaries of the pipe, which sums are parcel of the Queen's jointure, whereof repayment is to be made for the same . . . . . £. s. d. 80 0 0

---

## ORDER BOOK. JAMES I., 1607.

---

*Ralph Wynwood, Esq.* } *5th of May.*—By order, 2nd of May, 1607. To RALPH WYNWOOD, Esq., residing in the Low Countries, as his Highness's councillor of estate with the states of the United Provinces there, the sum of 100*l.*, for intelligences, carriage of letters, and other secret services, from the 1st of November, 1606, until the 1st of May following, 1607, according to a bill of the particulars, subscribed and allowed by the Right Honourable the Earl of Salisbury, his Majesty's principal secretary. By writ, dated 22nd of February, 1603 . . . . . 100 0 0

*Thomas Knoyll, Equerry of the Stable.* } *13th of May.*—By order, 12th of March, 1607. To THOMAS KNOYLL, one of the equerries of his Majesty's stable, lately sent with horses unto the King of Spain, the sum of 200*l.*, in full payment of his demands for provisions of hay, bread, and straw, and other necessaries, by him made, as well for the shipping of their horses at Dover

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| as at their unshipping at the Groyne, and of other charges of carriage and assistance, in the leading and conveying them from the Groyne to the court at Valladolid, in Spain; with other charges in posting, in carriage of trunks, for him and his company, from Portsmouth, in their return back again, according to a bill of particulars, subscribed and allowed by the Right Honourable the Earl of Worcester, master of the horse. By writ, dated 10th of March, 1605 . . . . | 200 | 0 | 0 |
| *Earl of Worcester, Master of the Horse.* 13*th of May*, 1607.—To the Right Honourable the EARL OF WORCESTER, master of his Highness's horse, as well 533*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*, for 6 lasts and 1600 weight of good and serviceable caliver and cannon corn-powder, delivered into the Office of the Ordnance, in the Tower of London, by John Eveling, Richard Harding, and Robert Evelin, Esquires, for and on the behalf of the said Earl, for the month of June last, 1607, at the rate of 8*d.* the pound; as also 300*l.* for three lasts and 800 weight of the like caliver and cannon corn-powder, delivered into the said store by them, for the said month of June, 1607, at the rate of 9*d.* the pound, as a surplusage over and above the said 6 lasts and 1600 weight of powder, according to the tenor of the letters indented under the Great Seal of England, dated 13th of May, 1607, appearing by a certificate under the hands of the principal officers of the ordnance . . . . . | 833 | 6 | 8 |
| *Edmond Nevell.* 19*th of May.*—By order, 16th of April, 1607. To EDMOND NEVELL, of Latymer, claiming of right to be Earl of Westmoreland, and commonly so called, the sum of 300*l.*, parcel of his yearly annuity of 600*l.* granted by his Majesty during pleasure, payable half-yearly, and due for the half year ended at the feast of the Annunciation of Saint Mary the Virgin, last past, 1607. By writ, dated 19th of October, 1603 . . | 300 | 0 | 0 |
| *Thomas Ride.* By order, of May, 1607.—To THOMAS RIDE, the sum of 40*l.*, in recompense | | | |

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| and satisfaction of a farm-house and 8 acres of land, which he holdeth of his Majesty for certain years yet to come, lying in the parish of Twickenham, in the county of Middlesex, and appointed by his Majesty for a dwelling-place for the keeper of the game there. By writ, dated 4th of May, 1607 . . . . . | 40 | 0 | 0 |
| *To divers Persons, for Land taken into his Majesty's Park at Theobalds.* By order, 18th of May, 1607.—To the particular persons hereafter mentioned, the several sums ensuing, for certain parcels of lands adjoining upon his Highness's park at Theobalds, purchased by his Majesty for the enlarging of the said park, according to a composition made with them for the said lands, by the Right Honourable the Lord Treasurer, the Earl of Salisbury, and the Chancellor and Under Treasurer of the Exchequer; that is to say, to THOMAS GUILFORD, 142*l.* 17*s.* 6*d.*, to JOHN JLOWEN 162*l.* 18*s.* 4*d.*, and to WIDOW CHIBBOLDS 28*l.* 18*s.* 2*d.* By writ, dated 29th of April, 1607. [With very many other subsequent entries relating to the enlargement of this park] | 334 | 14 | 0 |
| *Robert Bowyer.* 17*th of June,* 1607.—To him, having the keeping of the records within the Tower of London, for searches made there, and copies delivered, for special service of the Prince, upon hearing of the cause between the Prince's Highness and Master Serjeant Heale, concerning the Duchy of Cornwall. By warrant of the Lord Treasurer, dated 13th of May, 1607 . . | 18 | 12 | 0 |
| *Lord Stanhope, for repressing the late Tumults.* 19*th of June.*—By order, 8th of June, 1607. To the Right Honourable the LORD STANHOPE, Treasurer of his Highness's chamber, the sum of 200*l.*, as parcel of the Privy Seal, not exceeding in the whole the sum of 1000*l.*, for charges of suppressing of some tumults | | | |

arisen in the counties of Northampton, Leicester, and Warwick, and defraying of other expenses concerning the service, as occasion may arise. By writ, dated 3rd of June, 1607. £. s. d. 200 0 0

*Randell Crew and John Walter.* Whereas Master RANDELL CREW and Master JOHN WALTER, counsellors at the law, hath been lately employed in the higher house of Parliament, and taken great pains in defending his Majesty's title of Alnage; these are to require you to take order with some of the tellers for the payment of 20*l.*, that is, to each of them 10*l.*, for their travail and pains taken in that behalf, by virtue of the general writ dormant. By warrant of the Lord Treasurer of England, dated 16th of June, 1606 . . . . . 20 0 0

*Sir Francis Fortescue.* 20*th of June.*—By order, 19th of June, 1607. To Sir FRANCIS FORTESCUE, Knight, keeper of Cornbury Park, in the county of Oxford, the sum of 220*l.*, for charges of making of certain walls for the inclosing of certain meadow grounds, to be taken in for the enlarging of the said park, for the better feeding of the deer there in the winter season. By writ, dated 2nd of December, 1606 . . . . . 220 0 0

*William Stafford, Gentleman.* By order, 19th of June, 1607.—To WILLIAM STAFFORD, Gentleman, younger son to the late Lady Stafford, the sum of 75*l.*, parcel of his yearly allowance of 100*l.* granted by his Majesty, payable quarterly during pleasure, and due for three quarters of a year, ended at the feast of the Annunciation of Saint Mary the Virgin last past, 1607. By writ, dated 9th of August, 1603 . . . . . 75 0 0

*Earl of Worcester.* By order, the last day of May, 1607. —To the Right Honourable the EARL OF WORCESTER, the sum of 600*l.*, parcel of a more sum, limited to be by him laid out for the new building of a lodge in the great park of Nonsuch . . . . . 600 0 0

*Giles Porter, attending the Lord High Admiral, as an Interpreter, in his Embassy into Spain.*

*20th of June.*—By order, 19th of June, 1607. To GILES PORTER, Gentleman, appointed to attend upon the Earl of Nottingham, High Admiral of England, as his interpreter, at such time as he was sent by his Majesty to the King of Spain, the sum of 152*l.*, in consideration of his service and attendance upon the said Lord Admiral, after the allowance of 20*s.* per day, for 152 days, begun the 2nd of March, 1604, and ended the last of July following, 1605 . . . . . 152 0 0

*Lord Harrington.*

*23rd of June.*—By order, the last of May, 1607. To the Right Honourable the LORD HARRINGTON, the sum of 500*l.*, by way of advance, parcel of his yearly increase of 1000*l.* per annum, for defraying the charges of the Lady Elizabeth and her family, over and besides all former allowances payable to his Lordship by a former warrant, and due for the half year to end at the feast of Saint Michael the Archangel next, 1607. By writ, dated 14th of August, 1606 . 500 0 0

*William Seagar, Garter Herald, for Installations at Windsor.*

*27th of June.*—By order, 20th of March, 1606. To WILLIAM SEAGAR, alias Garter principal King at Arms, the sum of 106*l.* 1*s.* 6*d.*, in full satisfaction and payment of certain great banners of arms, helmets, crests, swords, and other like ornaments, by him provided and erected in his Highness's chapel within the castle of Windsor, as well for the instalment of the King of Denmark, the Dukes of Holstein and Wertemberg, the Earl of Salisbury, and Viscount Bindon, as knights and companions of the order of the Garter, according to a note of the particulars thereof, under the hand of the Right Honourable the Earl of Dunbar. By writ, dated 24th of December, 1606 . . . . . 106 1 6

*Sir Thomas Bludder and others, for the pre-emption of Tin.* — *29th of June*, 1607.—To Sir THOMAS BLUDDER, Knight, JOHN ELRED, MARTIN FREEMAN, and ADRIAN MORE, farmers of the pre-emption of tin in the counties of Devon and Cornwall, parcel of the dukedom of Cornwall, for so much due and allowable unto them, for the defect found in 536 pieces of tin, parcel of a quantity or stock of tin sold unto them by his Majesty, so found by trial of the master and wardens of the Company of Pewterers to be impure and faulty, appearing by certificate of the Lord Treasurer, Chancellor, and Barons of the Exchequer. By warrant, under the Great Seal of England, dated 19th of June, 1607 . . . . . £. s. d. 519 8 6

*William Risbrooke.* — *3rd of July.*—To WILLIAM RISBROOKE, under-keeper of his Highness's house at Richmond, parcel of his allowance, at 4*s.* per day for himself, and 6*d.* per day for his servant, for keeping, breeding, feeding, and other necessaries fit for the pheasants, partridges, and other fowls there, under his charge 61 11 10½

*Abraham Derkinder, for a Jewel.* — *4th of July.*—By order, 3rd of July, 1607. To ABRAHAM DERKINDER, the sum of £2,000 for one great ring taken up of him, and bestowed by his Majesty upon the Prince Joinville, brother to the Duke of Guise, as parcel of a Privy Seal, for jewels bestowed upon the said Prince not exceeding the sum of 4,200*l.* By writ, dated the last of May, 1607, and by other directions, &c. . . . 2000 0 0

*Philip Jacobson, for a Jewel given by his Majesty to Prince Joinville.* — By order, the last of June, 1607.—To PHILIP JACOBSON, jeweller, the sum of 2,200*l.*, for one great jewel like a rose of diamonds, with great pendent pearls, taken up of him, and bestowed by his Majesty upon the Prince of Joinville, brother to the Duke of Guise . . . . . 2200 0 0

*Humphrey Flood, Goldsmith.* — *5th of July*, 1607.—To HUMPHREY FLOOD, goldsmith, or his assigns, the sum of 120*l.*, in full satisfaction and payment for a clock covered with gold, and set with diamonds and rubies, and by him delivered to his Majesty's use, at the price of 220*l.*, whereof received 100*l.* By a Privy Seal, dated the 5th of July, 1607 . . . . . £. s. d. 120 0 0

*Earl of Hertford.* — *7th of July.*—Upon an order, entered the 1st of March, 1605, containing 1,681*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*, there is paid this day, as parcel of the said order, 426*l.*, to the Right Honourable the EARL OF HERTFORD, lately sent as his Highness's ambassador to the Archduke of Austria and Duke of Burgundy, viz., as well the sum of 348*l.*, in full payment of his diets, at 6*l.* per day, for 142 days, begun the 2nd of January, 1604, and ended the 22d of May last past, 1605, inclusive, being the day of his return to his Majesty's presence; as also the sum of 1,333*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*, for his postings and transportations, &c., according to a bill of the particulars subscribed by his Lordship, and allowed by the Earl of Salisbury, principal secretary to his Majesty. By writ, dated 4th of March, 1604 . 426 0 0

*To the Embroiderer, for the summer liveries of the Guard.* — *13th of July.*—By order, 10th of July, 1607. To JOHN PARRE and WILLIAM BROEDRICK, his Highness's embroiderers, as well the sum of 88*l.* 5*s.* 4*d.*, for the embroidering of 248 coats of red cloth with roses and crowns imperial, given by his Majesty to the ordinary yeomen of his chamber, and others his Highness's, the Queen's, and Prince's servants for this 5th year of his reign, as also the sum of 28*l.* 16*s.*, for 72 yards of crimson satin, for red roses, at 8*s.* the yard, and 5*l.* 14*s.* for 38 yards of white satin of Bruges, for the white roses, at 3*s.* the yard, and 8*l.* for 160 ells of canvas, at 12*d.* the ell. By writ, dated 5th of June, 1607 . . . . . 130 15 4

| | | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| *Clerk of the Chequer for the Guard for the embroidering of coats with J. and R.* | By order, 10th of July, 1607.—To THOMAS ELSTEN, clerk of the cheque to the guard, the sum of 17*l.* 11*s.*, to be by him paid for the embroidering of red cloth with the letters J. R. in Venice gold, given by his Majesty, for this 5th year of his Highness's reign, to the grooms and pages belonging to the chambers of his Majesty, the Queen, and the Prince, and to divers others his Highness's servants, mentioned in the said Privy Seal, dated the 5th of June, 1607 . . . . | 17 | 11 | 0 |
| *Sir Arthur Throgmorton, Knight.* | 20*th of July*, 1607.—To Sir ARTHUR THROGMORTON, Knight, late sheriff of the county of Northampton, in full discharge of his demands for the charges and expenses of himself, his servants, and ministers under him employed, in seizing of the lands and goods of Francis Tressham, Robert Catesby, John Bates, and other traitors, in the most horrible intended treason against his Majesty and the state, as for his charges and expenses in repairing to the Lords of the Privy Council. By a Privy Seal, dated 20th of July, 1607 . . . . . | 120 | 0 | 0 |
| *Lady Cary, for provision of apparel for the Duke of York.* | 23*rd of July*.—By order, 21st of July, 1607. To the LADY CARY, who hath reduced to a certainty the allowance for apparel and linen appertaining to the body of the Duke of York, his Majesty's son, who is in the charge of the said Lady Cary, who hath undertaken to provide and furnish the same for 600*l.* yearly, payable quarterly, at the four usual feasts of the year, by even portions, by way of advance, the sum of 150*l.*, which is one quarter's allowance, to be defalked upon her yearly allowance. By writ, dated 14th of July, 1607 . . . . | 150 | 0 | 0 |

*Roger Wood, Serjeant, for provisions in the Parliament House.*

*24th of July.*—To Master ROGER WOOD, Serjeant of the House of Parliament, for divers provisions of necessaries of the Lower House, for the 2nd and 3rd sessions, in reward. By general writ . £. 13 s. 16 d. 8

*Sir Robert Gardiner and Doctor Hussey, sent into the Isles of Guernsey and Jersey.*

By order, 24th of July, 1604. To Sir ROBERT GARDINER, Knight, and JAMES HUSSEY, Doctor of the civil law, sent, authorized with commission, into the Isles of Guernsey and Jersey, for the redress of some errors crept into the policy and customs of the said isles, as well in things concerning his Majesty's revenues and profits, as also the administration of justice amongst his Highness's people, and to John Herault, of Saint Saveur, appointed to attend them for the better expedition of the services incident unto their commission, by way of advance, the several sums of money hereafter mentioned, being so much money as their several entertainments doth amount unto for the space of one whole month, to be after defalked upon their said several entertainments, the payment thereof to begin to every of them from the 24th day of June last past, and so to continue until the day of their return to his Majesty's presence: that is to say, to Sir Robert Gardiner, Knight, upon his allowance of 40*s.* by day, 56*l.*; to Master Doctor Hussey, upon his entertainment and allowance of 30*s.* by day, 42*l.*; and to John Herault, of Saint Saveur, upon his allowance of 20*s.* by day, 28*l.* By writ, dated 20th day of July, 1607 . . . . . 126 0 0

*Peter Vanlore, licence of transporting of undressed cloths granted to the late Earl of Cumberland.*

*30th of July.*—By order, 29th of July, 1607. To PETER VANLORE, stranger born, but denizen of this realm of England, the sum of 1,125*l.*, for 15,000 unwrought, unbarbed, and unshorn cloths, by him already

transported, at the rate of 2*s.* 2*d.* the cloth, which is to be paid unto him out of the money paid into the receipt by the assigns of George, late Earl of Cumberland, for the licence of transporting unwrought cloths, &c. By writ, dated 22nd of May, 1605 . . . . . 1125 0 0

£. *s.* *d.*

*Officers and Artificers, for Works, Emptions, and Services in the Jewel-house.*

1*st of August.*—By order, the last of February, 1607. To the particular persons hereafter mentioned, artificers and officers of the Jewel-house, for divers necessaries delivered and done in the said office, the several sums following: that is to say, to Thomas Pulford, coffer-maker, for making new cases to convey rich plate for cupboards of estate, and for mending of old cases, 31*l.* 12*s.* 8*d.*; to Thomas Langton, for 461 ells of Holland cloth, to cover 10 several cupboards of estates, made at the feasting of the King of Denmark and other ambassadors, sundry times, 81*l.* 9*s.* 4*d.*; to Thomas Larkin, locksmith, for mending of locks of sundry old standards, 4*l.* 18*s.* 10*d.*; to the officers of the jewels and plate, for provision of sundry necessaries for the safe carriage of plate, &c., 20*l.*, and for hire of workmen to wash the plate set upon a cupboard of estate used in the Queen's privy chamber, in the time of her last lying in childbed, 5*l.*; to Henry Collier, cutler, for blades of broad and narrow carving knives, and for making clean of sundry cases of knives occupied at feasts and banquets, 40*s.*; and to the beadles of the goldsmiths, in reward for their pains taken in searching among the goldsmiths for plate stolen out of his Majesty's household, by the space of 1 whole year and 5 months, 30*s.* By writ, dated the last of December, 1606 . . . . . 146 10 10

*Sir Richard Spencer, Knight.*

3*rd of August,* 1607.—To Sir Richard Spencer, Knight, sent into the Low Countries for services specially concerning the welfare of the realm, the sum of 244*l.*,

by advance upon his diets, at 4*l.* per day, for the months of May and June, 1608, containing 61 days, to be after defalked of his said entertainment. By a Privy Seal, dated 3rd of August, 1607 . . . . . 244 0 0

*John Norden, Surveyor.* 3*rd of August,* 1607.—To JOHN NORDEN, in part of payment of an order, dated the last of August, 1607, for the sum of 100*l.*, parcel of 200*l.*, limited by a Privy Seal, dated 3rd of August, 1607, to be taken to him as of his Majesty's free gift and reward, for taking a survey of the Castle and Forest of Windsor, with the Parks thereunto belonging, whereof he hath made and presented unto his Majesty an exact description . . 100 0 0

*William Gatacre.* 4*th of August,* 1607.—To WILLIAM GATACRE, Esq., parcel of his yearly fee and wages of 100 marks for his attendance and charges in breeding, feeding, and dieting of cocks of the game for his Highness's recreation, being appointed to attend his Majesty in that service, in regard of the infirmity of George Colmer, his Majesty's cockmaster; the said allowance to begin from the feast of the Nativity of Saint John Baptist last past, 1607 . . . . . 16 13 4

*Robert Douglas, sent to the French King with Horses.* 8*th of August.*—By order, of August, 1607. To ROBERT DOUGLAS, equerry of the Prince's stable, sent by his Majesty into France with horses unto the French King, the sum of 100*l.*, by way of advance, as well upon the entertainment of himself, at 40*s.* per day, as of 4 grooms appointed to attend the said horses, each at the rate of 5*s.* per day, to be after defalked of their several entertainments as the same shall grow due. The same to begin from the 25th of July, 1607, and so to continue until the day of his return to his Majesty's presence. By writ, dated of July, 1607 . . . . . 100 0 0

£. s. d.

*Sir William Button, for charges of the Duke of Lorraine's Ambassador.* — *3rd of September.*—By order, 29th of August, 1607. To Sir WILLIAM BUTTON, Knight, the sum of 72*l.* 13*s.*, in satisfaction and payment of so much money by him disbursed and defrayed for the charges of the Baron of Maharia, lately sent ambassador from the Duke of Lorraine unto his Majesty, and his train, being 9 persons, for 14 days, in his progress to Richmond, Nonsuch, Oatlands, Hampton Court, Windsor, Oxford, and Cambridge, according to a note of the particulars thereof, under the hand of the said Sir William Button. By writ, dated 25th of June, 1607 . . . . . 72 13 0

*Sir Oliver Cromwell, Knight.* — *20th of September,* 1607.—To Sir OLIVER CROMWELL, Knight, towards the payment of 6,000*l.* due to him by his Majesty, in regard his Highness hath revoked the yearly value of 200*l.* appointed to have been granted to the said Sir Oliver Cromwell, in fee-farm, the sum of 750*l.*, which is to be paid unto him out of the 750*l.* paid into the receipt the 23rd of this present February, 1607, by Robert Masterson and Thomas Woad, of London, gentlemen, farmers of the customs, subsidy, and imposition of tobacco, for the half year's rent resumed and payable at the feast of the birth of our Lord God last past, 1607. By a Privy Seal, dated 20th of September, 1607 . . . . . 750 0 0

*Francis Spirieux.* — *26th of September,* 1607.—To FRANCIS SPIRIEUX, merchant stranger, for 3 fine pieces of tapestry hangings, delivered for his Highness's use to the Right Honourable the Earl of Suffolk, Lord Chamberlain to his Majesty. By a Privy Seal, dated 26th of September, 1607 . . . . . 251 10 0

*Doctor Neale, Dean of Westminster.* — *29th of September,*1607.—To Master DOCTOR NEALE, Dean of Westminster, for allowances to the church of

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| Westminster, for the burial of the Lady Mary's grace, being but the ordinary fees always paid at the funeral of a Countess. By a Privy Seal, dated 29th of September, 1607, and a schedule of the particulars, subscribed by the Privy Council . . . . . | 81 | 8 | 4 |
| *Robert, Earl of Salisbury.* 26*th of October,* 1607.—To the Right Honourable ROBERT, EARL OF SALISBURY, for so much money by him disbursed, by his Majesty's commandment, for his Highness's special services, at several times, to the persons following: to wit, to the Lord Viscount Haddington 300*l.*, the Prince of Moldavia 300*l.*, Sir Christopher Saint Laurence, 200*l.*, and to Monsieur Barkley, a French gentleman, 100*l.*, to be paid to his Lordship, without account, imprest, or other charge to be set on him for the same. By a Privy Seal, dated 26th of October, 1607. In all . . . . . | 900 | 0 | 0 |
| *Lord Danvers.* 26*th of October,* 1607.—To the LORD DANVERS, for the providing of 20 horses, with armour and furniture belonging, for 20 horsemen, as parcel of 100 horsemen, to be presently raised and furnished for his Majesty's service in the realm of Ireland. By a Privy Seal, dated 26th of October, 1607, and letters of the Privy Council, . . . . . | 500 | 0 | 0 |
| *Robert Gore, sent to Ireland.* 26*th of October,* 1607.—To ROBERT GORE, Lieutenant of 100 foot, to be presently sent over into the realm of Ireland, and to be employed, under the command of Lord Danvers, Lord President of the province of Munster, by way of imprest, towards the furnishing and entertainment of an ensign, two drummers, and two serjeants, to be provided for that company, to be after defalked of their entertainment. By a Privy Seal, dated 26th of October, 1607, and letters of the Privy Council, dated the 6th of November, 1607 . | 30 | 0 | 0 |

| | | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| *Sir Henry Lee, Knight.* | 10*th of November,* 1607.—To Sir HENRY LEE, Knight, master of his Highness's armoury, in prest for 1,000 arming swords to be by him provided and sent into the realm of Ireland, together with the charges of transportation. By a Privy Seal, dated 10th of November, 1607 . . . . . | 523 | 16 | 4 |
| *Chidiock and Edward Wardour, Clerks of the Pells.* | 10*th of November,* 1607.—To CHIDIOCK WARDOUR and EDWARD WARDOUR, clerks of the Pells, 45*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*, and to their clerk 10*l.*, in reward for writing the pell of exitus for the half-year ended at the feast of Saint Michael the Archangel last past, 1607. By the under-treasurer's warrant, dated the last of October, 1607 . . . . . | 55 | 6 | 8 |
| *William Chester, Esquire.* | 15*th of November,* 1607.—To WILLIAM CHESTER, Esquire, constable of the castle of Wisbeach, in full satisfaction and payment of the diets and charges of certain Romish priests, kept as prisoners in the said castle, under his charge, appearing by a note under the hand of the Bishop of Ely. By Privy Seal, 15th of November, 1607 . . . . . | 75 | 12 | 0 |
| *John Piggott.* | 23*rd of November,* 1607.—To JOHN PIGGOTT, in reward for his travail and pains in writing and engrossing into a parchment book, in folio, ancient decrees made in the Exchequer chamber, amounting to 30 leaves, according to a certificate under Sir Henry Fanshaw's hand, dated 13th of November, 1607. By the Lord Treasurer's warrant, dated 20th of November, 1607 . . | 15 | 0 | 0 |
| *John Harcy, Esquire.* | 25*th November,* 1607.—To JOHN HARCY, Esquire, for charges disbursed by him in the execution of three several commissions directed unto sundry knights, and other justices of the peace, for survey of his manors in the counties of Lincoln, Nottingham, and Leicester, to wit, the manors of Sutton | | | |

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| Gannock, Whaplode Gedney, Moulton, Moulton Harington, Gosberton, Wibberton, Freyston, Wainfleet, Hoggesthorp, Humbston, Thornstrop, Beesby, Legburn, Sutton, Keilby, Gouxhill, Barrow, Barton, Luddington, Croyle, Epworth, Belton, Haxey, Westwood, Wrott, North Ingleby, Boum, Boston, Gretford, Deeping, and Croyland, in the county of Lincoln; the manors of Blythe, Newark, Farndon, Hareby, Leuton, Arnold, Broxstow, in the county of Nottingham; Kegworth, Whitwick, and Lutterworth, in the county of Leicester, and the manor of Knoll, in the county of Warwick | 49 | 2 | 6 |
| *Nathaniel Plommer.* } To NATHANIEL PLOMMER, in reward for a very fair ancient parchment book of entries of copies, and the court of the manor of Redburn, in the county of Hertford, which book is very profitable for the King's service. By the Lord Treasurer's warrant, dated 25th of November, 1607 . . . . . | 4 | 0 | 0 |
| *John Smith.* } To JOHN SMITH, one of the clerks of Sir Augustine Nicholls, serjeant-at-the-law, for the drawing and engrossing of the inquisitions for the counties of Warwick and Leicester, concerning the inclosures in those counties, by the under-treasurer's warrant . . . | 11 | 0 | 0 |
| *Cornelius Cure.* } 26*th November*, 1607.—To CORNELIUS CURE, master mason of his Highness's works, for 220 foot of touchstone, and 20 foot of Raunce stone, at the rate of 10*s.* the foot, towards the framing, making, and finishing of a tomb for Queen Mary, late Queen of Scotland, according to a plot thereof drawn, and articles indented, between the Right Honourable the Earl of Dorset, Lord Treasurer, the Earls of Northampton and Salisbury, and the said Cornelius Cure. By a Privy Seal, dated the 19th of April, 1606 . . . . . | 120 | 0 | 0 |
| *Robert Poole and others.* } 28*th November*, 1607.—To ROBERT POOLE, ROBERT BRADFORD, JOHN CROSSON, and JOHN OCKOLD, clerks, in reward for their | | | |

travail and pains in drawing and engrossing the inquisitions in the counties of Bedford and Huntingdon, touching depopulations. By the under-treasurer's warrant, dated 28th of November, 1607 . . . . . £. s. d. 12 0 0

*Thomas Gray, late Lord Gray of Wilton.* } 15*th of December,* 1607.—To Henry Parker and Robert Hughes, gentlemen, to the use of THOMAS GRAY, late LORD GRAY OF WILTON, prisoner in the Tower, parcel of his yearly allowance of 100*l.*, for the physic, apparel, and other necessaries of the said Thomas Gray, payable quarterly, by even portions, at the four usual terms of the year. The first payment to begin at the feast of the Nativity of our Lord God last past, 1607, and so to continue during his Majesty's pleasure. By a Privy Seal, dated 15th of December, 1607 . . . . . 25 0 0

*Lady Gray, Mother of Thomas, Lord Gray.* } 15*th of December,* 1607.—To the LADY GRAY, mother to Thomas Gray, late Lord Gray of Wilton, prisoner in the Tower, for so much heretofore defrayed for apparel, physic, and other necessaries of the said Thomas Gray since the time of his imprisonment, and paid out of the moneys paid into the receipt, the 3rd and 4th days of February, 1607, for the overcharges of the lands of the said Thomas Gray, sequestered in the hands of the tenants. By Privy Seal, dated 15th of December, 1607 400 0 0

*Robert Bowyer.* } 19*th December,* 1607.—To ROBERT BOWYER, Esq., Keeper of his Majesty's records within the Tower of London, the sum of 6*l.* for searches and copies of records by him made and delivered to Master Richard Connock, for the service of the Prince, concerning the duchy of Cornwall, according to a certificate thereof, under the hand of the said Master Connock. By the Lord Treasurer's warrant, dated 12th of December, 1607 . . 6 0 0

*Richard Sutton.* } *23rd of December*, 1607.—To RICHARD SUTTON, in reward for the pains and travail of himself and clerks, employed in and about divers extraordinary services for his Majesty, as, namely, about the drawing and writing of sundry warrants, acquittances, and other matters concerning the payment of 63,000*l.* to divers citizens of London, for redemption of the King's lands mortgaged to them, and in and about the sale of his Majesty's tin, and the demise of the pre-emption of tin; as also in and about the examination, collecting, and setting down of the state of the manors, lands, and tenements, resumed by the late Queen from the see of Canterbury, in the beginning of her reign, according to an Act of Parliament made in that behalf, and of the recompense in parsonages impropriate, and other spiritualities, given by the late Queen to the Archbishop of Canterbury. By the Lord Treasurer's and Under Treasurer's warrant, dated 3rd of July, 1607 . . . . . 40 0 0

*Peter James, Jeweller.* } *7th of January*, 1607.—To PETER JAMES, parcel of the sum of 1,400*l.* due to him for pearls which he hath delivered for his Majesty's service, and bestowed by his Highness this New Year's tide last upon the Queen, the Lady Elizabeth, and the Duke of York's grace, and as parcel of the sum of 3,200*l.* limited by the Privy Seal, dated 8th of January, 1607, and letters of the Privy Council, signed by the Earls of Suffolk and Salisbury. Dated the 8th of January, 1607 . . . 800 0 0

*Henry Halfheid, Gentleman.* } *11th of January*, 1607.—To HENRY HALFHEID, gentleman, in full satisfaction and payment of sundry sums of money by him disbursed, by his Highness's commandment, for making bridges near Royston, upon the river, for his Majesty's better passage in hawking, and for provision of fowls to breed and to be cherished on the said river, according to a note, under the hand of Sir Roger Aston, Knight,

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| ..... and allowed by his Majesty. By a Privy Seal, dated 11th of January, 1607 . . . . . | 31 | 7 | 2 |

*Robert Bowyer.* } *February,* 1607.—To Master ROBERT BOWYER, Keeper of the Records within the Tower of London, for searches and copies of sundry records, concerning assarted lands within divers forests, according to a bill of the particulars thereof, subscribed by Otho Nicolson. By the Lord Treasurer's warrant, dated 15th of December, 1607 . . . . . 17 0 0

*Walter Snelling and Richard Wythers.* } *4th of February,* 1607.—To WALTER SNELLING and RICHARD WYTHERS, masters of the Company of the Watermen, authorized for receipt thereof by Sir William Wood, Knight, Lieutenant of the Tower of London, and Walter Cope and Sir Henry Mountague, Knights, according to the tenor of a Privy Seal, dated the last of January, 1607, to be distributed to the poorer sort of watermen, who live by their labour upon the Thames, which, by reason of the frost, they have not exercised a long time, as that they are already destitute of means to sustain their families, which sum his Majesty is pleased, out of compassion of their poverty, to bestow upon them, as of his Highness's free gift and reward towards their relief. By letters of the Privy Council, dated 4th of February, 1607 . . . 200 0 0

*James and Henry Young.* } *29th of February,* 1607.—To JAMES YOUNG and HENRY YOUNG, in repayment of the sum of 44*l.* paid by them into the receipt, for a fine of a lease of certain lands and tenements lying in Fulbroke, and other places in the county of Warwick, parcel of the possessions of John Grant, one of the traitors in the late powder treason, for 40 years, which he cannot enjoy, by reason he had but estate for life therein, so as neither the title nor possession can be obtained. By

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| the Lord Treasurer's warrant, dated 22nd of February, 1607, maintained by his Highness's letters of Privy Seal dormant, dated 10th of June, 1603, which money was paid into the receipt the 12th of June, 1607 . . . . . | 44 | 0 | 0 |

*William, Earl of Pembroke.* } *2nd March*, 1607.—To the Right Honourable WILLIAM, EARL OF PEMBROKE, in repayment of the sum of 427*l.* 11*s.* by him formerly and doubly paid into the receipt, by two tallies, the one dated 21st of July last, 1607, for the sum of 200*l.*, and the other, 24th of November last, 1607, for 227*l.* 11*s.*, for the purchase of the manor of Winterbourn Bassett, with the appurtenances, in the county of Wilts, with the advowson of the rectory there; and for the site of the manor of Domerham, with the demesne lands thereunto belonging; and for the advowson of the vicarage of Domerham, aforesaid, and for the manor of Berwick, in the said county, and the advowson of the rectory there; and also by the said Earl of Pembroke, by one tally, dated the 1st of March, 1607, for the sum of 137*l.* 6*s.* 6*d.*, for the full composition and purchase of the manor of Winterbourn Bassett, with the appurtenances; and the advowsons of the rectories of Berwick, Saint John's, and Winterbourn Bassett, in the county of Wilts; and for 70 acres of arable land, in the occupation of Robert Laurence and John Harris, and for the tithes thereof, in Domerham, aforesaid; and one perch of land, with 80 acres of arable land, at Allingford, within the manor of Domerham, with the tithes of 80 acres of arable land, late in the occupation of Thomas Sadler, alias Weaver; and for 1 croft, called the Grange, of the Lord's demesnes of Towhyde, containing 3 perches, late in the occupation of Valentine Carpenter; and likewise by the Earl of Salisbury, by one tally levied 1st of March, 1607, for 290*l.* 4*s.* 6*d.*, for a full composition and purchase of the said manor of Domerham, with the appurtenances, and the said manor of Berwick; and the advowson of the vicarage of Domerham (ex-

cepting the lands and tithes in Towhyde and Allingford), parcel of the demesnes before recited to be purchased by the said Earl of Pembroke, and the Grange there. By the Under-Treasurer's warrant, dated 2nd of March, 1607, maintained by his Highness's letters of Privy Seal dormant, dated 10th of July, 1603 . . . . . £. s. d. 427 11 0

*Richard Brown, a Messenger.* } 18*th of March*, 1607.—To RICHARD BROWN, one of the messengers of his Majesty's Chamber, for his travail and pains in seeking, taking, and apprehending of Harris, a seminary priest, Henry Clark, a recusant and disperser of popish books, John Low, a seminary priest, Richard Barret, a suspected seminary, and one Robert Wall, alias Walker, all which were brought before the Lord Archbishop of Canterbury, and other commissioners, and the said Brown in these services received divers wounds and hurts. By the Lord Treasurer's warrant, being employed in this service by the space of 50 days . . . . . 20 0 0

*Sir Christopher Hatton, Knight.* } 19*th of March*, 1607.—To Sir CHRISTOPHER HATTON, Knight, the sum of 9,922*l.* 3*s.*, for passing his assurance and interest of the great Mansion House, in Holdenby, in the county of Northampton, and other buildings there, and for the timber and woods growing upon the manor or lordship of Holdenby. By a Privy Seal, dated 19th of March, 1607 . . . . . 9922 3 0

*Sir Henry Goutroud, Knight.* } 22*nd of March*, 1607.—To Sir HENRY GOUTROUD, Knight, the sum of 300*l.*, for a jewel had of him for his Highness's use, and given to the Landgrave of Hesse at his being here, to be taken to him without account, imprest, or other charge to be set upon him for the same. By a Privy Seal, dated 22nd of March, 1607 . . . . . 300 0 0

*Henrick Van Hulton.* } *22nd of March,* 1607.—To HENRICK VAN HULTON, for a tablet of gold set with diamonds, and one picture in it, given by his Majesty to Sir Robert Carre, gentleman of his Highness's bedchamber. By a Privy Seal, dated 22nd of March, 1607 . . . . . £. s. d. 300 0 0

*John Blomeart.* } *22nd of March,* 1607.—To JOHN BLOMEART, for a jewel of gold in fashion of a feather, set with diamonds, and bestowed by his Majesty upon the Lord Haddington. By the same Privy Seal. 300 0 0

---

## ORDER BOOK. JAMES I., 1608.

---

*Sir William Herrick, Knight.* } *30th of March,* 1608.—To Sir WILLIAM HERRICK, Knight, in part payment of an order, dated of 1608, for the sum of 1,500*l.*, appearing to be due unto him by certificate under the hands of the Earls of Suffolk, Salisbury, and Dunbar, for his part of a jewel of the value of 3,200*l.*; *viz.*, for a fair jewel, to be given by his Majesty to his dearest son Henry the Prince, according to agreement of that price made with them, which said sum is to be paid to such persons, at such times, and by such portions, as the said Earls, by writing under their hands, shall signify and require to pay. By a Privy Seal, dated 30th of March, 1608 . . . . . 500 0 0

*George Bingley.* } *13th of April,* 1608.—To GEORGE BINGLEY, lately sent into France to his Majesty's ambassador resident there with certain books of accounts concerning the charges heretofore disbursed by the late Queen Elizabeth for several assistances sent by his High-

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| ness to the French King that now is, in full discharge of the charges by him disbursed in going and returning, and for his pains and travail therein . . . . . | 20 | 0 | 0 |

*Robert Brown, Messenger.* } *28th April,* 1608.—To ROBERT BROWN, messenger to the chamber, sent with letters for his Majesty's service by the late Lord Treasurer of England to the officers of the ports of Poole, in the county of Dorset; port of Weymouth, in the said county of Dorset; officers of the ports of Lynne, Exeter, Dartmouth, Barnstable, Plymouth, in the county of Devon; the ports of Foy, Truro, Padstow, and Saint Ives, in the county of Cornwall; and to every of the said officers delivered sundry packets of printed copies of treaty, and printed books, with a table of the impositions at the end of the said books; staying in these places for the better effecting of that service 6 days, and returned with letters of answer. By the Under-Treasurer's warrant . . . . . 16 0 0

*Richard Connock.* } *5th May,* 1608.—To RICHARD CONNOCK, gentleman, who, having been employed by the appointment of the late Lord Treasurer of England, deceased, in collecting sundry records concerning the revenues of the principality of Wales, dukedom of Cornwall, and earldom of Chester, tending greatly to the advancement of the Prince's service, and prosecuted divers and sundry suits for certain manors and other hereditaments of good value against divers persons, as well in the behalf of his Majesty as the Prince, and recovered the same, the sum of 492*l.* 4*s.* 8*d.* for charges by him alleged to be disbursed in the said services, expressed in a schedule thereof under his hand. By a Privy Seal, dated the 5th of May, 1608 . . . . . 492 4 8

*Gifts and Rewards.* } *14th of May,* 1608.—To WILLIAM RIDER, his Majesty's servant, to be by

him distributed in several sums to the servants of the King of Denmark, and other officers and ministers in a ship of the King of Denmark, lately sent hither with certain presents to his Majesty, according to a schedule of their several rewards delivered to him by the Earl of Suffolk, Lord Chamberlain. By a Privy Seal, dated 14th of May, 1608 . . £. s. d. 148 0 0

*Stephen Russell, Gunmaker.* 28*th of May*, 1608.—To STEPHEN RUSSELL, gunmaker, for a piece, with the flask and case for the same, made by the commandment of the Prince, and sent by his Grace to the King of Denmark, together with the graving, damasking, and other workmanship of the same, according to a note of the particulars, subscribed by Sir Thomas Chaloner, Knight. By a Privy Seal, dated 28th of May, 1608 . . 45 0 0

*Robert Barker, his Majesty's Printer.* 8*th of June*, 1608.—To ROBERT BARKER, his Majesty's printer, for paper, printing, binding in vellum, and gilding divers treaties of the oath of allegiance, in English and Latin, with divers other books, by him delivered, for his Highness's use. By a Privy Seal, dated the 8th of June, 1608 . . . . . 68 3 8

*George Baker, Goldsmith.* 10*th of June*, 1608.—To GEORGE BAKER, his Majesty's goldsmith for the guard, the sum of 704*l.* 14*s.* 4*d.*, to be by him employed for fine gold and fine silver, for making of spangles for the coats of the guard, footmen, and messengers, given unto them by his Majesty, this 6th year of his Majesty's reign, the yeomen being in number 248 persons, each allowed and rated in gilt spangles 3 ounces and 3 quarters and half a quarter, at 8*s.* 8*d.* the ounce, and in white spangles half an ounce, at 6*s.* 8*d.* the ounce, sum the piece 36*s.* 11*d.*; 23 footmen's coats, to wit, 10 to attend his Majesty, 7 on the Queen, 6 on the Prince, each allowed and

rated in gilt spangles 18 ounces and a half, and in white spangles one ounce and a half, at like rates, sum the piece 8*l.* 10*s.* 4*d.*; 3 footmen's coats attending the Lady Elizabeth, and 2 the Duke of York, each allowed in gilt spangles 15 ounces and a quarter, and in white spangles 3 quarters of an ounce, at like rates; and for 5 messengers' coats attending his Majesty's chamber, each allowed in gilt spangles 5 ounces, and in white spangles 1 ounce; and for 2 messengers attending the Queen's chamber, at like allowance and like rates. By a Privy Seal, dated 10th of June, 1608 . . 704 14 4

£. s. d.

*William Broderick, Embroiderer.* } 10*th of June*, 1608.—To WILLIAM BRODERICK, his Majesty's embroiderer, the particular sums hereafter following, to wit, 88*l.* 5*s.* 4*d.* for the embroidering of 248 coats, of red cloth, with roses and crowns imperial, given by his Majesty to the ordinary yeomen of his Majesty's chamber, warders of the Tower of London, yeomen of the King, Queen, and Prince's robes; and to 2 yeomen of his Majesty, given unto them by his Majesty for this 6th year of his Majesty's reign; as also 29*l.* for 72 yards and a half of crimson satin, for red roses, at 8*s.* the yard, and 114*s.* for 38 yards of white satin of Bruges, for the white roses, at 3*s.* the yard, and 8*l.* for 160 ells of canvass, at 1*s.* the ell. By a Privy Seal, dated 10th of June, 1608. In all . . . . 130 19 4

*Barnard Lindsay.* } 16*th of June*, 1608.—To Master BARNARD LINDSAY, one of the grooms of his Highness's privy chamber, the sum of 50*l.*, towards his satisfaction for his loss of 2 barks or hoys, laden with coal, for the provision of his Highness's house, by tempestuous weather at sea, to be taken to him as of his Highness's free gift, without account, imprest, or other charge to be set on him for the same. By a Privy Seal, dated 16th of June, 1608 . . . . . 50 0 0

*James Boy, Serjeant to his Highness.* } 14*th of July*, 1608.—To JAMES BOY, Esquire, serjeant of his Highness's cellar, in prest, being sent into France, to make provision of some kind of wines upon the place where they grow, which he knoweth to be fittest for his Highness's use; and upon his return and his account yielded and allowed by the officers of his Highness's household, to pay all such further sums of money that shall appear by his account so allowed to be due for the said provisions. By a Privy Seal, dated 14th of July, 1608 . 100 0 0

*John Morrison.* } 18*th of July*, 1608.—To JOHN MORRISON, in part of payment of an order, dated the last of July, 1608, for the sum of 900*l.*, for a cup of agate, garnished with gold and precious stones, bought of him by his Majesty, being esteemed to be so worth by certificate of Sir John Spilman and Sir William Herrick, Knights, and Peter Vanlore, jewellers. By a Privy Seal, dated 18th of July, 1608 . . . . . 50 0 0

To the said JOHN MORRISON, in part of payment of the above said order, dated the last of July, 1608, for the sum of 900*l.*, for a cup of agate, garnished with gold and precious stones, &c. By Privy Seal, dated the 18th of July, 1608. [There are other payments making up the sum of 900*l.*] . . . . . 20 0 0

*Robert Bell, Merchant.* } 29*th of August*, 1608.—To ROBERT BELL, merchant and citizen of London, by way of imprest, in repayment of a sum, taken up of him in France, by James Boy, serjeant of his Highness's cellar, sent thither to make provision of wines for his Highness's own diet, upon his bill of exchange, to be answered hereof, which sum of 400*l.*, and of the other 100*l.* formerly paid unto him, the said James Boy is at his return to make account thereof. By a Privy Seal, dated 29th of August, 1608 . . . . . 400 0 0

| | | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| *William Walker, for keeping of ostriches, fowls, and wild boars, at St. James's Park.* | *28th October.*—By order, October, 1608. To WILLIAM WALKER, as well the sum of 40*l.*, for charges laid out by him for the keeping of certain fowl for his Majesty's use, for which he hath yet had no allowance, as also the sum of 8*l.*, for the charges of certain ostriches and boars brought out of France to his Highness. By writ, dated 11th October, 1608 . . . . . | 48 | 0 | 0 |
| *William Gatacre, Cockmaster.* | *31st October.*—By order, the last day of September, 1608. To WILLIAM GATACRE, Esq., the sum of 16*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*, parcel of his yearly fees and wages of 100 marks, for his attendance and charges in breeding, feeding, and dieting of cocks of the game for his Highness's recreation, being appointed to attend his Majesty in that service, in regard of the infirmity of George Colmer, his Majesty's cockmaster. By writ, dated 4th August, 1607 . . . . | 16 | 13 | 4 |
| *Sir Christopher Hatton, in lieu of a rent.* | *18th of November.*—By order, the last day of October, 1608. To Sir CHRISTOPHER HATTON, Knight, the sum of 826*l.* 6*s.* 11½*d.*, in lieu of so much money due to him for the rent of a grant of so many fee-farms, reserved upon grants by letters patent heretofore made, as shall amount unto the yearly value of 1,652*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*, granted to him by his Majesty, in lieu of his chief mansion house of Holdenby, in the county of Northampton, for his park and manor, and other lands and tenements there, passed over to his Majesty, for a seat for the Duke of York, and by reason he hath not as yet made choice of the said fee-farm rents, and so received not his half-year's rent due at the feast of Saint Michael the Archangel, last past. By writ, dated 28th August, 1608 . . . . . | 826 | 6 | 11½ |

*Warrant for issuing of 10,000l. for new building a bridge of stone at Berwick-upon-Tweed.*

*22nd of November,* 1608. — Whereas our Sovereign Lord the King hath been graciously pleased, by his Highness's letters patent under the Great Seal of England, bearing date at Westminster, the 23rd day of May, in the 6th year of his Majesty's reign, to grant to JAMES BAYLY, burgess, of Berwick-upon-Tweed, for and towards the new erecting of a great stone bridge over the river Tweed, at Berwick aforesaid, amongst other things the sum of 10,000*l.* of debts, arrearages of rents, and of the values of concealed and unjustly detained goods, due and owing to his Majesty in respect of his Highness's Crown of England, or Duchy of Lancaster, in any year or years since the first year of the reign of King Henry VII. until the 13th year of the reign of the late Queen Elizabeth, inclusive, where or for which no instalment, composition, extent, or seizure of record, hath already been had or made; and by the said letters patent his Highness hath also willed and granted that when and so often as any of the said debts, arrearages of rents, or values of the said goods, or any part thereof, shall be recovered, seized, and paid into the receipt of the Exchequer of his Highness, his heirs, and successors, at Westminster, that then and so often the same, and every part thereof, should be delivered to the same James Bayly, his executors, administrators, or assigns, and that therein the said letters patent shall be sufficient warrant, as by the said letters patent, (amongst sundry other things therein contained may appear,) for the better and more speedy accomplishment of which there hath been set out, appointed, and assigned certain debts and sums pretended to be so qualified, as aforesaid, due to his Majesty, amounting to the sum of 24,000*l.*, or thereabouts, contained in a book subscribed by us, the Lord Treasurer and Chancellor of his Highness's Court of Exchequer. [The various debts are here set out.] [There are many subsequent entries relative to the building of this bridge.] . . . . . 321 6 7

£. s. d

*William Stallenge and Francis de Verton, for Silkworms.* — *24th of November.*—By order, 17th November, 1608. To WILLIAM STALLENGE and FRANCIS DE VERTON, alias FOREST, or to either of them, the sum of 100*l.*, by them disbursed, for some quantity of trees, plants, and seeds, for the breeding and nourishing of silkworms. By writ, dated 5th November, 1608 . 100 0 0

*Sir Lewis Lewkenor, for hire of Coaches, &c.* — *7th of December,* 1608.—To Sir LEWIS LEWKENOR, Knight, master of the ceremonies, the sum of 39*l.* 16*s.*, for so much money by him laid out for the hire of coaches provided for the Prince of Saxony and his retinue for four days, and for postages and other his expenses in attending Signior Corraro, the Duke of Venice his ambassador, according to a bill subscribed with his hand. By letters patent, dated the 7th November, 1605 . 39 16

*Maximilian Powtran, alias Coult, for a Tomb erected at Westminster, in memory of the Ladies Mary and Sophia.* — *20th December.*—By order, last of September, 1608. To MAXIMILIAN POWTRAN, alias COULT, the sum of 175*l.*, in satisfaction for the materials and workmanship belonging to a tomb which his Majesty hath caused to be erected at Westminster, by the said Maximilian, in memory of his said Highness's children, the Ladies Mary and Sophia, which it hath pleased God to call unto him, the charges whereof so estimated by a note, subscribed by the surveyor of his Majesty's works. By writ, dated 8th September, 1608 . . . . . 175 0 0

*Farmers of the Tin.* — *23rd December.*—By order, December, 1608. To JOHN ELRED, MARTIN FREEMAN, and others, farmers of the pre-emption of tin, as well the sum of 4,500*l.*, for the surrender of a grant to them made by his Majesty, under the Great Seal of England; and the sum of 1,000*l.*, parcel of 2,000*l.*, for one

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| year's rent, by them advanced upon the former grant of the said pre-emption . . . . . | 6020 | 0 | 0 |

*John Banckes, his Majesty's Coachmaker.*

*24th December.*—By order, 20th December, 1608. To JOHN BANCKES, his Majesty's coachmaker, the sum of 225*l.* 14*s.*, due and payable at or before the last day of June next, 1609, and is in part payment of a more sum due to him, appearing in the said Privy Seal, for divers things by him made and delivered into the great wardrobe, for his Majesty's use, upon the Earl of Dunbar's three years' account, late master of the said great wardrobe, ending at the feast of Saint Michael the Archangel, in the years 1604, 1605, and 1606. By writ, dated 27th July, 1608 . . . . . 60 0 0

*Henry Grener, for the Charges of eight Miners, sent from the Duke of Saxony, going into Scotland.*

*16th of January,* 1608.—By order, dated this day. To HENRY GRENER, appointed to go into Scotland with eight miners, sent upon his Majesty's request from the Duke of Saxony, and appointed to make their present repair into Scotland, and there to be employed, as the Earl of Dunbar shall see cause, for his Highness's service, the sum of 140*l.*, to be by him issued again, severally for the defraying of their charges, as well for their journey hither out of Saxony, from the 7th day of October last, when they first set forth, and for their travel until they shall be arrived at Berwick, where they are to enter into his Majesty's pay, and for all other their charges. By writ, dated 13th January, 1608 . . 140 0 0

*William Amys, in full payment of* 300*l. by him disbursed concerning Tin causes.*

*3rd March.*—By order, dated the last day of February, 1608. To WILLIAM AMYS, merchant, the sum of 50*l.*, in full satisfaction and payment of 300*l.* by him disbursed and laid out concerning

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| tin causes, in regard his Majesty hath pardoned and acquitted the said Amys of the sum of 250*l.* due and owing to his Highness by him for the price of so much tin sold to the said William Amys by Sir Richard Smyth, Knight, receiver-general of the revenues of the duchy of Cornwall, and depending upon him in account of the said Sir Richard Smyth. By writ, dated 7th February, 1608 . . | 50 | 0 | 0 |
| *Edmund Palmer, for embroidering a Saddle for the Prince.* 18*th March.*—By order, dated the 16th March, 1608. To EDMUND PALMER, embroiderer to the Prince, the sum of 366*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*, in full satisfaction and payment for a rich saddle, with the furniture thereunto belonging, by him made, and delivered for the use of the Prince, according to an agreement made with him . . . . . | 366 | 13 | 4 |
| *Peter Cole.* 23*rd March,* 1608.—To PETER COLE, picture-maker, the sum of 20*l.*, in full payment and satisfaction of his demand for the picture of his Majesty's arms, by him made and set up in his Highness's Court of Star Chamber . . . . . | 20 | 0 | 0 |

## ORDER BOOK. JAMES I., 1609.

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Sir Robert Brett.* 1*st April;* 1609.—By order, dated 29th March, 1609. To Sir ROBERT BRETT, Knight, the sum of 182*l.* 16*s.* 8*d.*, parcel of a more sum limited for the charges of repairing and making a dry wall, of sufficient height and strength, for the keeping in of his Highness's horses and mares, in his Majesty's park, called Cole Park, in the county of Wilts . . . . . | 182 | 16 | 8 |

*James Russell.* 14*th of April.*—By order, 13th of April, 1609. To JAMES RUSSELL, his Majesty's barge-maker, the sum of 20*l.*, for and towards the charges of two barges appointed to be made, the one for the use of his Majesty's dearest son the Prince, and the other for his dear daughter the Lady Elizabeth. By writ, dated the last of March, 1609 . . . . . £. s. d. 20 0 0

*Humphrey Flint, for keeping of pigeons at Theobalds.* 1*st of May.* — To HUMPHREY FLINT, the sum of 24*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*, for the charges of keeping of 30 dozen of pigeons, for his Majesty's hawks, at Theobalds, from the 25th of August last until the 1st of March, 1608. By warrant of the Lord Treasurer, and by virtue of general writ . . . . . 24 6 8

To the same HUMPHREY FLINT the sum of 4*l.* 17*s.* 9*d.*, for the ploughing and sowing of oats in Theobalds and Cheshunt parks, for his Majesty's deer there. By general writ current . . . . . 4 17 9

*Peter de la Costa.* 2*nd of May.*—By order, dated 2nd of May, 1609. To PETER DE LA COSTA, servant to the Prince, who is now going into Italy, the sum of 100*l.* By writ, dated 28th of April, 1609 . . . 100 0 0

*Master Garter King at Arms, for Escutcheons.* 5*th of May.*—By order, dated 5th of May, 1609. To WILLIAM SEAGER, alias Garter principal King at Arms, the sum of 7*l.*, for the escutcheons of the arms of the Knights of the order of the Garter, by him set up in his Majesty's chapel at Westminster, upon Saint George's even and day last, 1609. By writ, dated 2nd day of July, 1608 . . . . . 7 0 0

*Charles Fleury, for a Globe of Crystal.* 18*th of May.*—By order, dated 18th of May, 1609. To CHARLES FLEURY, a Frenchman, the sum of 60*l.*, current money of England, in full payment of a globe of crystal, of

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| curious workmanship, which his Majesty hath bought of the said Charles. By writ, dated 13th of May, 1609 . . | 60 | 0 | 0 |

*Sir Andrew Keith and John Barkley, sent to the Emperor and the King of Sweden.* By order, dated 10th day of June, 1609. To Sir ANDREW KEITH, Knight, the sum of 200*l.*, towards the charges of his wages, being sent on a message from his Majesty to the King of Sweden; as also to JOHN BARKLEY, Esq., directed by his Majesty to go to the Emperor about his Majesty's special affairs, the sum of 100 marks, over and above the sum of 300*l.* granted unto him by a former Privy Seal towards his charges in the said journey. By writ, dated 8th day of June, 1609 . 266 13 4

*Sir Oliph Lee, Knight.* 14*th of June.*—By order, dated the last of May, 1609. To Sir OLIPH LEE, Knight, late keeper of his Majesty's great park at Eltham, as well the sum of 1,200*l.*, for his surrender of his estate therein to his Highness, as also the sum of 27*l.* 10*s.*, by him disbursed and laid out for railing of 165 roods of the said park, at 3*s.* 4*d.* the rood. By writ, dated 21st of May, 1609 . . . . . 1227 10 0

*Citizens of London, in repayment of money borrowed of them.* 24*th of June,* 1609.—By order, dated this day, to the particular persons hereafter mentioned, the several sums ensuing, that is to say, to Sir JOHN GARRETT, Sir THOMAS LOWE, Sir THOMAS CAMBELL, Sir JAMES PEMBERTON, Sir WILLIAM ROMNEY, and Sir JOHN SWYNERTON, Knight, as well the sum of 63,000*l.*, in repayment of the like sum taken up by his Majesty, by way of loan, of Sir Henry Rowe, Knight, late Lord Mayor of the city of London, Sir John Spenser, Sir James Pemberton, Sir John Swynerton, and Sir John Jolles, Knights, Aldermen of the said city, William Waltham, William Quailes, Richard Hale, Henry Butler, Roger Oldfield, George Smythes, William Cockein, Richard Gore, Robert Offley,

£. s. d.

Thomas Barbor, Sebastian Harvey, Edward Mallowes, Richard Staper, Edward Barkham, and John Mayle, citizens of the said city; as also the sum of 7,500*l.* for the interest and forbearance thereof for one whole year and one quarter, after the usual rate of 10*l.* by the year for each hundred pounds, due and payable this present 24th day of June, 1609; and to Sir Thomas Middleton, Knight, Alderman of the said city, as well the sum of 3,000*l.*, in repayment of the like sum borrowed of him for one whole year, to end the 7th of July next, but to be paid by agreement this 24th of June, 1609; as also the sum of 290*l.* 15*s.*, due for the interest thereof, according to the time, at like rate; and to Sir Stephen Soame, Knight, one other of the Aldermen of the said city, as well the sum of 3,000*l.*, in repayment of the like sum borrowed of him for one whole year, to end the 28th of July next, 1609, but to be paid by like agreement the 24th of this present June, 1609; as also the sum of 281*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*, for interest thereof for the time, at the like rate, amounting in the whole to the sum of 77,072*l.* 8*s.* 4*d.* By writ, dated 23rd day of June, 1609 . 77072 8 4

*Master Ravenscrofte.* } *28th day of June,* 1609.—To William Ravenscrofte the sum of 10*l.* 12*s.* 2*d.*, for the charges of passing an exemplification of the records of the conviction or attainder of sundry persons attainted of high treason, which were certified into the Chancery by virtue of a writ of certiorari, and there remaining of record, exemplified for his Majesty's service. By warrant of the Lord Treasurer and Under-Treasurer, and by virtue of a general writ . . . . . 10 12 2

*Sir Lewis Lewkenor, for Coaches.* } *4th of July,* 1609.—To Sir Lewis Lewkenor, Knight, master of the ceremonies, the sum of 10*l.* 8*s.*, for the hire of caroches attending the Duke of Radzvilla by the space of three days, according to a bill of the particulars subscribed by the Earl of Salisbury, his Majesty's principal

Secretary. By letters patent of the Lord the King, dated 7th day of November, 3 James I. . . . . £. s. d. 10 8 0

*Treasurer of the Company of Merchants trading to the Levant Seas.*

15*th of July*, 1609.—By order, dated this day, to ROBERT COXE, citizen of London, and Treasurer of the Company of the Merchants of England trading to the Levant Seas, the sum of 1,380*l.* 3*s.*, in repayment of the like sum by them disbursed for the furtherance of the restitution of the Prince of Moldavia to his estate, to be taken to the said Treasurer and Company of Merchants without account, imprest, or other charge to be set upon them for the same, as parcel of the sum of 3,000*l.* By writ, dated 26th of September, 1608 . . . . . 1380 3 0

*Master Williams, Goldsmith.*

20*th of July*, 1609.—By order, dated this day, to the particular persons hereafter mentioned, the several sums of money ensuing: to wit, to JOHN WILLIAMS, his Majesty's goldsmith, as well the sum of 1,645*l.* 9*s.* for divers parcels of gilt plate had of him, and given away by his Majesty in New Year's gifts, on New Year's day last past, 1608; 2,591*l.* for parcels of like gilt plate given away to sundry ambassadors; 489*l.* 5*s.* for like gilt plate given away by his Majesty at christenings; 554*l.* 6*s.* 3*d.* for divers parcels of gilt and silver plate, white, delivered by him, and remaining in the Jewel-house, under the charge of Sir Edward Cary and Sir Henry Cary, Knights, masters of the said Jewel-house; 46*l.* 1*s.* 4½*d.* for a chain of gold given to Monsieur Founteine; and the sum of 355*l.* 12*s.* 6¾*d.* for new making, mending, gilding, and repairing of broken plate, with gold and silver put to the same, from the 14th day of April, in the 6th year of his Majesty's reign, until the 25th day of March following, 1609; to Roger Gittins, draper, for 92¾ ells of linen cloth, 15*l.* 9*s.* 2*d.*; to the beadles of the goldsmiths, in reward for their pains taken in searching among the goldsmiths for plate stolen out of

his Majesty's house, 30*s.*; in all (by writ, dated 30th of April, 1609) . . . . . £. *s.* *d.* 5774 11 6¼

*John Killigrew.* } By order, dated this day. To JOHN KILLIGREW, son and heir of John Killigrew, Esq., deceased, the sum of 232*l.* 10*s.*, in full satisfaction and payment of certain damages sustained by the said John Killigrew, deceased, about the building of Pendennis Fort, in the county of Cornwall, and for his losses in the profit of lands and woods thought fit to be reserved in his Majesty's hands for the maintaining of the said fort, for making of trenches, platforms, and a smith's forge there, so certified by Sir Ferdinando Gorges, Knight, and other commissioners appointed to survey the same. By writ, dated 8th day of July, 1609 . . . . . 232 10 0

*John Murray, Groom of the Bedchamber.* } 21*st of July*, 1609.—By order, dated this day. To JOHN MURRAY, one of the grooms of his Majesty's bedchamber, the sum of 100*l.*, towards certain reparations appointed to be made upon the site of an old priory, being near his Majesty's park of Guildford, in the county of Surrey, in the custody of the said John Murray. By writ, dated 28th day of July, 1609 . . . . . 100 0 0

*Thomas Norton.* } 22*nd of July*.—By order, dated 19th of July, 1609. To THOMAS NORTON, his Majesty's way-maker, appointed to oversee the performance of the mending of the highways leading to and from the city of London to the towns of Royston and Newmarket, for his Majesty's better passage in going and coming to his recreations, as well the sum of 11*l.* 10*s.*, parcel of his allowance of 3*s.* 4*d.* per day, for his attendance about that service during his Majesty's pleasure, as also the sum of 18*l.*, for the better preparing of the said ways by him already disbursed. By writ, dated 3rd day of July, 1609 . . . . . 29 10 0

£. s. d.

*Treasurer of the Navy, for finishing the Ship called the Victory.* 25*th July*, 1609.—To Sir ROBERT MAUNSELL, Knight, Treasurer of his Majesty's Navy, the sum of 4,071*l.* 9*s.* 6*d.*, to be by him expended for the finishing of his Majesty's ship called the Victory, appointed to be new built in dry dock at Woolwich, already begun to be built, over and above such sums of money as have been allowed by former Privy Seals, appearing by certificate under the hands of the Earl of Nottingham, Lord Admiral, and other the officers of his Majesty's navy. By writ, dated 25th of July, 1609. [The expenses of building ships, and for the navy in general, are entered in these books.] . . . . . 4071 9 6

*Master Garway, Farmer of the Customs.* By order, dated this day, to Master GARWAY, one of the farmers of the customs, the sum of 2,000*l.* for a certain quantity of copper, as parcel of a greater quantity which he was to provide and deliver for his Majesty's service, by virtue of a contract made with him. By writ, dated 19th of March, 1609 . . . . . 2000 0 0

*John Randall.* To JOHN RANDALL, gentleman, the sum of 100*l.*, by way of reward as well for services already done, as also the better to enable him to do his Majesty further service in discovering the comforters, abettors, and relievers of the pirates. By warrant of the Lord Treasurer and Under-Treasurer, and by virtue of general writ . . . . . 100 0 0

*William Kindt, a Dutchman.* 8*th of August*, 1609.—By order, dated this day. To WILLIAM KINDT, a Dutchman, the sum of 600*l.*, for one tablet of gold, garnished with 250 diamonds, with a pendent diamond, the same tablet containing the pictures of his Majesty, the Queen, the Prince, the Lady Elizabeth, and the Duke of

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| York, delivered by his Majesty's direction to Monsieur Soubise. By writ, dated 26th day of February, 1608 . . . | 600 | 0 | 0 |
| *William Kindt.* } *11th of August.*—By order, dated 9th of July, 1609. To WILLIAM KINDT, a Dutchman, the sum of 798*l.* for a chain of pearls, containing in number 532 pearls, delivered by his Majesty's commandment to the Lady Elizabeth's grace. By writ, dated 26th day of February, 1608 . . . . . | 798 | 0 | 0 |
| *William Bray, and other Messengers.* } *25th of August,* 1609.—To WILLIAM BRAY, WILLIAM JACKSON, and MATHEW DAVIES, messengers, the sum of 20*l.*, for their pains and travail in apprehending of divers persons who have spread abroad seditious books against his Majesty and the state, in reward. By general writ current. | 20 | 0 | 0 |
| *Hans Nilloe, a Dutchman.* } By order, dated of August, 1609. To HANS NILLOE, a Dutchman, the sum of 300*l.*, in full payment for a clock with music and motions, bought of him for his Majesty's service, without account, imprest, &c. By writ, dated 15th day of August, 1609 . . . . . | 300 | 0 | 0 |
| *Thomas Wright, Messenger.* } *12th of September,* 1609. To him, being sent by commandment of the Lord Treasurer with letters for his Majesty's service, directed to the Doctors of the University of Cambridge, at several places in the county of Cambridge. In reward, by general writ . . . . . | 3 | 0 | 0 |
| *Thomas Pott.* } *27th of October.*—By order, dated 20th of October, 1609. To THOMAS POTT, one of his Majesty's servants, the sum of 130*l.* for provision and furniture of 6 horses, and for charges in transporting them into France, to Monsieur de Vitri, captain of the guard to | | | |

the French King, according to a certificate signed under the hand of the Right Honourable the Earl of Worcester, Master of his Horse. By writ, dated 16th of October, 1609 — £. 130 s. 0 d. 0

*John Williams, his Majesty's Goldsmith.* — 31*st of October.*—By order, dated the last of October, 1609. To JOHN WILLIAMS, his Majesty's goldsmith, the sum of 762*l.* 2*s.* 6*d.*, for a basin and ewer, of the weight of 234½ ounces of gold, together with the workmanship and fashion thereof, given by his Majesty to Monsieur de la Boderie, ambassador of the French King, at his departure from hence, to be taken with him, without imprest, account, or other charge, to be set on him for the same. By writ, dated 22nd of September, 1609 — 762 2 6

*Master Stallenge.* — 5*th of December.*—By order, dated 5th of December, 1609. To WILLIAM STALLENGE, gentleman, the sum of 935*l.* for the charge of 4 acres of land taken in for his Majesty's use, near to his palace of Westminster, for the planting of mulberry trees, together with the charge of walling, levelling, and planting thereof with mulberry trees, &c., according to an estimate thereof, subscribed by the surveyor of his Majesty's works and the said William Stallenge. By writ, dated 25th of November, 1609 . . . . . 935 0 0

*Thomas Evelin.* — 15*th of December,* 1609.—By order, dated 14th of December, 1609. To THOMAS EVELIN, gentleman, the sum of 27*l.*, for that such lands as his Majesty had in exchange of him for enlarging of the great park at Nonsuch were entered upon, to his Majesty's use, by the Earl of Worcester, at the feast of the Annunciation of the Blessed Virgin Mary, anno 1607, and the said Thomas Evelin took no benefit of the lands exchanged unto him by the space of half a year after the entry so made by

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| the said Earl, whereby he lost both the profits of his own lands, and that which was exchanged unto him for the same, by the space of half a year; thought fit, in equity, to be paid unto him; by writ, dated 5th day of December, 1609 . . | 27 | 0 | 0 |
| *John Carpenter.* } *22nd of December,* 1609.—To JOHN CARPENTER, late servant to Sir Thomas Smith, Knight, deceased, the sum of 30*l.*, in reward for his attendance this last summer progress in the engrossing and registering his Majesty's Latin letters, as there was cause, by the space of 9 weeks. By warrant of the Lord Treasurer, by virtue of a general writ . . . . . | 30 | 0 | 0 |
| *Inego Jones.* } *29th of December,* 1609.—By order, dated of January. To INEGO JONES, gentleman, the sum of 150*l.*, in prest, to be by him employed for certain provisions to be made for the exercise of feats of arms at the barriers, and other like noble and heroical actions, agreeable to the Prince's disposition. By writ, dated 11th day of December, 1609 . . . . . | 150 | 0 | 0 |
| *William Stirrell.* } *4th of January.*—By order, dated the last of December, 1609. To WILLIAM STIRRELL, gentleman, the sum of 57*l.* 10*s.*, appointed by the Right Honourable the Earl of Worcester, Master of his Majesty's horses, to distribute the same to three coachmen and two grooms that came from the Emperor with certain coach-horses and other horses to be presented unto his Majesty in November last. By writ, dated 19th day of November, 1609 . . . . . | 57 | 10 | 0 |
| *Lady Raleigh.* } *13th of January.*—By order, dated 12th of January, 1609. To the LADY RALEIGH, wife of Sir Walter Raleigh, Knight, the several sums of money ensuing, for the interest and forbearance of 5,000*l.*, | | | |

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| to be paid to her for the interest and estate of the manor of Sherborne, in the county of Dorset, conveyed and passed over unto his Majesty—to wit, 50*l.* for the interest of 1,000*l.* for six months, 33*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* for the interest of one other thousand pounds for four months, and 18*l.* 15*s.* for the interest of 3,000*l.* for one month. By writ, dated 13th of March, 1607 . . . . . | 102 | 1 | 8 |

*William Cure, for the Queen of Scotland's tomb.* — 17*th of January.*—By order, dated the last of December, 1609. To WILLIAM CURE, his Majesty's master mason, son and executor unto Cornelius Cure, the sum of 108*l.* 16*s.*, for five stones of white marble, containing 136 feet, at the rate of 16*s.* the foot, to be employed about the making and finishing of a tomb for Queen Mary, late Queen of Scotland, according to a plot thereof drawn, and articles indented, betwixt the Lord Treasurer and the Earl of Northampton and the said Cornelius Cure. By writ, dated the 19th day of April, 1606 . . . . . 108 16 0

*Lady Tirconnell.* — 20*th of January.*—By order, dated 16th day of January, 1609. To the LADY TIRCONNELL, wife to the late Earl of Tirconnell, of high treason attainted, the sum of 100*l.*, parcel of her yearly allowance of 200*l.*, by his Majesty granted for her better maintenance, payable half-yearly during pleasure. By writ, dated 22nd of December, 1609 . . . . . 100 0 0

*Ralph Ewens, Clerk of the Commons House.* — 1*st of February,* 1609. — To RALPH EWENS, Esq., clerk of the Commons House of Parliament, the sum of 20*l.*, for divers necessary books, and other things, to be by him provided for the use and service of the said House at this next session. By general writ current . . 20 0 0

£. s. d.

*Farmers of the Pre-emption of Tin.* By order, dated the last of January, 1609. To JOHN ELDRED and MARTIN FREEMAN, farmers of the pre-emption of tin, the sum of 875*l.* 12*s.* 6*d.*, for 175,100¼ lbs. weight of tin, by them delivered to the pewterers of London, and to the country pewterers and plumbers, for the service of this realm within one year, ended at Christmas last, 1609, over and above the quantity of 300,000 weight by them delivered, according to their covenant, for which overplus they are to be allowed by the same indenture 10*s.* for every hundred weight. By writ, dated 23rd day of December, 1608 . . . . . 875 12 6

*Sir Lewes Lewkenor.* 6*th of February.*—By order, dated the last of January, 1609. To Sir LEWES LEWKENOR, Knight, master of the ceremonies, the sum of 23*l.* 15*s.*, for the hire of sundry caroches, and for sundry other his charges in attending the Spanish Ambassador, Don Alonso, the Venetian Ambassador, the Countess of Solmes, and others, at divers times, in sundry places, according to a bill of the particulars thereof subscribed by him, and allowed by the Lord Treasurer and the Lord Chamberlain. By letters patent, dated 7th day of November, 1605 . . . . . 23 15 0

*John Barwick, in full payment of* 100*l. of free gift.* 15*th day of February.*—By order, dated 14th of February, 1609. To JOHN BARWICK the sum of 48*l.*, out of such moneys as hath been paid into the receipt of his Majesty's Exchequer, the 6th of February, 1609, by Sir Gilbert Wakering, Knight, and the 12th of this instant, February, by Sir Walter Leveson, Knight, as parcel of their several fines, imposed upon them in the Star Chamber, for misdemeanours by them and others committed, in which it happened the said John Barwick was dangerously hurt and wounded, in full payment of 100*l.*, as

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| of his Majesty's free gift and reward for his relief. By writ, dated 15th of July, 1609 . . . . . | 48 | 0 | 0 |
| *William Jackson, Messenger.* } 20*th of February,* 1609.—More to him, being sent, by commandment of the Lord Treasurer, with warrant for the apprehending of one Dabscott, and other popish persons, for having in their custody and dispersing of divers popish and seditious books, and for keeping of the said persons at meat, drink, and lodging, and attending about this service ever since Midsummer last, in reward. By general writ current . . . . . | 26 | 13 | 4 |
| *William Hill, in Reward.* } 1*st of March.*—By order, dated the last of February, 1609. To WILLIAM HILL, Esq., the sum of 80*l.*, in reward for his pains and travail, having been daily employed the last vacation, and sickness time, for the space of 180 days, as well in divers searches amongst the records of the Tower, the Rolls, Augmentation, and other places, as in making a book and sundry abstracts concerning the creations and charters of all the Princes of Wales, and what revenues, lands, &c., were assigned unto them, and what other dignities and pre-eminences they have enjoyed, and for other his Majesty's service. By writ, dated 6th day of November, 1606 . . . . . | 80 | 0 | |
| *Master Stallenge, for Soldiers sent into Sweden.* } 3*rd March.*—By order, dated 25th of February, 1609. To WILLIAM STALLENGE, gentleman, the sum of 800*l.*, towards the charges for apparel, victuals, and other necessaries, for a certain number of soldiers levied out of Ireland, for the service of the King of Sweden, appearing by a bill of the particulars thereof, subscribed by the said William Stallenge. By writ, dated 9th of January, 1609 . . . . . | 800 | 0 | 0 |

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| *William Cooke, for Provision of Forges at Nonsuch, &c.* — *8th of March*, 1609.—By order, dated this day. To WILLIAM COOKE, or his assign, the sum of 80*l.*, for provision of certain anvils, bellows, sledges, and other necessaries, for his Majesty's forges at Nonsuch, Charing-cross, Theobalds, and Royston, with the charges of carriage and setting them up, according to an estimate of the particulars, seen by his Majesty. By writ, dated 27th of February, 1609 . . . . . | 80 | 0 | 0 |
| *Jacob Hardarett, Jeweller.* — *13th of March.*—By order, dated 12th of March, 1609. To JACOB HARDARETT, jeweller, or his assigns, the sum of 520*l.*, for diamonds, gold, and workmanship, bestowed in the enlarging of a chain for the Lady Elizabeth. By writ, dated 4th of March, 1609 . . . . . | 520 | 0 | 0 |
| *Sir David Murray.* — By order, dated the last day of February, 1609. To Sir DAVID MURRAY, Knight, or his assign, the sum of 1,986*l.* 9*s.* 7*d.*, for divers sorts of pearls and other necessaries, provided and taken up of divers citizens of London, for the use and service of the Prince, at the time of the barriers and other exercises of arms performed by him at Christmas last, 1609, together with the workmanship thereof; the same to be by him paid over to the particular persons to whom the same is due, appearing by an account of the particulars. By writ, dated 12th of February, 1609 . . . . . | 1986 | 9 | 7 |
| *Thomas Butler.* — *13th of March.*—By order, dated 13th of March, 1609. To THOMAS BUTLER the sum of 100*l.*, for his extraordinary pains and charges by him disbursed in business concerning his Majesty's special service, by the direction and appointment of the late Lord Treasurer, being employed in that service by the space of two years or thereabouts, for which he never received as yet any satisfaction. By writ, dated 6th of November, 1609 | 100 | 0 | 0 |

## ORDER BOOK. JAMES I., 1610.

| | | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| *Thomas Pott, sent to the Duke of Lorraine.* | 14*th of April*, 1610.—By order, dated this day. To THOMAS POTT, gentleman, whom his Majesty doth send unto the Duke of Lorraine with twenty couple of hounds, four brace of greyhounds, and six water spaniels, the sum of 100 marks, for his charges and expenses in the said journey, upon account to be yielded unto his Majesty for the same, at his return. By writ, dated 7th of April, 1610 . . . . . | 66 | 13 | 4 |
| *Sir Edward Cecil.* | 21*st of April*.—By order, dated 14th of April, 1610. To Sir EDWARD CECIL, Knight, the sum of 300*l.*, by way of imprest, to be after defalked upon his entertainment of 5*l.* per day, appointed to be Captain General and chief commander of such his Majesty's forces resolved to be employed in the service of Cleve, for the maintenance of the Prince's pretendors into their possessions; the said allowance to begin from the 1st of this present April, inclusive. By writ, dated 12th of April, 1610 . . . . . | 300 | 0 | 0 |
| *Master Doctor Mounteine.* | To Master Doctor MOUNTEINE, master of the Savoy, the sum of 26*l.*, in consideration of some prejudice received by the alteration of certain rooms there, to be used and altered about the making of allum for his Majesty's service. By warrant of the Lord Treasurer and Under-Treasurer, by virtue of general writ . . . . . | 26 | 0 | 0 |
| *George Herriot, Jeweller.* | 30*th of April*, 1610.—By order, dated this day. To GEORGE HERRIOT, jeweller to the Queen, the sum of 60*l.*, for | | | |

a jewel of gold, set with diamonds, which his Majesty, of his princely bounty and free gift, hath bestowed on Jane Mewtes, one of the bedchamber to the said Queen, upon the solemnizing of a marriage between Sir William Cornwallis, Knight, and the said Jane Mewtes. By writ, dated 20th of April, 1610 . . . . . £. s. d. 60 0 0

*Hans Levens.* } *3rd of May,* 1610.—By order, dated this day. To HANS LEVENS, appointed by the Right Honourable the Earl of Worcester, Master of his Majesty's horse, the sum of 60*l.*, to be by him distributed to two gentlemen and two coachmen, that came with certain coach-horses from the Earl of Embden, which were presented to the Queen in April last, 1610. By writ, dated 19th of November, 1609 . . . . . 60 0 0

*Inego Jones.* } *5th of May,* 1610.—By order, dated 24th of April, 1610. To INEGO JONES, gentleman, the sum of 100*l.*, towards the making of such necessary provisions for the Queen's mask as he is presently employed about, according to the certificate thereof, signed by the Right Honourable the Earl of Suffolk, Lord Chamberlain of his Majesty's house, and the Earl of Worcester, Master of his Majesty's Horse. By writ, dated 4th day of March, 1609 . . . . . 100 0 0

*William Seagar, alias Garter King of Arms.* } By order, dated 24th of April, 1610. To WILLIAM SEAGAR, alias Garter principal King of Arms, the sum of 7*l.*, for the escutcheons of the arms of the Knights of the order of the Garter, set up by him in the chapel at Whitehall, on Saint George's even and day last, 1610. By writ, dated 28th day of May, 1608 . . . . 7 0 0

*Sir John Spilman, Jeweller.* } *7th of May.*—By order, dated the last of March, 1610. To Sir JOHN SPILMAN, Knight, one of his Ma-

£. s. d.

jesty's jewellers, the sum of 2,880*l.*, for sundry jewels and pearls by him provided, and by his Majesty bestowed on the Queen, Lady Elizabeth, and Duke of York, at New Year's tide last—to wit, 1,800*l.* for a fair great tablet diamond, set in a ring of gold, enamelled black, given by his Majesty to the Queen; 230*l.* for one chain of gold, set with 173 diamonds, bestowed upon the Duke of York; and 700*l.* for a carkanet of 60 fair round pearls, and 120*l.* for 20 fair round pearls, at 7*l.* 10*s.* the piece, for the lengthening of a carkanet bestowed upon the Lady Elizabeth, appearing by a bill of the particulars, seen and allowed by his Majesty. By writ, dated 19th of January, 1609 . . . . . 2880 0 0

*Nicholas Bristowe.* } *8th day of May,* 1610.—By order, dated this day. To NICHOLAS BRISTOWE, to the use of one Griffin, a messenger, the sum of 10*l.* by way of reward for his travail and pains, employed by the Lord Bishop of London in recovery and attaching of 49*l.* 17*s.* 6*d.*, the supposed goods of a seminary priest or Jesuit. By general writ current . . . . . 10 0 0

*Sir John Trevor, Surveyor of the Works at Windsor Castle.* } By order, dated the last of March, 1610. To Sir JOHN TREVOR, Knight, surveyor of the works of his Majesty's castle of Windsor, Sir JOHN NORRIS, Knight, comptroller of the same, and to ABRAHAM GRENE, his Majesty's serjeant plumber, or their assigns, the sum of 656*l.* 10*s.*, for new lead, brass, solder, workmanship, and repairing of the conduit pipes and heads in the forest of Windsor, and the fountain in the castle of Windsor, for the better passage of the water to the said castle; for which they are to yield an account. By writ, dated 3rd day of February, 1609 . . . . . 656 10 0

*Sir Roger Aston.* } *9th of May,* 1610.—By order, dated the last of April, 1610. To Sir ROGER ASTON, Knight, keeper of the little Park at Eltham, the

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| sum of 20*l.* 12*s.*, for so much by him disbursed since the feast of the birth of our Lord God last past, 1609, for the building of four bridges within the said park for his Majesty's better and safer passage, and for sundry necessary and needful reparations in amending the lodges there. By writ, dated the 20th of April, 1610 . . . . . | 20 | 12 | 0 |

*Sir Roger Dallison, for Fireworks.* — *26th of May.*—By order, dated 24th of May, 1610. To Sir Roger Dallison, Knight, Lieutenant of his Majesty's Ordnance, the sum of 700*l.*, in prest, to be by him employed for sundry emptions, to be made and provided for certain fireworks and shows upon the water, to be provided in certain ships fit for that purpose, appointed against the creation of the Prince. By writ dated 17th of May, 1610 . . . . . 700 0 0

*Matthew Davis, Messenger.* — *7th of June,* 1610.—More to him, being sent to warn certain Earls, Bishops, and Barons, appointed committees in the parliament, to appear before his Majesty at Whitehall, the 24th of April, 1610, in reward. By general writ current . 0 13 4

*Richard Wright, Paymaster of the Forces in Cleve.* — *9th of June.*—By order, dated 9th of June, 1610. To Richard Wright, Esquire, Paymaster of his Majesty's Forces in Cleve, the sum of 6,147*l.* 11*s.*, to be by him paid over to Edward Meredith and John Meredith, for so much money by them taken up by exchange of divers merchants, English and strangers, at Middleburgh and Amsterdam, and paid to the hands of John Beere, his deputy there, the 8th, 9th, and 10th days of May last, 1610, ready to be employed in his Majesty's service for the payment of the officers and companies that are used for the maintenance of the right of the Marquis of Brandenburgh, one of the electors of the empire,

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| and of other Princes, confederates with him, to the Duchy of Cleve, when he shall be commanded by his Majesty's General of the said army to make disbursements thereof, which money is to be paid to the said Edward and John Meredith, the 8th, 9th, and 10th of this present June, according to a certificate thereof under the hand of the said paymaster. By writ, dated 4th day of May, 1610 . . . | 6147 | 11 | 0 |
| *Patrick Gordon, sent into Poland.* — *11th of June.*—By order, dated 11th of June, 1610. To PATRICK GORDON, gentleman, appointed to be sent into Poland, there to reside, for his Majesty's service, in the place of Doctor Bruce, lately departed, the sum of 121*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*, by way of imprest upon his allowance of 6*s.* 8*d.* per day, for one whole year beforehand, to begin from the 1st of May last past, 1610, and so from year to year the like allowance, by way of imprest, for so long time as he shall be employed in that service. By writ, dated 2nd of June, 1610 . . . . . | 121 | 13 | 4 |
| *Henry Tokefield.* — *16th of June.*—By order, dated 13th of June, 1610. To HENRY TOKEFIELD the sum of 30*l.*, limited for the buying and redeeming of certain woods and grounds into his Majesty's hands, thought commodious for erecting of certain iron-works in some convenient places of the kingdom of Ireland, for the advancement of his Majesty's revenue in that realm. By writ, dated 25th of April, 1610 . . . . . | 30 | 0 | 0 |
| *Peter Vanlore, Merchant.* — *2nd day of July.*—By order, dated the last of June, 1610. To PETER VANLORE, merchant, and denizen of this realm of England, the sum of 1,900*l.*, in full satisfaction and payment as well for a jewel had of him, and given by his Majesty to the Duke of Brunswick, as for a ring given to the said Duke by the Lady Elizabeth without account, &c. By writ, dated 25th of June, 1610 . . . . . | 1900 | 0 | 0 |

*William Warde.* } *3rd of July.*—By order, dated the last day of June, 1610. To WILLIAM WARDE the sum of 453*l.* 14*s.* 2½*d.*, in full satisfaction of so much by him disbursed for charges of repairing a ship set forth in warlike manner for resisting the injuries of certain Frenchmen, attempting, contrary to former orders, to fish in the Fowe, and other places upon the eastern coast of this kingdom, together with the imprest of men and provision of victuals, and other necessaries, for that service. By writ, dated 25th of June, 1610 . . . . . 453 14 2½

£. s. d.

*Sir Robert Carre.* } By order, dated 1st day of July, 1610. To Sir ROBERT CARRE, Knight, one of the gentlemen of his Majesty's bedchamber, the sum of 4,600*l.*, in part of payment and satisfaction of 20,000*l.* for his interest and estate in the manor and castle of Sherborne, in the county of Dorset, with all other lands thereunto appertaining, sometime parcel of the possessions of the bishoprick of Salisbury, and lately come to his Majesty's hands by the attainder of *Sir Walter Raleigh, Knight,* late of high treason attainted, and bestowed by his Majesty upon the said Sir Robert Carre, which manor and lands his Majesty is pleased to resume again into his hands, and so hath compounded with the said Sir Robert Carre for the said sum of 20,000*l.* By writ, dated 7th day of April, 1610 . . . . . 4600 0 0

*Sir James Hamilton.* } 21*st of July,* 1610.—By order, dated this day, to Sir JAMES HAMILTON, Knight, his Majesty's servant, the sum of 1,000*l.*, in full satisfaction and discharge of all his right, title, and interest in and to the fishings in the rivers of Bann and Loughfoile, in the province of Ulster, in the realm of Ireland, formerly bestowed upon him, the said Sir James, and thought fit by his Majesty to resume the same, and to bestow it upon the city of London, over and besides

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| 2,000*l.* paid unto him by the citizens of London, and 300*l.* per annum granted unto him by his Majesty, in lieu of 1,500*l.*, making in all 4,500*l.*, the same to be delivered unto him without account, imprest, or other charge to be set upon him, his executors, administrators, or assigns, for the same, or for any part thereof. By writ, dated 30th day of June, 1610 | 1000 | 0 | 0 |
| *Lord Wotton, Comptroller of his Majesty's Household.* — *4th of August.*—By order, dated the last of July, 1610. To the Right Honourable the LORD WOTTON, of Marly, of his Majesty's Privy Council, and Comptroller of his Household, the sum of 600*l.*, by way of imprest, upon his entertainment, at 6*l.* per day, sent by his Majesty unto Lewis XIII., most Christian French King, to perform the office of congratulation for his succeeding to that Crown, after the miserable assassination committed upon the person of that most worthy and renowned King, his father; to begin the 1st of July, 1610, and to continue until his return to his Majesty's presence, to be after defalked of his said entertainment. By writ, dated 24th of July, 1610 . . . . . | 600 | 0 | 0 |
| *Master Ewens, Clerk of the House of Commons.* — *9th of August.*—By order, dated 6th of August, 1610. To RALPH EWENS, Esq., Clerk of the Commons' House of Parliament, the sum of 40*l.*, by way of reward for his extraordinary pains and charges in sundry public services since the beginning of this Parliament. By writ, dated the 6th of November, 1608 . . . . . | 40 | 0 | 0 |
| *Master Corbett and Master Edmunds, Clerks of the Privy Council.* — *10th of August,* 1610.—By order, dated August, 1610. To JOHN CORBETT and CLEMENT EDMUNDS, Esqs., two of the clerks of the Privy Council, the sum of 50*l.* to each of them, in re- | | | |

compense of their charges, having given their attendance upon the Privy Council, and held assemblies with the undertakers of the plantation intended by his Majesty, in the lands escheated in the province of Ulster, by the space of one year, which could not be chargeable to them. By writ, dated 31st of July, 1610 . . . . . 100 0 0

*Monsieur Turvall, in Reward.* } *24th of August.*—By order, dated 21st of August, 1610. To Monsieur TURVALL, the sum of 30*l.*, proceeding from his Majesty's gracious gift and reward, for his travail and expenses, as well in bringing of letters hither from Paris, as for his pains in translating some small books out of English into French for his Majesty's service. By general writ, dated 6th of November, 1608 . . . . . 30 0 0

*Master Ewens, Clerk of the House of Commons.* } *20th of October,* 1610.—To RALPH EWENS, Esq., Clerk of the Commons' House of Parliament, the sum of 20*l.*, for divers necessary books, and other things, to be by him provided for the use and service of the said House at the next session, by warrant of the Lord Treasurer and Under-Treasurer. By virtue of a general writ . . . . . 20 0 0

*Earl of Dunbar.* } By order, dated 17th of October, 1610. To the Right Honourable the EARL OF DUNBAR, or to his assigns, the sum of 156*l.* 16*s.* 8½*d.*, parcel of an allowance of 627*l.* 5*s.* 10½*d.*, for his diet of 10 dishes of meat, thought commodious for his Majesty's service to convert into an allowance of money, to defray the charge as well of the levy as of the wages of 25 horsemen, thought meet to be retained upon the borders, for the doing of some service there. By writ, dated the 10th day of June, 1608 . . . . . 156 16 8½

*Sir John Burlacy and Captain Dewhurste.* By order, dated 19th of October, 1610. To Sir JOHN BURLACY and Captain BARNABY DEWHURSTE, or to either of them, the sum of 120*l.*, for the charges in transporting Baldwyn, the Jesuit, from Dusseldorpe, in Cleveland, unto the city of London. By writ, dated 8th of October, 1610 . . . . . 120 0 0

*Lord Gray.* By order, dated the 1st of October, 1610. To Henry Parker and Robert Hughes, gentlemen, assigns unto THOMAS GRAY, late LORD GRAY OF WILTON, now prisoner in the Tower, as well the sum of 25*l.*, parcel of his yearly assignment of 100*l.* for his apparel, physic, &c., due for the quarter ended at the feast of Saint Michael the Archangel last past, 1610, as also 32*l.* for his diets for one month, begun the 8th of September, 1610, and ended 5th of this present October. By writ, dated 15th of December, 1607 . . . . . 57 0 0

*Charles Anthony, for the Prince's Seals.* *22nd day of October,* 1610.—By order, dated this day. To CHARLES ANTHONY, graver of his Majesty's Mint, the sum of 102*l.* 3*s.* 4*d.*, for the silver and graining of sundry seals, for the service of the Prince, and for 2 double hammers of iron, well steeled, for the coining of tin within the coinage towns of Devon and Cornwall, according to a bill of the particular seals by him made, appearing under his hand. By writ, dated 19th of September, 1610 . . . . . 102 3 4

*William Hill, in Reward.* By order, dated 8th of October, 1610. To WILLIAM HILL the sum of 100*l.*, in reward for his pains and charges about sundry business concerning the search of records for patents, parliament rolls, making abstracts, writing charters and books in parchment, as well belonging to the Prince's

creation and donation, as concerning other matters of Parliament and account for his Majesty's service, and concerning woods, by warrant of the Lord Treasurer and Under-Treasurer. By virtue of general writ current . . . . . £. s. d. 100 0 0

*Abraham Jacob, for sweet Wines.* By order, dated 25th October, 1610. To ABRAHAM JACOB, compounder, for the provision of sweet wines, the sum of 109*l.* 17*s.* 9*d.*, for divers sums of money by him disbursed and paid out about the provision of sweet wines for the expenses of his Majesty's household, from the 1st day of April, 1610, until the last of September then next following. By writ, dated 14th day of August, 1606 . . . . . 109 17 9

*Officers of Arms, at the Prince's Creation.* 3*rd of November.*—By order, dated the last of July, 1610. To HENRY REGINALDS, Esq., the sum of 231*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*, to be by him distributed and paid over to the Clerk of the Crown, principal King of Arms, gentleman ushers, and divers other officers of his Majesty's household, for fees, allowances, and rewards, incident to the ceremony of the late creation of his Majesty's dearest son Henry, the Prince of Wales, according to the limitations mentioned in 3 several certificates under the hands of the Earl of Suffolk, Lord Chamberlain, the Earl of Worcester, Master of his Majesty's horse, commissioners for the court of the Earl Marshal. By writ, dated the 18th of July, 1610 231 6 8

*Sir Roger Wilbraham and Sir James Ley, for the Plantations in Ireland.* 6*th of November.*—By order, dated the last of August, 1610. To Sir ROGER WILBRAHAM, Knight, Master of his Majesty's Requests, and Sir JAMES LEY, Knight, Attorney of his Majesty's Court of Wards, to each of them the sum of 100*l.*, in recompense of their charges, being lately appointed Commissioners for the better expedition of the plantation intended by his

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| Majesty in the lands escheated in the province of Ulster, who have given their attendance upon his Majesty's Privy Council, and have held assemblies with the undertakers of that plantation, above the space of one year, which could not be but chargeable unto them. By writ, dated 31st of July, 1610 . . . . . | 200 | 0 | 0 |
| *Sir Roger Dallison.* } *8th of November.*—By order, dated 6th of November, 1610. To Sir ROGER DALLISON, Knight, Lieutenant of the Ordnance, the sum of 600*l.*, in prest, for the charges of certain fireworks at the creation of the Prince. By writ, dated 25th of October, 1610 . . . . . | 600 | 0 | 0 |
| *Sir Lewes Lewknor.* } *9th of November.*—By order, dated the 7th day of November, 1610. To Sir LEWES LEWKNOR, master of the ceremonies, the sum of 22*l.*, as well for the hire of divers coaches at sundry times, for the entertainment of the ambassador of Swethland this last summer, 1610, as for the expenses of himself, his company, servants, and horses, attending the said ambassadors. By letters patent, dated 7th of November, 1605 . . . | 22 | 0 | 0 |
| *Sir Henry Wotton.* } *10th of November.*—By order, dated this day. To Sir HENRY WOTTON, Knight, his Majesty's ambassador resident with the Duke of Venice, as well the sum of 303*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* by way of advance upon his diets, at 66*s.* 8*d.* per day, for the months of September, October, and November, 1610, containing 91 days, to be after defalked of his said entertainment, as the same shall grow due, as also the sum of 125*l.* for intelligences, and other secret services, from the 4th of June, 1610, until the 4th of September then next following. By writ, dated 4th of July, 1608 . . . . . | 428 | 6 | 8 |
| *The Prince's Highness.* } By order, dated this day. To his Majesty's dearest son, HENRY, | | | |

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| PRINCE OF WALES, the sum of 2,000*l.*, parcel of a greater sum due to his Highness for the rents of certain lands assigned unto him by his Majesty's letters patent under the great seal of England, for the better supportation of his state, honour, and dignity. By writ, dated this 10th of November, 1610 . . . . . | 2000 | 0 | 0 |
| *Band of Pensioners.* By order, dated this day. To Sir HENRY MYNNE, Knight, Receiver and Paymaster to and for the band of gentlemen pensioners, as well the sum of 672*l.* 17*s.* 11*d.* for the wages and allowance of the captain, lieutenant, standard-bearer, clerk of the cheque, and the rest of the band of gentlemen pensioners, &c.. as also the sum of 590*l.* 8*s.* 4*d.* for their board wages, &c. By letters patent, dated 21st of May, 1608 . | 1263 | 6 | 3 |
| *Zacharia Jones.* 15*th of November.*—By order, dated the 8th of November, 1610. To ZACHARIA JONES, gentleman, the sum of 35*l.*, for his charges and travail, having been employed for his Majesty's service about starch business. By writ, dated 6th of November, 1608 . | 35 | 0 | 0 |
| *Thomas Lincoln, for Charges of the Prince's Barriers.* By order, dated this day.—To THOMAS LINCOLN, yeoman of his Majesty's armoury at Greenwich, the sum of 81*l.* 9*s.* 6*d.* for pikes, tiltstaves, and other such like necessaries, delivered by him for the use of the Prince's barriers, at Christmas last, 1609, according to a note of the particulars thereof under the hand of Sir Thomas Challoner, Knight. By writ, dated 11th of December, 1609 . . . . . | 81 | 9 | 6 |
| *John Bingley.* 24*th of November.*—By order, dated 23rd of November, 1610. To JOHN BINGLEY, Esquire, the sum of 300*l.*, to be by him paid over to sundry his Majesty's subjects, or their lawful assigns, having served as well her late Majesty as his Highness in the | | | |

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| realm of Ireland, according to several establishments and lists after the rate of harp shillings current in that realm. By writ, dated, 18th day of June, 1607 . . . . . | 300 | 0 | 0 |

*John Webb, Master of the Tennis play.* } *6th of December.*—By order, dated 6th of December, 1610. To JOHN WEBB, master of his Majesty's tennis plays, the sum of 20*l.* for his attendance in teaching the Duke of York to play at tennis, now one whole year ended at Michaelmas last, 1610, and for furnishing him with balls, rackets, and other necessaries within the said year. By writ, dated 28th of November, 1610 . . . . . 20 0 0

*David Jenkins, and Catherine Jenkins.* } *7th of December*, 1610.—By order, dated this day. To DAVID JENKINS, and CATHERINE JENKINS, widow, the sum of 4*l.* 19*s.* 8*d.*, paid into the receipt of his Majesty's Exchequer, the 14th of November, 1610, by Roger Nowell, Esquire, late sheriff of the county of Lancaster, for the issues of the lands of Brian Heywood and John Woodfall, seized for the payment of fines imposed upon them in the Star Chamber for their misdemeanors, as parcel of their grant of 100*l.* to be received out of the fines so imposed upon them and others concerning the beating and wounding the said David and Catherine Jenkins, as of his Majesty's free gift and reward, without account, &c. By writ, dated 9th of January, 1604 . . . . . 4 19 8

*Inigo Jones.* } *8th of December.*—By order, dated 3rd of December, 1610. To INIGO JONES, gent., the sum of 100*l.*, towards the charges of the Prince's masque intended, according to a certificate thereof under the hand of Sir Thomas Challoner, Knight. By writ, dated 26th day of November, 1610 . . . . . 100 0 0

| | | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| *Paul Fourry, for the Ambassador to Denmark.* | By order, dated 6th of December, 1610. To PAUL FOURRY, or to his assign as well the sum of 56*l.* 3*s.*, for the diet and other the expenses of Jonas Carisins, lately sent ambassador to the King of Denmark, and his followers, in his house, by the space of 15 days, as also 18*l.* for the hire of a caroche for the use of the said Jonas Carisins for 18 days, at 20*s.* per day, to be paid to him without accompt, &c. By writ, dated 28th of November, 1610 . . . . . | 74 | 3 | 0 |
| *Master Agard.* | By order, dated this day. To ARTHUR AGARD, gentleman, one of the deputy chamberlains in the receipt of his Majesty's Exchequer, the sum of 10*l.*, by way of reward for his travail and pains sustained this last Michaelmas Term, 1610, in ordering and digesting his Majesty's records there, as hath been heretofore allowed unto him in the end of every term. By writ general, dated 6th day of November, 1608 . . . . . | 10 | 0 | 0 |
| *Francis Spring.* | 21*st of December.*—By order, dated 21st of December, 1610. To FRANCIS SPRING the sum of 254*l.*, for two pieces of hangings, skilfully wrought, fit for his Majesty's use, which he hath brought from the parts beyond the seas, according to a composition made with him for the same. By writ, dated 17th of December, 1610 . . . . . | 254 | 0 | 0 |
| *Sir Robert Carre, Gentleman of the Bedchamber.* | 22*nd of December,* 1610.—By order, dated this day. To Sir ROBERT CARRE, Knight, one of the gentlemen of his Majesty's bedchamber, the sum of 3,633*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*, in full payment of the sum of 3,633*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*, which his Majesty was pleased to give unto him for his interest and estate in the manor of Sherburne, in the county of Dorset, with all other lands thereunto belonging, parcel | | | |

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| of the possessions of the Bishop of Salisbury, which came to his Majesty by the attainder of *Sir Walter Raleigh, Knight,* late of high treason attainted, and which his Majesty of his gift did bestow upon the said Sir Robert Carre. By writ, dated 7th day of April, 1610 . . . . . | 3633 | 6 | 8 |
| *Robert Barker, for Books.* By order, dated this day. To ROBERT BARKER, his Majesty's printer, as well the sum of 20*l.* 12*s.* 10*d.*, for divers books, parchment, paper, and other things delivered by him to Sir Thomas Smith, Knight, late clerk of the Upper House of Parliament, for the use of the said House, as also 57*l.* 10*s.* for like necessaries delivered to Robert Bowyer, now clerk of the said Upper House, and Sir Richard Coningsby, Knight, gentleman usher of the same house, appearing by particulars under their hands, without accompt, &c. By writ, dated 3rd day of December, 1610 . | 78 | 2 | 10 |
| *Master Herriot.* By order, dated 20th of December, 1610. To GEORGE HERRIOT, one of his Majesty's jewellers, the sum of 93*l.* 3*s.* 4*d.*, in full payment of 116*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*, for the interest and forbearance of 2,800*l.* for five months, from the 26th of June, 1610, until the 26th of November then next following, after the rate of 10*l.* by the year for each hundred pounds. By writ, dated 19th of January, 1609 . . . . . | 93 | 3 | 4 |
| *Master of the Revels.* *5th of January.*—By order, dated 24th of December, 1610. To Sir GEORGE BUCK, Knight, Master of his Majesty's Revels, the sum of 100*l.*, by way of imprest, towards the charges of the said revels for this year now coming, whereof he is to yield an account. By writ, dated 17th day of December, 1610 . . . . . | 100 | 0 | 0 |
| *Walter Gawen.* *16th of January,* 1610. — By order, dated this day. To WALTER GAWEN | | | |

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| the sum of 300*l.*, for so much by him formerly paid unto Sir Walter Raleigh, Knight, before his attainder of high treason, for an annuity of 30*l.* per annum, during certain years, for which certain of his lands, now in his Majesty's hands, by his said attainder, were tied, for repayment of which said sum of 300*l.* the said Gawen hath released his interest of the said annuity of 30*l.*, as by his covenant for which his Majesty is charged for the repayment of the said sum of 300*l.* By writ, dated 15th day of December, 1610 . . | 300 | 0 | 0 |
| *The Prince's New Year's Gift.* 19*th of January.*—By order, dated the last of December, 1610. To Sir Roger Aston, Knight, the sum of 1,000*l.* in gold, to be by him delivered to his Majesty's dearest son, the Prince of Wales, which his Majesty is minded to bestow upon the said Prince this New Year's tide. By writ, dated 29th day of December, 1610 . . . . | 1000 | 0 | 0 |
| *Duke of York's New Year's Gift.* By order, dated the last of December, 1610. To Sir Roger Aston, Knight, the sum of 200*l.*, to be by him delivered unto his Majesty's dear son, Charles, Duke of York, which his Majesty is minded to bestow on him this New Year's tide, without account or imprest, or any other charge. By writ, dated 29th of December, 1610 . . . . . | 200 | 0 | 0 |
| *Sir Lewes Lewknor.* 31*st January*, 1610.—By order, dated this day. To Sir Lewes Lewknor, Knight, master of the ceremonies, the sum of 112*l.*, as well for the hire of sundry caroches and coaches for the Prince of Anhalt and Monsieur la Verdin, one of the marshals of France, since the 20th day of October last, 1610, as for the charges of himself and his company in attending the said Prince and Monsieur la Verdin at several times, appearing by his bill of particulars, subscribed and allowed by the | | | |

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| Earl of Suffolk, Lord Chamberlain to his Majesty. By letters patent, dated 7th day of November, 1605 . . . | 112 | 0 | 0 |
| *Inigo Jones, for the Queen's Masque.* 1*st of February,* 1610.—By order, dated the last of January, 1610. To INIGO JONES, appointed by the Right Honourable the Earls of Suffolk and Worcester, for receipt thereof, the sum of 200*l.*, to be by him employed about the charges of the Queen's masque. By writ, dated the 26th day of November, 1610 . . . . . | 200 | 0 | 0 |
| *Sir John Digby.* By order, dated the last of January, 1610. To Sir JOHN DIGBY, Knight, one of the gentlemen of his Majesty's privy chamber, appointed to be ambassador resident with the King of Spain, the sum of 552*l.*, by advance upon his diets, at 6*l.* per day, for 92 days, begun the 1st day of October last, 1610, and ended the last of December following. By writ, dated 17th day of January, 1610 . . . . . | 552 | 0 | 0 |
| *William Wiche.* 6*th of February*—By order, dated 4th of February, 1610. To WILLIAM WICHE the sum of 40*l.*, to be taken to him, as of his Majesty's free gift and reward, in regard he hath furnished his Majesty with ducks and other fowls, for his Majesty's recreation. By writ, dated 26th day of January, 1610 . . . . . | 40 | 0 | 0 |
| *Lord Viscount Hadington.* 7*th of February,* 1610.—By order, dated this day. To the Right Honourable the LORD VISCOUNT HADINGTON the sum of 8,000*l.*, bestowed upon him of his Majesty's princely bounty, in consideration of his long and faithful service, and for other causes and considerations best known unto his Majesty, without account, imprest, or other charge, to be set upon his Lordship for the same, or for any part thereof, | | | |

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| whereof 2,000*l.* to be presently paid, and the residue before the feast of Saint Michael the Archangel next ensuing. By writ, dated the 5th day of February, 1610 . . . . . | 8000 | 0 | 0 |

*Earl of Montgomery.* } *9th of February.*—By order, dated 8th of February, 1610. To the Right Honourable the EARL OF MONTGOMERY the sum of 8000*l.*, bestowed upon him of his Majesty's princely bounty, in consideration of his long and faithful service done unto his Majesty, as for other good causes and considerations best known to his Majesty, without account, imprest, &c., whereof 2,000*l.* to be presently paid, and the residue before the feast of Saint Michael the Archangel next ensuing. By writ, dated 5th February, 1610 . . . . . 8000 0 0

*Sir Thomas Parry.* } *11th February.*—By order, dated the last day of January, 1610. To Sir THOMAS PARRY, Knight, to whose custody the Lady Arbella, by his Majesty's appointment, was committed, the sum of 300*l.*, in full satisfaction of all such money as he hath disbursed for diet, lodging, and other necessaries, for herself and five of her servants appointed to attend her during the time of her continuance with him, being near about the time of seven months, without account, &c. By writ, dated 24th January, 1610 . . . . . 300 0 0

*Ellis Rothwell, Page of the Bedchamber.* } By order, dated this day. To ELLIS ROTHWELL, one of the pages of his Majesty's bedchamber, the sum of 60*l.*, for the charges of washing of his Majesty's sheets for the space of two years, last past. By writ, dated the 2nd day of February, 1610 . . . . . 60 0 0

*William Taillor, Messenger.* } *14th February,* 1610.—To WILLIAM TAILLOR, messenger, sent by command of the Lord Treasurer with letters for his

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| Majesty's service, directed to divers of the Nobility in the counties of Middlesex, Sussex, Surrey, Kent, Dorset, Wilts, Somerset, Southampton, and Devon, in reward. By general writ current . . . . . | 12 | 0 | 0 |
| *Mr. Cockeine, Alderman of London.* By order, dated the last day of January, 1610. To WILLIAM COCKEINE, Alderman of the city of London, the sum of 300*l.*, for the interest of 6,000*l.* lent by him to his Majesty, and forborne for 6 months, ended the last of December last, 1610, after the ordinary rate of allowance of ten pounds for each hundred pounds by the year. By writ, dated 19th January, 1609 . . . . | 300 | 0 | 0 |
| *Duke of York's Diets.* 16*th February.*—By order, dated the last day of January, 1610. To Sir DAVID FOWLYS, Knight, cofferer of the Prince's household, or to his assigns, the sum of 600*l.*, by way of imprest upon the monthly allowance of 200*l.* for the household expenses of his Majesty's son, Charles, Duke of York, to begin from the 1st October last, 1610, and due for the months of October, November, and December last past. By writ, dated 31st December, 1610 . . . . . | 600 | 0 | 0 |
| *Sir John Digby.* 19*th February.*—By order, dated 16th February, 1610. To Sir JOHN DIGBY, Knight, his Majesty's ambassador resident with the King of Spain, the sum of 540*l.*, by way of advance upon his diets, at 6*l.* per day, for the months of January, February, and March, 1610 and 1611, containing 90 days. By writ, dated 17th January, 1610 . . . . . | 540 | 0 | 0 |
| *Sir Thomas Edmonds.* By order, dated 16th February, 1610. To Sir THOMAS ED- | | | |

MONDS, Knight, his Majesty's ambassador resident with the French King, as well the sum of 480*l.*, by advance upon his diets, at 4*l.* per day, for the months of December, January, February, and March, 1610 and 1611, containing 121 days, as also 180*l.* for intelligences, &c., and allowed by the Lord Treasurer, his Majesty's principal Secretary. By writ, dated 25th of April, 1610 . . . . . 660 0 0

*Francis Cottington.* } 20*th February.*—By order, dated 16th February, 1610. To FRANCIS COTTINGTON, his Majesty's agent with the King of Spain, the sum of 90*l.*, by advance upon his diets, at 20*s.* per day, for the months of January, February, and March, 1610 and 1611, containing 90 days. By writ, dated 13th November, 1609 . . . . . 90 0 0

*Sir Dudley Carleton.* } 23*rd February.*—By order, dated 13th February, 1610. To Sir DUDLEY CARLETON, Knight, his Majesty's ambassador resident with the Duke of Venice, as well the sum of 550*l.* for charges of transportation of himself and his family, with part of his stuff, by land, through France, Savoy, Milan, and the state of Venice, and for shipping betwixt Dover and Calais, and carriage of the rest of his stuff by sea from London to Venice, appearing by his bill, subscribed and allowed by his Majesty's principal Secretary, as also the sum of 403*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*, by way of advance upon his diets, at 66*s.* 8*d.* per day, for the months of December, January, February, and March, 1610 and 1611, containing 121 days. By writ, dated 11th August, 1610 . . . . . 953 6 8

*Sir Ralph Wynwood, for Cleve.* } 23*rd February.*—By order, dated the last day of January, 1610. To Sir RALPH WYNWOOD, Knight, his

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| Majesty's ambassador ordinary residing in the United Provinces in the Low Countries, the sum of 483*l.*, for so much by him disbursed in Juliers and Cleve, as well for his diets for 4 months and 9 days, at 30*s.* per day, as also for carriage and transportation of himself, his stuff, and servants, between the Hague and Dusselldorp, backwards and forwards, and at divers removes there between Dusselldorp, Cullen, and Juliers, together with divers other disbursements during the time of his employment in those parts, for assisting the Prince's possessioners of those countries, and accommodating the same affairs, on his Majesty's behalf, from the 24th June, 1610, until the 2nd of November next following, according to his bill, &c. By writ, dated 29th December, 1610 . . . . . | 483 | 0 | 0 |

*John Dickenson.* } 23*rd February.*—By order, dated the last day of January, 1610. To JOHN DICKENSON, his Majesty's agent with the Prince's possessioners of Juliers and Cleve, the sum of 107*l.*; *viz.*, 30*l.* for transportation of himself with two servants and his stuff from the Hague to Dusselldorp, and 77*l.* for his diets, at 20*s.* per day, from the 15th November last, 1610, until the last of January next following inclusive, according to a bill of the particulars subscribed and allowed by the Lord Treasurer. By writ, dated 29th December, 1610 . . . . 107 0 0

*William Court.* } By order, this day. To WILLIAM COURT, or his assign, the sum of 199*l.* 11*s.* 8*d.*, in full satisfaction and payment of such disbursements as he hath laid out for the surrender of his moiety of a lease of the coal-mines of Denton, in the county of Northumberland, of the yearly rent of 15*l.*, appearing by certificate under the hand of Sir James Altham, Knight, one of the Barons of the Exchequer. By writ, dated 10th February, 1610 . . . . 199 11 8

| | | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| *Sir Lewes Lewknor, Knight.* | 1*st March*, 1610.—By order, dated the last day of February, 1610. To Sir LEWES LEWKNOR, Knight, master of his Majesty's ceremonies, the sum of 153*l.* 8*s.*, as well for the diets, charges, and other expenses of himself, his servants, and horses, in attending the Marshal Laverdin since the 16th of January last at Dover and other places, as for the hire of sundry coaches for the said Marshal whilst he remained here, until the 30th of January, 1610, according to his bill subscribed and allowed by the Lord Treasurer and Lord Chamberlain. By letters patent, dated 7th day of November, 1605 . . . . . | 153 | 8 | 0 |
| *Arthur Agard.* | 2*nd day of March.*—By order, dated the last day of February, 1610. To ARTHUR AGARD, gentleman, one of the Deputy Chamberlains in the Receipt of the Exchequer, the sum of 20*l.* by way of reward for his extraordinary travail and pains in digesting the ancient leagues and treaties with foreign Princes remaining in the Treasuries, and entering them into two books, with calendars for the readier finding of the same, granted unto him over and above his ordinary yearly allowance of 40*l.* for that service. By general writ current . . | 20 | 0 | 0 |
| *William Bownick, Messenger.* | 7*th of March*, 1610.—To WILLIAM BOWNICK, messenger, being sent by commandment of the Lord Treasurer to seek one Thomas Burton, inquiring him at Barnet, Hackney, and divers times at London, in reward. By general writ . . . . . | 1 | 0 | 0 |
| *Cofferer of the King's Household.* | 8*th day of March*, 1610.—By order, dated this day. To Sir ROBERT VERNON, Knight, cofferer of his Majesty's household, the sum of 400*l.*, in prest, to be by him employed towards the defraying of the charges of | | | |

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| the entertainment of the Marshal Lavardine and his train, coming to his Majesty in ambassage from the French King, according to a certificate thereof, under the hands of the Lord Knollys, Treasurer, and the Lord Wotton, Comptroller of his Majesty's household. By writ, dated 19th day of January, 1610 . . . . . | 400 | 0 | 0 |
| *John Tarbock.* } To JOHN TARBOCK, messenger, being sent, by commandment of his Majesty's Attorney General, with writs out of the Star Chamber on divers persons in and about the city of London, and the suburbs of the same, in reward. By general writ current . . . . | 6 | 0 | 0 |
| *Peter Vanlore.* } *9th day of March.*—By order, dated 27th of February, 1610. To PETER VANLORE, of London, merchant, the sum of 6,000*l.*, in discharge of his debt due to him by his Majesty. By writ, dated 21st day of February, 1610 . . . . . | 6000 | 0 | 0 |
| *Susan Adams.* } By order, dated 7th of March, 1610. To SUSAN ADAMS the sum of 40*l.*, for two books of the abridgment of all the private Acts of Parliament, with their breviates, from the 1st year of King Edward the third until the reign of King Henry the eighth, which books she is to deliver to Master William Tipper, for his Majesty's service. By writ, dated the 6th day of November, 1608 . | 40 | 0 | 0 |
| *Serjeant Bradshaw.* } By order, dated 4th of March, 1610. To THOMAS BRADSHAW, Esquire, one of his Majesty's serjeants-at-arms, the sum of 20*l.*, by way of reward, in respect of divers services by him performed for his Majesty. By writ, dated the 6th day of November, 1608 . . . . . | 20 | 0 | 0 |
| *Provost Marshal of the North, &c.* } *11th day of March,* 1610.—By order, dated this day. To the Right Honourable the EARL OF CUMBERLAND, | | | |

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| as well the sum of 121*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*, to be by his Lordship paid over to a provost marshal appointed to attend the commissioners for repressing of disorders and apprehending the malefactors between certain counties sometime making the borders between England and Scotland, but now the middle part of the kingdom of Great Britain, for his entertainment, at 6*s.* 8*d.* per day, for 364 days, begun the 26th of February, 1609, and ended the 24th of February last past, 1610; and 485*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* for the pay of 25 horsemen, whereof 20 at 12*d.* per day the piece, and 5 at 16*d.* the piece, for the time aforesaid. By writ, dated 17th of June, 1608 . . | 606 | 13 | 4 |

*Commissioners on the Borders.* By order, dated this day. To the particular persons hereafter mentioned, Commissioners for the preservation of his Majesty's peace in certain counties and countries lately being the borders of the two realms of England and Scotland, but now the middle part of the kingdom of Great Britain, the several sums of money ensuing: that is to say, to Sir Wilfride Lawson, Sir William Selby, Sir John Fenwick, and Sir Christopher Pickering, Knight, to each of them 100 marks for their yearly allowance, due for one whole year, ended at the feast of the Birth of our Lord God last past, 1610. By writ, dated the 18th of June, 1608 . 266 13 4

*Thomas Woodward, for the Queen's Majesty at Whitsuntide.* 12*th day of March.*—By order, dated this day. To THOMAS WOODWARD, of London, mercer, the sum of 668*l.* 8*d.*, for divers sorts of stuff delivered by him for the Queen's masque at Whitsuntide last, 1610, appearing by his bill of parcels, subscribed and allowed by the Right Honourable the Earl of Suffolk, Lord Chamberlain, and the Earl of Worcester, Master of his Majesty's Horse. By writ, dated 4th day of March, 1609 . . . . . 668 0 8

| | | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| *Lady Arbella Seymore.* | *16th of March.*—By order, dated 14th of March, 1610. To the LADY ARBELLA SEYMORE the sum of 200*l.*, for the charges and other necessaries for the conveying down of her Ladyship from London to Durham. By writ, dated 13th of March, 1610 . . . . . | 200 | 0 | 0 |
| *Bishop of Durham.* | By order, dated the 14th day of March, 1610. To the Right Reverend Father in God the BISHOP OF DURHAM the sum of 300*l.*, for the charges and necessaries for the conveying down of the Lady Arbella Seymore from London to Durham. By writ, dated 13th of March, 1610 . . . . . | 300 | 0 | 0 |
| *Doctor Monford.* | By order, dated 14th of March, 1610. To DOCTOR MONFORD the sum of 180*l.*, for the charges and other necessaries for conveying down the Lady Arbella Seymore to Durham. By writ, dated 13th of March, 1610 . . . . . | 180 | 0 | 0 |
| *Henry Minors.* | By order, dated 14th of March, 1610. To HENRY MINORS, serjeant of his Majesty's carriages, the sum of 60*l.*, for the charges and other necessaries for conveying down the Lady Arbella Seymore to Durham. By writ, dated 13th day of March, 1610 . | 60 | 0 | 0 |
| *Sir John Swynerton, for Interest.* | *23rd of March*, 1610.—By order, dated the 22nd day of March, 1810. To Sir JOHN SWYNERTON, Knight, one of the aldermen of the city of London, the sum of 111*l.*, for the interest of 10,000*l.* borrowed of him for his Majesty's service. By writ, dated 19th day of January, 1609 . . . . . | 111 | 0 | 0 |
| *John Rowdon, for Parchment.* | By order, dated 22nd of March, 1610. To JOHN ROWDON, gentleman, as well the sum of 55*l.* 10*s.* 10*d.*, for 1,333 skins | | | |

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| of parchment, by him provided for the officers, clerks, and ministers of the Receipt of his Majesty's Exchequer, from the 5th of July, 1610, until the 12th of February following, at the rate of 10*d.* the skin; as also the sum of 53*s.* 10*d.*, for charges by him disbursed for keeping clean the leads of the Treasuries, providing of boxes to lay up the records in, and for other necessaries, according to his bill of the particulars, subscribed and allowed by the Under-Treasurer of the Receipt. By writ, dated the 6th day of November, 1608 . . . . . | 58 | 4 | 8 |

---

## ORDER BOOK. JAMES I., 1611.

---

*James Murray, his Majesty's Master Cook.* — 28*th of March,* 1611.—By order, dated this day. To JAMES MURRAY, his Majesty's master cook, the sum of 12*l.* 10*s.*, of his Majesty's free gift. By writ, dated the 20th day of February, 1610 . . . . . 12 10 0

*John Bingham.* — 29*th of March,* 1611.—By order, dated this day. To JOHN BINGHAM, his Majesty's saddler, the sum of 700*l.*, in full payment of the sum of 1,404*l.* 10*s.* 9*d.*, being the latter moiety of the money due to him for saddles, linings, covering of coaches, and furniture of horses, delivered into the office of the great wardrobe, for the use of the King, the Queen, the Duke of York, and the Lady Elizabeth, since the first year of his Majesty's reign. By writ, dated 5th of April, 1606 . . 700 0 0

*Treasurer of the Navy.* — 30*th of March,* 1611.—By order, dated the last of February, 1610. To Sir ROBERT MAUNSELL, Knight, Treasurer of the Navy, the sum of 4,700*l.*, in full payment of 5,700*l.*, for charges of

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| building a new ship, of the burthen of 600 tons, instead of the Bonaventure, which is utterly decayed; and for repairing the Due-repulse in dry dock, according to an estimate thereof. By writ, dated the 15th of May, 1610 . . . | 4700 | 0 | 0 |
| *John Wood.* } 11*th of April.*—By order, dated of April, 1611. To JOHN WOOD the sum of 30*l.*, in respect he hath been at extraordinary charge in the bringing up and training of certain fowls called cormorants, and making of them fit for the use of fishing, to be taken to him of his Majesty's free gift and reward. By writ, dated the 5th day of April, 1611 . . . . . | 30 | 0 | 0 |
| *Gunpowder.* } 13*th of April.*—By order, dated 13th of April, 1611. To the Right Honourable the EARL OF WORCESTER the sum of 533*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*, for six lasts and 1,600 weight of good caliver and cannon corn-powder, by his Lordship delivered into the Office of the Ordnance, within the Tower of London, at the rate of 8*d.* the pound, in the months of December and January last, 1610. By writ, dated 13th of May, 1607 . . . . . | 533 | 6 | 8 |
| *Sir Lewes Lewkenor.* } By order, dated this day. To Sir LEWES LEWKENOR, Knight, master of his Majesty's ceremonies, the sum of 84*l.* 8*s.*, for his charges in attendance upon the Count of Cartignava, ambassador from the Duke of Savoy, and for hire of coaches for the said ambassador and his retinue, at sundry times. Allowed by letters patent, dated 7th day of November, 1605 . . . | 84 | 8 | 0 |
| *Lady Tirconnell.* } By order, dated the last of February, 1610. To the LADY BRIDGET, wife to the late Earl of Tirconnell, of high treason attainted, the sum of 100*l.*, parcel of her yearly annuity of 200*l.*, payable half-yearly, during pleasure. By writ, dated 22nd day of December, 1608 . . . . . | 100 | 0 | 0 |

| | | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| *Serjeant Goddourus, for his House.* | By order, dated 24th of April, 1611. To WILLIAM GODDOURUS, one of his Majesty's serjeant-surgeons, the sum of 333*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*, for his estate and interest in a house adjoining unto Somerset House, taken in for the beautifying and adorning of the gallery belonging unto the said house, according to a composition made with him, without account, imprest, or other charge, to be set upon him for the same. By writ, dated the 19th day of March, 1610 . . . . . | 333 | 6 | 8 |
| *Benjamin Johnson and Inego Jones.* | By order, dated 10th day of April, 1611. To BENJAMIN JOHNSON and INEGO JONES, to each of them the sum of 40*l.* in reward, having been employed, amongst many others, for the preparation of the Prince's masque, performed at Christmas last past, 1611. By writ, dated 26th day of November, 1610 . . . . . | 80 | 0 | 0 |
| *Benjamin Johnson and Inego Jones.* | By order, dated 10th of April, 1611. To BENJAMIN JOHNSON and INEGO JONES, to each of them the sum of 40*l.*, by way of reward, having been employed, amongst others, for the preparation of the Prince's barriers at Christmas, 1609. By writ, dated 11th day of December, 1609 . | 80 | 0 | 0 |
| *William Tucky, Gamekeeper.* | By order, dated the last of March, 1611. To WILLIAM TUCKY, preserver of the game of pheasants and partridges near the Hounslow Heath, the sum of 26*s.*, upon his allowance of 6*d.* by the day, to begin from the 1st of February last past, and ended the 25th of March then next following, 1611, being 52 days. By writ, dated the 10th day of February, 1610 . . . . . | 1 | 6 | 0 |

*Edmund Doubleday, for Angel Gold.* } By order, dated 18th of April, 1611. To the Right Honourable the LORD KNIVET, and EDMUND DOUBLEDAY, Esq., Wardens of the Mint, or either of them, the sum of 120*l.*, for so much by them already disbursed for provision of angel gold, delivered to the keeper of his Majesty's privy purse, used for the healing and curing of a certain disease called the King's evil. By writ, dated the 10th of April, 1611 . . . . . £. s. d. 120 0 0

*John de Creet, Serjeant-Painter.* } 30*th of April*, 1611.—By order, dated this day. To JOHN DE CREET, his Majesty's serjeant-painter, the sum of 147*l.*, for colouring and painting a barge for the Duke of York's Grace, being gilt with fine gold within and without, appearing by his bill of particulars, taxed and rated at the charge subscribed and allowed by the Right Honourable the Earl of Suffolk, Lord Chamberlain to his Majesty. By writ, dated 19th of March, 1610 . . . . 147 0 0

*Low Countries, for one Month.* } By order, dated this day. To RICHARD WRIGHT, Esquire, Paymaster of his Majesty's Forces in the Low Countries, the sum of 1,460*l.* 16*s.*, in prest, to be by him paid over to Edward Meredith, and the executor of John Meredith, of London, merchants, for so much money by them made over by exchange, and paid to the hands of his deputy at Middleburgh, for the pay and imprest of his Majesty's forces there, for one month of 28 days, begun the 21st of January, 1610, and ended the 19th of February following. By writ, dated the 28th of May, 1606 . . . . . 1460 16 0

*John Dickenson.* } 3*rd of May*.—By order, dated the last of April, 1611. To JOHN DICKENSON, gentleman, his Majesty's agent with the Princes possessors of Cleve and Juliers, the sum of 89*l.*, upon his allowance of

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| 20*s.* per day, for 89 days, being the months of February, March, and April, 1610 and 1611. By writ, dated the 29th of December, 1610 . . . . . | 89 | 0 | 0 |
| *William Trumbull.* By order, dated the last of April, 1611. To WILLIAM TRUMBULL, gentleman, his Majesty's agent with the Archduke of Austria, Duke of Burgundy, &c., the sum of 91*l.*, by way of advance upon his diets, at 20*s.* per day, for the months of April, May, and June, 1611, containing 91 days. By writ, dated the 13th of November, 1609 . . . . . | 91 | 0 | 0 |
| *Francis Cottington.* By order, dated the last of April, 1611. To FRANCIS COTTINGTON, gentleman, his Majesty's agent with the King of Spain, the sum of 91*l.*, by way of advance upon his diets, at 20*s.* per day, for the months of April, May, and June, 1611, containing 91 days. By writ, dated 13th day of November, 1609 . . . . . | 91 | 0 | 0 |
| *Patrick Gourdon.* *4th day of May.*—By order, dated the last of April, 1611. To PATRICK GOURDON, remaining with the King of Poland for his Majesty's service, the sum of 121*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*, by way of imprest upon his allowance of 6*s.* 8*d.* per day, to begin from the 1st day of May, 1611, being so much as the said allowance for one year doth amount unto. By writ, dated 2nd day of June, 1610 . . . . . | 121 | 13 | 4 |
| *Aldermen of the City of London.* By order, dated the last of April, 1611. To Sir WILLIAM CRAVEN, Knight, Lord Mayor of the city of London, and to the aldermen there, the sum of 351*l.* 12*s.* 1½*d.*, for the interest of divers sums of money paid by them into the Receipt before the days agreed upon, as parcel of 100,000*l.* by them lent to his Majesty. By writ, dated 19th day of January, 1609 | 351 | 12 | 1½ |

| | | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| *Sir Henry Wotton.* | By order, dated the last of April, 1611. To Sir HENRY WOTTON, Knight, his Majesty's ambassador resident with the state of Venice, as well the sum of 253*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*, in full payment of the sum of 403*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* upon his diets, at 66*s.* 8*d.* per day, for the months of January, February, and March last, 1610 and 1611, containing 121 days, &c., as also the sum of 125*l.* for intelligences and other secret services by him disbursed for his Majesty's service, from the 4th of December, 1610, to the 4th of March next following, and the sum of 640*l.* for the charges of his transportation, with his family, and part of his provision, in the extremity of winter, from Venice, through Lombardy, Savoy, and France, and for carriage of his stuff by sea from Venice to London, with charges of himself and 7 of his company at Paris, by reason of sickness, according to his bill allowed. By writ, dated 4th day of July, 1608 . . . . . | 1018 | 6 | 8 |
| *Alphonso Ferabosco and others, for the Masque.* | By order, dated the last of April, 1611. To ALPHONSO FERABOSCO, and Monsieur CONFESSE, and JEREMY HERNE, to each of them the sum of 20*l.*, by way of reward for their pains, having been employed in the Prince's late masque by the space almost of six weeks. By writ, dated 26th day of November, 1610 . | 60 | 0 | 0 |
| *Henry Skynner.* | By order, dated this day. To HENRY SKYNNER the sum of 55*l.*, for the interest of 2,000*l.*, borrowed of him by his Majesty, from the last of December, 1610, until the 27th of April last past, 1611, after the ordinary rate of 10*l.* for each 100*l.* by the year. By writ, dated 19th day of January, 1609 . . . . . | 55 | 0 | 0 |
| *Richard Wattford, Bargemaker.* | 6*th day of May.*—By order, dated the last of April, 1611. To RICHARD WATTFORD, his Majesty's barge- | | | |

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| maker, the sum of 40*l.*, for charges in making the Duke of York's barge, appearing by his bill of the particulars, subscribed by the Right Honourable the Earl of Suffolk, Lord Chamberlain to his Majesty. By writ, dated the 19th day of March, 1610 . . . . . | 40 | 0 | 0 |
| *Humphrey Marith.* By order, dated the last of April, 1611. To HUMPHREY MARITH, his Majesty's oarmaker, the sum of 43*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*, for certain oars delivered by him for the use and service of the King, Queen, Prince, Duke of York, and the Lady Elizabeth, appearing by five several bills, subscribed and allowed by the Earl of Suffolk, Lord Chamberlain to his Majesty. By writ, dated 19th of March, 1609 . . . . . | 43 | 6 | 8 |
| *Richard Ansell.* By order, dated the last of April, 1611. To RICHARD ANSELL, matlayer, the sum of 10*l.* 7*s.* 11*d.*, for works done by him in the banqueting-house for the last masque at Candlemas, 1610, according to his bill, subscribed by the Earls of Suffolk and Worcester. By writ, dated 26th day of November, 1610 . . | 10 | 7 | 11 |
| *Richard Christopher, Messenger.* *7th day of May*, 1610.—To RICHARD CHRISTOPHER, messenger, being employed, by commandment of the Lord Treasurer, in attending the commissioners for Irish causes, and for warning the said commissioners for to meet the suitors, from the 6th of November, 1610, until the 24th of April, 1611, in reward. By general writ current . . | 10 | 0 | 0 |
| *Master Larkin.* *8th day of May.*—By order, dated the last of April, 1611. To THOMAS LARKIN, his Majesty's locksmith, the sum of 46*l.* 9*s.* 8*d.*, for works by him done upon the barges of the Prince, the Duke of York, and Lady Elizabeth. By writ, dated 19th day of March, 1610 . . . . . | 46 | 9 | 8 |

*Captain of Milton and Westilburie.* } *9th of May.*—By order, dated the 7th of May, 1611. To PETER BEESTON, gentleman, captain of the fort at Milton, near to Gravesend, the sum of 19*l.* 15*s.* 5*d.*, for the pay of one master gunner at 12*d.* per day, one porter and four other gunners, each at 8*d.* per day, due for the quarter ended at the feast of the Annunciation of the blessed Virgin Mary last past, 1611; and to EDWARD ALTHAM, Esquire, captain of the fort of Westilburie, for the pay of the like company, at the like rate, the sum of 19*l.* 15*s.* 5*d.*, due for the like time. By writ, dated 2nd day of July, 1608 . . 39 10 10

*£. s. d.*

*William Seager.* } By order, dated the 7th day of May, 1611. To WILLIAM SEAGER, alias Garter principal King of Arms, the sum of 7*l.*, for the escutcheons of the arms of the order of the Garter by him set up in his Majesty's chapel at Westminster upon Saint George's even and day last past, 1611. By writ, dated 2nd day of July, 1608 . . . . . 7 0 0

*Thomas Bowker, to be paid over for the Prince's Masque and Barriers.* } *10th of May,* 1611.—By order, dated this day. To THOMAS BOWKER the sum of 247*l.* 8*s.*, to be by him paid over unto the particular persons hereafter specified in the several sums following, by way of reward, having been employed in the late Prince's barriers and masque—to wit:

| | |
|---|---|
| To Master Johnson, for making the dances . . | 20*l.* |
| To Thomas Lupo, for setting them to the violins | 5*l.* |
| Master Giles, for three dances . . . . . | 40*l.* |
| Company of violins . . . . . | 32*l.* |
| Thomas Lupo, the elder, Alexander Chisan, and Rowland Rubidge, violins . . . . . | 10*l.* |
| Thirteen holt boys . . . . . | 10*l.* |
| Ten singers, and five players on the lute, provided by Alphonso . . . . . | 32*l.* |

| | | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| Two cornets . . . . . | 3*l.* | | | |
| Twenty lutes, provided by Master Johnson for the Prince's dance . . . . . | 40*l.* | | | |
| Sixteen other instruments, for the satyrs and fairies . . . . . | 21*l.* | | | |
| Players employed in the barriers . . . . | 15*l.* | | | |
| For their Spanish-leather boots, bought by themselves . . . . . | 2*l.* 8*s.* | | | |
| Players employed in the masque . . . . | 15*l.* | | | |
| Foreheads and beards used in the masque . . | 2*l.* | | | |
| Appearing by a list thereof subscribed by Sir Thomas Chaloner, Knight, agreeably. By writ, dated 26th day of November, 1610 . . . . . | | 247 | 8 | 0 |

*Sir Stephen Lesieur.* } By order, dated this day. To SIR STEPHEN LESIEUR, Knight, lately sent unto the Emperor of Germany, as well the sum of 126*l.*, in full payment of 626*l.*, for 313 days, begun the 1st of June, 1610, and ended the 9th of April last past, 1611, being the day of his return to his Majesty's presence, at the rate of 40*s.* per day; as also the sum of 425*l.* 5*s.* 10*d.*, for charges of sending letters, and transportation by sea and land, going and returning, appearing by his bill of particulars, subscribed by him, and allowed by his Majesty's principal secretary. By writ, dated 30th day of June, 1610 . . . . . 551 5 10

*Sir Henry Guilforde.* } By order, dated this day. To Sir HENRY GUILFORDE, Knight, and the Lady Elizabeth, his wife, the sum of 5*l.*, in repayment of the like sum paid into the Receipt, the 25th of April last, 1611, by Basil Fielding, Esquire, high sheriff of the county of Warwick, for the issues of the land of Henry Boughton, Esquire, seised into his Majesty's hands for a debt of 22*l.*, due to Sir Gilley Merick, attainted of high treason, whose

goods were bestowed upon the said Sir Henry Guilforde, and the Lady Elizabeth, his wife, by the late Queen Elizabeth. By her Highness's letters patent, dated 18th of June, in the 43rd year of the reign of Queen Elizabeth . . . . . 5 0 0

*Clement Chapman.* } By order, dated the last of March, 1611. To CLEMENT CHAPMAN, his Majesty's joiner, the sum of 86*l.* 9*s.* 6*d.*, for works by him done about his Majesty's, the Queen's, the Prince's, the Duke of York's, and the Lady Elizabeth's barges, appearing by his bill of the particulars, signed and allowed by the Right Honourable the Earl of Suffolk, Lord Chamberlain to his Majesty. By writ, dated 19th of March, 1610 . . 86 9 6

*Master Stallenge.* } 15*th day of May.*—By order, dated the 11th of May, 1611. To WILLIAM STALLENGE, Esquire, the sum of 258*l.* 2*s.* 5*d.*, without account, imprest, or other charge to be set upon him, his executors, administrators, or assigns, for the same, or for any part thereof, for the charges of silk-worms committed to his care and keeping, for mulberry leaves, sweet wood, and other necessaries for them, until the 25th of March, 1611, last past, appearing by an account thereof taken by Francis Goston, Esquire, one of the auditors of the imprests. By writ, dated 7th of May, 1611 . . . . . 258 2 5

*William Hill.* } 20*th of May.*—By order, dated the last of April, 1611. To WILLIAM HILL, Esquire, the sum of 40*l.*, in reward for his continual and daily attendance in making sundry certificates and abstracts touching the state of the King's Majesty's woods, and also for his pains and travail, as well in sundry searches in the Exchequer, in the ancient records of his Majesty's household accounts, as in making divers collections and briefments concerning the same, or for sundry other his Majesty's ser-

vices by him performed, upon warrant to him directed. By general writ current . . . . . £. s. d. 40 0 0

*Earl of Marre.* } *28th of May,* 1611.—By order, dated this day. To the Right Honourable the EARL OF MARRE, the sum of 15,000*l.*, for the surrender of his interest and estate in the manors of Hunden and Chipley, in the county of Suffolk, formerly granted to the said Earl of Marre by his Majesty, to him and his heirs, in fee-simple, which said manors his Majesty hath sold unto William Lord Cavendish for the said sum of 15,000*l.*, which he is to pay into the Receipt of the Exchequer; the same to be taken to the said Earl and his assign, of his Majesty's free gift, without account, imprest, or other charge to be set upon him, his heirs, executors, administrators, or assigns, for the same, or any part thereof. By writ, dated the 27th of May, 1611 . . . . . 15000 0 0

*The Prince's Robes.* } *1st day of June.*—By order, dated the last of April, 1611. To Sir DAVID MURRAY, Knight, servant and assignee to the Prince, the sum of 1,311*l.* 15*s.* 5*d.*, to be by him paid over to divers artificers and others for robes and vestments, and other necessaries, had of them at the Prince's creation, appearing by their bills. By writ, dated 9th of February, 1610 . . . 1311 15 5

*Maxamilian Colt.* } *3rd of June.*—By order, dated the last of April, 1611. To MAXAMILIAN COLT, his Majesty's carver, the sum of 50*s.* for carving of a lion set upon a pedestal, with a crown on the head, for the Duke of York's barge. By writ, dated 19th day of March, 1610 . . . . . 2 10 0

*Thomas Mefflin.* } *7th of June.*—By order, dated the last of May, 1611. To THOMAS MEFFLIN, his Majesty's glazier, the sum of 13*l.*, for charges of glazing the

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| King's, the Prince's, the Duke of York's, and the Lady Elizabeth's barges. By writ, dated 19th of March, 1610 . . | 13 | 0 | 0 |
| *John Wolfgango Rumlero.* 10*th of June,* 1611.—Memorandum, that upon order entered in the Pell of *Exitus,* the 2nd of March, 1610, containing the sum of 879*l.* 13*s.* 6*d.* to JOHN WOLFE RUMLERO, his Majesty's apothecary, for sundry sorts of perfumes by him provided for the use of the King, Queen, &c., there is this day paid, in part of the said order, the sum of . . . . | 250 | 0 | 0 |
| *Ferdinando Clutterbooke.* 13*th of June,* 1611.—By order, dated this day. To FERDINANDO CLUTTERBOOKE the sum of 60*l.*, in repayment of the like sum by him formerly lent to the late Queen Elizabeth, by virtue of a Privy Seal to him directed, the 2nd of June, in the 39th year of her reign, and now allowed unto him in regard the lands of the said Ferdinando Clutterbooke were extended for payment of a debt due by Robert Constable unto the late Queen in the 27th year of her reign, and the sum of 57*l.* paid by him into the Receipt by tally levied the 6th day of December, 1609, in the 7th year of his Majesty's reign. By writ, dated the 8th day of July, 1608 . . . . . | 60 | 0 | 0 |
| *John Norton, Bookbinder.* 14*th of June,* 1611.—By order, dated the last of April, 1611. To JOHN NORTON, his Majesty's bookbinder, the sum of 50*l.* for certain books by him delivered for his Majesty's use. By writ, dated 5th of April, 1611 . . . . . | 50 | 0 | 0 |
| *John Price, Messenger.* 20*th of June,* 1611.—More to him, being sent, by command of the Lord Treasurer, with proclamations concerning William Seymour and the Lady Arbella, to the High Sheriff of Kent, and to the officers of Gravesend, Rochester, and Queenborough, in reward. By general writ current . . . . | 6 | 0 | 0 |

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| *William Gatacre.* } *22nd of June.*—By order, dated the last of June, 1611. To WILLIAM GATACRE, gentleman, the sum of 50*l.*, parcel of his yearly fee of 100 marks, for his attendance and charges in breeding, and feeding, and dieting of cocks of the game, for his Majesty's recreation. By writ, dated 4th of August, 1607 | 50 | 0 | 0 |
| *Sir Henry Browne, Knight.* } *28th of June.*—By order, dated 26th of June, 1611. To Sir HENRY BROWNE, Knight, the sum of 552*l.* 15*s.* 7*d.*, for so much by him disbursed and laid out, between the 10th day of May, in the 6th year of his Majesty's reign, and the last of October, in the 7th year of his Majesty's said reign, about the building of a house and lodge of freestone and brick in his Majesty's park of Henley, in the county of Surrey, consisting of a great fair dining chamber and five necessary lodging chambers, to receive and lodge his Majesty in his hunting journeys, according to the particulars by the said Sir Henry Browne subscribed. By writ, dated the 18th day of June, 1611 . . . . . | 552 | 15 | 7 |
| *Sir Edward Gorges.* } *18th of July.*—By order, dated the last of June, 1611. To Sir EDWARD GORGES, Knight, captain of his Majesty's castle of Hurst, the sum of 79*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*, to be by him employed about the repairing of certain breaches in the beach, extending from the main land to his Majesty's said castle of Hurst. By writ, dated the 18th of July, 1611 . . . | 79 | 13 | 4 |
| *Mistress Bridges.* } By order, dated 16th of July, 1611. To CATHERINE BRIDGES, mother of the maids to the Queen, the sum of 100*l.*, to be taken to her as of his Majesty's free gift and reward. By writ, dated 11th of July, 1611 . . . . . | 100 | 0 | 0 |
| *Sir Lewes Lewkenor.* } *24th day of July.*—By order, dated 16th of July, 1611. To Sir LEWES | | | |

| | £. | s. | d |
|---|---|---|---|
| LEWKENOR, Knight, the sum of 40*l.*, to be by him distributed to the servants of the Duke of Mantua, as of his Majesty's free gift and reward. By writ, dated 16th of August, 1611 . . . . . | 40 | 0 | 0 |
| *William Ryder.* } 31*st of July.*—By order, dated 16th of August, 1611. To WILLIAM RYDER, gentleman, to the use of the servants of the Marquis of Brandenburg, the sum of 30*l.*, as of his Majesty's free gift and reward. By writ, dated the 16th day of August, 1611 | 30 | 0 | 0 |
| *Sebastian la Pierre and John Bewchesney.* } 1*st of August.*—By order, dated 28th of July, 1611. To SEBASTIAN LA PIERRE, Frenchman, teacher of dancing to his Majesty's dear son, Charles, Duke of York, the sum of 30*l.*, and to JOHN BEWCHESNEY, Frenchman, teacher of the said Duke to sing, the sum of 40*l.* By writ, dated 27th of July, 1611 . . . . | 70 | 0 | 0 |
| *Robert Amstruther.* } 30*th day of August.*—By order, dated 26th of August, 1611. To ROBERT AMSTRUTHER, gentleman, the sum of 50*l.*, to be by him paid over for the charges of lodging and diet of Doctor Carigins, sent to his Majesty from the King of Denmark. By writ, dated 16th of August, 1611 . . . . . | 50 | 0 | 0 |
| *Sir James Ley.* } By order, dated the last of July, 1611. To Sir JAMES LEY, Knight, attorney of the Court of Wards, one of the Commissioners for the expedition of the Plantation in the realm of Ireland, the sum of 100*l.*, for his attendance upon the Lords of the Privy Council, concerning the same business, for the space of one whole year. By writ, dated 30th of June, 1611 . . . | 100 | 0 | 0 |
| *Sir John Peyton, Knight.* } By order, dated the last of July, 1611. To Sir JOHN PEYTON, Knight, Governor of the Isle of Jersey, the sum of | | | |

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| 112*l.* 5*s.* 6*d.*, in full satisfaction and payment of the like sum expended about the repair of the castles in the said isle, from the 1st of April, 1608, until the last of June, 1610, appearing by a book of the particulars thereof, examined and subscribed by his Majesty's advocate, and the bailiffs and jurats of the said isle. By writ, dated 24th of July, 1611 | 112 | 5 | 6 |

*Philip Henslowe and Edward Allen.* } 21*st of September.*—By order, dated the last of July, 1611. To PHILIP HENSLOWE and EDWARD ALLEN, masters of his Majesty's game at Paris Garden, the sum of 18*l.* 5*s.*, upon their several allowance of 12*d.* by the day to each of them, for their charges and pains in keeping of a young lion and two white bears, payable quarterly. By writ, dated 20th of March, 1610 . . . 18 5 0

*William Jackson, Messenger.* } 28*th of September,* 1611.—To WILLIAM JACKSON, messenger, being sent to apprehend one John Stanesby, touching a copy, in written hand, of the book called Puritanus; and for charges of lodging and dieting the said Stanesby, by the space of 18 days. By general writ . . 8 0 0

*Roger Polkinhorn.* } 10*th of October.*—By order, dated 10th of October, 1611. To ROGER POLKINHORN, gentleman, the sum of 72*l.*, for his costs and charges in setting out a ship of his own to sea, for apprehending of one Griffin, a pirate, and his company, and hath laid them prisoners at Launceston, in the county of Cornwall, to be taken to him as of his Majesty's free gift and reward. By writ, dated 3rd day of October, 1611 . 72 0 0

*Richard Lazenby.* } 15*th of October,* 1611.—By order, dated this day. To RICHARD LAZENBY the sum of 5*l.* 12*s.* 4*d.*, in full payment of his charges in bringing the wild swine sent to his Majesty from

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| the Marquis of Brandenburg, from Saint Katherine's unto Hamhaugh. By writ, dated the 16th of August, 1611 . . | 5 | 12 | 4 |

*Two Chians, or Messengers, from the Turks.* — 18*th of October*, 1611.—By order, dated this day. To two Chians, or messengers, who have been here with his Majesty, with letters from the Turks, the sum of 30*l.* to each of them, to be taken to them by way of reward, as of his Majesty's free gift. By writ, dated 13th day of October, 1611 . . . . . 60 0 0

*Lord Carew, sent into Ireland.* — 7*th of December*.—By order, dated 7th of December, 1611. To the Right Honourable the LORD CAREW, lately sent into Ireland for special service of his Majesty, as well the sum of 485*l.*, in full payment of 885*l.*, upon his allowance of 100*s.* per day, for 177 days, begun the 20th of May last, 1611, and ended the 12th of November following, as also the sum of 206*l.* 17*s.* 10*d.*, for charges of postages from London to Holyhead, for transportation of himself, his train and furniture, forwards and backwards; and 22*l.* 10*s.* in reward, for transportation of evidence, to messengers, and others, for speedy effecting of his Majesty's service. By writ, dated 30th of May, 1611 . . . . . 714 7 10

*Fees at the Duke of York's Instalment.* — 7*th of December*.—By order, dated the last of July, 1611. To HENRY REYNOLDS, gentleman, the sum of 131*l.* 18*s.* 4*d.*, to be by him paid over, for the fees and other duties, to such persons as the same do belong unto, for the installation of Charles, Duke of York, without account, &c. By writ, dated 26th of June, 1611 . . . 131 18 4

*Charles Antony, Engraver.* — 17*th of December*, 1611.—By order, dated this day. To CHARLES ANTONY, graver of the Mint, the sum of 6*l.* 10*s.*,

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| for making of a seal for George Calvert, Esquire, one of the clerks of his Majesty's Privy Council, and for two Custom seals for Welles and Burnham, members of the port of Lynn. By writ, dated 28th day of February, 1603 . . | 6 | 10 | 0 |
| *Sir Richard Martin.* } *20th of December.*—By order, dated the 1st of December, 1611. To Sir RICHARD MARTIN, Knight, Master of his Majesty's Mint, the sum of 160*l.*, for the charges of sundry models, tools, and engines, thereafter to be made, for the better making of his Majesty's monies, both of gold and silver, more fair than heretofore they have been; and for the making of all sorts of small monies with speed, beauty, and justness. By writ, dated 10th day of December, 1611 . . | 160 | 0 | 0 |
| *William Hogan.* } *24th of December,* 1611.—By order, dated this day. To WILLIAM HOGAN, keeper of his Majesty's stillhouse and garden at Hampton Court, the sum of 100*l.*, for planting the walls of the said garden with apricot trees, peach trees, plum trees, and vines of choice fruits, without account, &c. By writ, dated 17th of December, 1611 . . . . . | 100 | 0 | 0 |
| *Edward Bridges, Innkeeper.* } *14th of January.*—By order, dated 14th of January, 1611. To EDWARD BRIDGES, innkeeper, the sum of 150*l.*, which his Majesty is pleased to give unto him, in recompense of his great losses by fire, by means of the followers of Monsieur de Vitrie, deceased. By writ, dated the 28th of December, 1611 . . . . . | 150 | 0 | 0 |
| *William Terry, Goldsmith.* } By order, dated the last of December, 1611. To WILLIAM TERRY, goldsmith, the sum of 12*l.* 5*s.*, for 24 ounces and a half of gilt plate, at 10*s.* the ounce, given by his Majesty to Doctor Butler, in reward. By writ, dated 29th of March, 1611 . . . . . | 12 | 5 | 0 |

*Francis Biondi.* } *25th of January,*—By order, dated 18th of January, 1611. To FRANCIS BIONDI, employed at Venice for some secret services of his Majesty, by the appointment of his Highness's ambassador, resident there, the sum of 100*l.*, in reward for one half year last past, as parcel of a yearly allowance of 200*l.*, to be paid unto him quarterly, so long as he shall be there employed, without account, imprest, or other charge, to be set on the ambassador. By writ, dated 23rd of December, 1610 . . 100 0 0

*Warden of the Fleet.* } *19th of February,* 1611.—By order, dated this day. To JOHN WILKINSON, Esquire, Warden of the Fleet, the sum of 50*l.* 17*s.*, for the charges of the repairing of glass windows in Westminster Hall, and for gravelling the palace and flooring the hall, appearing by his bill of the particulars. By general writ current . . . . . 50 17 0

*Earl of Nottingham, Lord High Admiral of England.* } *24th of February,* 1611.—By order, dated this day. To the Right Honourable the EARL OF NOTTINGHAM, Lord High Admiral of England, the sum of 1628*l.* 8*s.*, in full satisfaction and payment for certain pieces of rich hangings, containing 708 Flemish ells, at 46*s.* the ell, delivered by him for his Majesty's use. By writ, dated 17th of February, 1611 . . 1628 8 0

*Lieutenant of the Ordnance.* } *The last day of February.*—By order, dated 24th of February, 1611. To Sir ROGER DALLISON, Knight, Lieutenant of his Majesty's Ordnance, the sum of 635*l.* 19*s.* 3*d.* imprest, to be by him paid over to James Steward, Gentleman, and Maximilian Vanderleur, merchant, for certain pieces of Spanish brass ordnance, cast away by shipwreck, in the year 1588, upon the coast of Ireland, and now lately recovered by the industry of the said Maxi-

milian, and delivered into the Office of the Ordnance, in this month of February, 1611, as metal, at the rate of 4*l.* 4*s.* the hundred weight, appearing by a certificate thereof, under the hands of the principal officers of the said Ordnance, as parcel of the sum of 1,500*l.* due upon the yearly assignment of 6,000*l.* to that office, for the quarter to end at the feast of the Annunciation next, 1612. By writ, dated 28th of May, 1608 . . . . . £ 635 *s.* 19 *d.* 3

*John Harris.* } 21*st of March.*—By order, dated the last of November, 1611. To JOHN HARRIS, goldsmith, the sum of 985*l.*, for sundry jewels delivered by him to his Majesty's use: to wit, one great jewel of gold, set with diamonds, valued at 550*l.*, one fair rose diamond, set in a ring of gold, at 400*l.*, and a tablet of gold, with pictures in it, delivered to Sir Roger Aston, valued at 35*l.*, without imprest or account, &c. By writ, dated 4th day of November, 1611 . . . . . 985 0 0

---

## ORDER BOOK. JAMES I., 1612.

---

*Edmund Bradshawe.* } 28*th of March.*—By order, dated 26th of March, 1612. To EDMUND BRADSHAWE, or his assigns, the sum of 100*l.*, as of his Majesty's free gift and reward, for that he hath yielded up his right and interest in the making of gold and silver twist or thread, after the manner of Milan, without imprest or account, &c. By writ, dated 19th day of March, 1611 . 100 0 0

*Lord Chamberlain, for Giovanni Perundine.* } 4*th of April.*—By order, dated 1st of April, 1612. To the Right Honourable the Earl of Suffolk, Lord

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| Chamberlain to his Majesty, the sum of 60*l.*, to be by him delivered to GIOVANNI PERUNDINE, a servant of the Duke of Savoy, as his Majesty's reward for bringing unto his Majesty a beast for his Highness's recreation. By writ, dated 13th of March, 1611 . . . . . | 60 | 0 | 0 |
| *Sir William Herrick, Knight.* } 11*th of April.*—By order, dated 24th of March, 1612. To Sir WILLIAM HERRICK, Knight, one of his Majesty's jewellers, the sum of 40*l.*, as well for a tablet of gold, and a seal, delivered by him for his Majesty's use, as for amending certain jewels of his Majesty's, at sundry times since the 15th of October, 1608. By writ, dated 17th of February, 1611 . . . . . | 40 | 0 | 0 |
| *Wardens of the Mint.* } 18*th of May.*—By order, dated 18th of May, 1612. To the Right Honourable the LORD KNIVETT and EDMUND DOUBLEDAY, Esq., Wardens of the Mint, the sum of 200*l.*, in prest, to be by them employed for the provision of angel gold, to be used by his Majesty in the healing and curing of a certain disease called the king's evil. Dated 15th of April, 1612 . . . | 200 | 0 | 0 |
| *John Raymond.* } 23*rd of May.*—By order, dated the last of March, 1612. To JOHN RAYMOND, purveyor of poultry for his Majesty's use, the sum of 500*l.*, in full satisfaction of his losses sustained in making of provision of poultry at set prices, by composition made with the Treasurer and Comptroller of his Majesty's house, at which price he was not able to provide the said provisions. By writ, dated 28th of February, 1611 . . . . . | 500 | 0 | 0 |

MEMORANDUM, That on Sunday, the 24th day of this instant May, the EARL OF SALISBURY, late Lord Treasurer of England, died.

| | | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| *John Wood, Keeper of the King's Cormorants.* | *30th of May.*—By order, dated 30th of May, 1612. To JOHN WOOD, keeper of his Majesty's cormorants, the sum of 30*l.*, for his charges, being appointed by his Majesty's commandment to travel into some of the furthest parts of this realm for young cormorants, which afterwards are to be made fit for his Majesty's sport and recreation, of his Majesty's free gift, without account, &c. By writ, dated 27th of May, 1612 . . . . . | 30 | 0 | 0 |
| *Johnson.* | 31*st of July*, 1612.—To JOHNSON, the sum of 60*l.*, by way of imprest, towards the charges of himself and others, appointed to repair into the North for the survey of the alum mines there, whereof an account is to be yielded. By general writ current, dated 6th of November, 1608, general current . . . . . | 60 | 0 | 0 |
| *Sir James Murray, Knight.* | By order, dated the last of July, 1612. To Sir JAMES MURRAY, Knight, the sum of 40*l.*, to be by him paid over and distributed to and amongst the servants of the Marquis of Brandenburgh, as of his Majesty's free gift and reward, for their charges and pains in transporting and conveying hither a present of elks from the said Marquis, without account, &c. By writ, dated 27th day of July, 1612 . . | 40 | 0 | 0 |
| *Sir Ralph Winwood, Knight, Ambassador to the United Provinces.* | 3*rd of October.*—By order, dated 8th of September, 1612. To Sir RALPH WINWOOD, Knight, his Majesty's Ambassador resident within the states of the United Provinces of the Low Countries, the sum of 100*l.*, for the charges of transportation of himself and his servants from the Hague to London, by way of Zealand, Flanders, Calais, and Dover, by post, appearing by his bill, subscribed and allowed. By writ, dated 19th of July, 1609 . . . . . | 100 | 0 | 0 |

| | | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| *Sir Robert Shirley, Knight, Ambassador from Persia.* | *6th of October.*—By order, dated the last of April, 1612. To Sir ROBERT SHIRLEY, Knight, Ambassador from the Sophi of Persia, or unto his assign, the sum of 1,000 marks, for a present, which his Majesty is pleased to bestow upon him, as of his Majesty's free gift and reward. By writ, dated 15th of April, 1612 . . . . . | 666 | 13 | 4 |
| *Richard Lazenby.* | *24th of October.*—By order, dated 23rd of October, 1612. To RICHARD LAZENBY, the sum of 5*l.* 10*s.* 4*d.*, in full payment of 15*l.* 10*s.* 4*d.*, for the charges of taking and sending the red deer that come out of Denmark unto divers his Majesty's parks, appearing by his bill of particulars, subscribed and allowed. By writ, dated 27th of May, 1612 . . . . | 5 | 10 | 4 |
| *Persian Ambassador.* | By order, dated 23rd of October, 1612. To LAURENCE BASKERVILL, gentleman, authorized for receipt thereof, as well the sum of 208*l.*, for the diets of Sir Robert Shirley, Knight, Ambassador from the King of Persia, for 52 days, from the 9th of August last, 1612, unto the 1st of October, 1612, exclusive, at the rate of 4*l.* per day; as also the sum of 60*l.*, for the rent of a house for one quarter of a year, ended at Michaelmas last, 1612. By writ, dated 13th of October, 1611 . | 268 | 0 | 0 |
| *Works in Saint James's Park.* | *3rd of October.*—By order, dated 28th of July, 1612. To ANDREW KERWYN, paymaster of his Majesty's works, the sum of 400*l.*, in prest, towards the charge of making and bringing a current of water from Hyde Park, in a vault of brick, arched over, to fall into Rosamond's pond, at Saint James's Park, with other charges in making the head of the said pond, and cleansing the passages and sluices. By writ, dated 25th of July, 1612 . . . . . | 400 | 0 | 0 |

*Paul Fourre.* } By order, dated 30th of October, 1612. To PAUL FOURRE, of London, merchant, stranger, the sum of 110*l.*, for the diet, lodging, and entertainment of the Lord of Shomberg, late Ambassador from the Count Palatine of the Rhine, during his abode here, without account, imprest, or other charge to be set on him for the same. By writ, dated 15th of October, 1612 . . 110 0 0

*Bishop of Coventry and Lichfield.* } *3rd of November.*—By order, dated the last of October, 1612. To the Reverend Father in God, RICHARD, BISHOP OF COVENTRY AND LICHFIELD, the sum of 178*l.* 19*s.* 10*d.*, in full satisfaction of all such disbursements in removing of the body of his Majesty's late dear mother from Peterborough to the collegiate church of Saint Peter, in Westminster, to be there interred, appearing by his bill of particulars, seen and allowed by his Majesty. By writ, dated 21st of October, 1612 . . . . . 178 19 2

*Thomas Woodward, for Silks.* } *5th of November.*—By order, dated the last of October, 1612. To THOMAS WOODWARD, the sum of 371*l.*, for cloth of tissue, satin, &c., by him provided for the furnishing of the Lady Elizabeth with apparel, at this present, appearing by his bill of particulars, subscribed and allowed. By writ, dated 28th of October, 1612 . . . 371 0 0

*Sir Baptist Hicks, Mercer.* } By order, dated the last of October, 1612. To Sir BAPTIST HICKS, Knight, and mercer, the sum of 330*l.*, for cloth of tissue, silks, satins, and such like stuff by him provided for the use of the Lady Elizabeth, appearing by two bills of the particulars, subscribed and allowed. By writ, dated 28th of October, 1612 . . . . . 330 0 0

*John Spence.* } By order, dated the last of October, 1612. To JOHN SPENCE, the sum of 30*l.* for provision of whalebone bodies and farthingales, for the better furnishing of the Lady Elizabeth, at this present, appearing by his bill of particulars, subscribed and allowed. By writ, dated 28th of October, 1612 . . . . . £. s. d. 30 0 0

*Christopher Weever.* } By order, dated the last of October, 1612. To CHRISTOPHER WEEVER, the sum of 264*l.*, for gold, silver, and silk lace, by him provided for the better furnishing of the apparel of the Lady Elizabeth at this present, appearing by his bill of the particulars, subscribed and allowed accordingly. By writ, dated 28th of October, 1612 . . . . . 264 0 0

*Sir Lewes Lewknor.* } 6*th of November.*—By order, dated 4th of November, 1612. To Sir LEWES LEWKNOR, Knight, Master of the Ceremonies, as well the sum of 125*l.* for the hire of coaches and caroches for the Elector Palatine and his company, from the time of his arrival here, being the 14th of October, 1612, unto the last of the same; as also the sum of 97*l.* 10*s.* for the hire of coaches for the agents of the Duke of Savoy, until the 1st of November, 1612. By writ, dated 7th of November, 1605 . . . . . 222 10 0

*Lord Rochester, for charges in Saint James's Park.* } 13*th of November.*—By order, dated 2nd of November, 1612. To the LORD VISCOUNT ROCHESTER, keeper of the palace at Westminster, &c., the sum of 22*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*, for charges of fowl and wild beasts in the park of Saint James's, in the Spring Garden, in the months of July, August, and September last past, 1612. By writ, dated 11th day of July, 1611 . . . . . 22 13 4

*Salomon de Cause.* } *20th of November.*—By order, dated 2nd of November, 1612. To SALOMON DE CAUSE, a French gardener, the sum of 205*l.*, imprest, to be by him employed for performance of sundry works in Greenwich garden, appearing by his bill of the particulars, subscribed and allowed. By writ, dated 14th day of March, 1611 . . . . . £ 205 *s.* 0 *d.* 0

*Sir James Fullerton.* } *26th of November.*—By order, dated 12th of June, 1612. To Sir JAMES FULLERTON, Knight, Commissioner, with others, for the better expedition of the plantation begun in the lands escheated to his Majesty in the province of Ulster, in the realm of Ireland, the sum of 200 marks, in recompense of his pains and attendance upon the said service, for one year last past, without account, &c. By writ, dated 30th day of June, 1611 . . . . . 133 6 8

*Thomas Stone, Merchant.* } *27th of November.*—By order, dated 24th of November, 1612. To THOMAS STONE, merchant, the sum of 500*l.*, in repayment of so much money by him paid to Sir Robert Dudley, Knight, in part of 7,000*l.* for the purchase of the castle of Killingworth, and the parks there, according to an agreement made with the said Sir Robert Dudley, by direction of the late Prince Henry. By writ, dated 24th of November, 1612 . . . . . 500 0 0

*Lord Harrington.* } *27th of November.*—By order, dated the last of October, 1612. To the Right Honourable the LORD HARRINGTON, the sum of 2,991*l.* 17*s.* 2*d.*, for the charges of apparel and other necessaries for the person of the Lady Elizabeth, her teachers' fees, rewards, servants' wages, &c., for the half year ended at the feast of Saint Michael the Archangel last past, 1612,

appearing by a book of the particulars, subscribed and allowed. By writ, dated 28th day of May, 1608 . . . . 2991 17 2 (£. s. d.)

*Florence M'Carty.* } By order, dated 26th of September, 1612. To FLORENCE M'CARTY, prisoner in the Marshalsea, the sum of 105*l.*, upon his diets, at 3*l.* by the week, for 35 weeks, begun the 26th of January, 1611, and ended the 26th of September, 1612. By writ, dated 25th day of January, 1611 . . . . . 105 0 0

*Earl of Clanricard.* } *3rd of December.*—By order, dated 17th of July, 1612. To the Right Honourable RICHARD, EARL OF CLANRICARD, the sum of 3,000*l.*, which his Majesty is pleased to grant unto him, being moved thereunto at the humble petition of the said Earl and the Lady Frances, his wife, daughter and heir of Sir Francis Walsingham, Knight, late principal secretary to the late Queen Elizabeth, deceased, and executor to Dame Ursula Walsingham, deceased, late wife and executrix of the said Sir Francis Walsingham, being in full payment, satisfaction, and discharge of all sums of money disbursed by the said Sir Francis Walsingham, for any private or secret services in the time of the late Queen, or to be any way claimed by, from, and under the said Sir Francis Walsingham, or any others from or under him, for any such causes and services, to be taken to the said Earl, without account to be yielded for the same. By writ, dated 10th of July, 1612 . . . . . 3000 0 0

*William Rider.* } *4th of December.*—By order, dated the 1st of December, 1612. To WILLIAM RIDER, one of his Majesty's gentlemen harbingers, as well the sum of 109*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*, for defraying the charges of the lodgings of the train of the Elector Palatine for one month,

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| ended the 15th of November, 1612; as also the sum of 39*l.* 12*s.*, for the like charges of the lodgings of Count Henry of Nassau for one month, ended as aforesaid. By writ, dated 24th day of November, 1612 . . . . . | 148 | 18 | 8 |
| *Alexander Chapman and Samson Price.* } *5th of December.*—By order, dated 5th of December, 1612. To ALEXANDER CHAPMAN and to SAMSON PRICE, the sum of 200*l.*, to be distributed by them, at the funeral of the late Prince, amongst the poor. By writ, dated 17th day of November, 1612 . . . . . | 200 | 0 | 0 |
| *William Beecher and Edward Worseley.* } *18th of December*, 1612.—By order, dated this day. To WILLIAM BEECHER, Gentleman, the sum of 20 marks, and to EDWARD WORSELY the sum of 20 nobles, by way of reward for their travail and pains in transcribing and engrossing on parchment the copies of sundry bonds as well of the late French King as of divers his ambassadors, together with the King's confirmation of their bonds, for payment of divers great sums of money to the late Queen and his Majesty, as for indorsing the acquittances signed by the Lords and others of his Majesty's Privy Council, for the acknowledgement of the receipt of the sums of money mentioned and contained in each of those bonds. By general writ current . . . . . | 20 | 0 | 0 |
| *Thomas Norton.* } *23rd of December.*—By order, dated 12th day of December, 1612. To THOMAS NORTON, the sum of 35*l.* 11*s.*, for charges by him disbursed about the repairing and mending of bridges and gates near about London, being in number 105, with new iron work, hasps, staples, and for making of new gates and bridges for his Majesty's better passage, appearing by his bill of particulars. By general writ current . . . . | 35 | 11 | 0 |

£. s. d.

*Stephen and Thomas Some, and Isaac Sutton.* } *29th of January.*—By order, dated this day. To STEPHEN SOME, THOMAS SOME, and ISAAC SUTTON, the sum of 1,200*l.*, in part of payment of 2,400*l.* due unto them for a diamond ring given by his Majesty unto the Queen for a New Year's gift. By writ, dated the 16th day of January, 1612 . . 1200 0 0

*Hugh Middleton.* } *30th of January.*—By order, dated the last of December, 1612. To HUGH MIDDLETON, of London, goldsmith, the sum of 2,242*l.* 19*s.* 5½*d.*, being the moiety of 4,485*l.* 18*s.* 11*d.*, for charges by him disbursed and expended since the 24th of August, 1611, until the 1st of December, 1612, inclusive, about the bringing and conveying the New River from the spring of Chadwell and Amwell, in the county of Hertford, unto the north parts of the city of London, which is to be borne by his Majesty, the said charges appearing by a book of the particular expenses thereof, subscribed by the said Hugh Middleton and Miles Whitacres, Gentleman, according to the tenor of the letters patent for warrant hereof. Dated 2nd of May, 1612 . . . . . 2242 19 5½

*Thomas Pott, for Charges of Irish Dogs.* } *30th of January,* 1612.—By order, dated this day. To THOMAS POTT the sum of 153*l.* 12*s.* 5*d.*, for so much by him distributed for charges of keeping 24 Irish dogs from the 1st of July last, 1612, until the 8th of December following, together with the diet and entertainment of a man and a boy to look to them during that time, by direction of the late Prince. By writ, dated 16th of January, 1612 . . . . . 153 12 5

*Paul Fourre.* } *3rd of February.*—By order, dated the last of December, 1612. To PAUL

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| FOURRE the sum of 477*l.*, for the diet, lodging, and other charges of Signior Fulvio and Signior Gabillione, agents unto his Majesty from the Duke of Savoy, from the 1st of June last, 1612, to the 28th of November then next following, 1612, according to two bills of the particulars thereof, subscribed and allowed by the Lord Chamberlain of his Majesty's household. By writ, dated 17th of December, 1612 . . . . . | 477 | 0 | 0 |

*Lieutenant of the Ordnance for Fireworks.* By order, dated 30th of January, 1612. To SIR ROGER DALLISON, Knight, Lieutenant of his Majesty's Ordnance, the sum of 1,000*l.*, imprest, towards the defraying of the wages of the gunners, carpenters, and other artificers employed about the provision of fireworks and other shows upon the water, against the solemnizing of the marriage of the Lady Elizabeth to the Prince Elector Palatine. By writ, dated 6th day of January, 1612 . . . . . 1000 0 0

*Walter Sands.* *5th of February,* 1612.—By order, dated this day. To WALTER SANDS, the sum of 10*l.*, by way of reward, for his travail and pains in the engrossing of the treaty and contract of marriage of the Lady Elizabeth's Grace. By general writ . . . . . 10 0 0

*Sir James Spence.* *6th of February.*—By order, dated of December, 1612. To Sir JAMES SPENCE, Knight, lately sent to the Prince of Sweden, the sum of 200*l.*, for supply of his charges there, in regard that he hath staid longer there than he was expected. By writ, dated 20th of December, 1612 . . . . . 200 0 0

*Sir James Fullerton, Knight.* By order, dated the last of December, 1612. To Sir JAMES FULLERTON, Knight, the sum of 500*l.* in

gold, to be by him delivered unto his Majesty's dearest son, Prince Charles, which his Majesty is minded to bestow upon him at this New Year's tide, without account, &c. By writ, dated the last day of December, 1612 . . . . . £. s. d. 500 0 0

*Garter King of Arms.* By order, dated the last of December, 1612. To WILLIAM SEAGER, alias Garter principal King of Arms, the sum of 50*l.*, by way of imprest upon his allowance of 30*s.* per day, being sent by his Majesty with the George and Garter to Prince Maurice of Nassau, to be after defalked of the said allowance, beginning from the 24th of December, 1612, and to continue till his return. By writ, dated 26th of December, 1612 . . . . . 50 0 0

*Lord Hay.* By order, dated the last of December, 1612. To the Right Honourable the LORD HAY, master of his Majesty's great wardrobe, the sum of 200*l.*, to be by him paid to Sir David Murray, and from him to certain workmen, for embroidering of a gown for the Lady Elizabeth's Grace. By writ, dated 9th day of January, 1612 . . . . . 200 0 0

*Inigo Jones.* 6*th day of February.*—By order, dated the last day of January, 1612. To INIGO JONES, the sum of 300*l.*, to be by him employed for emptions and other provisions for the masque against the solemnizing of the marriage between the Lady Elizabeth and the Elector Palatine of the Rhine. By writ, dated the 9th day of January, 1612 . . . . . 300 0 0

*Treasurer of the Navy, for the Naval Fight.* 10*th of February.*—By order, dated 8th of February, 1612. To Sir ROBERT MANSELL, Knight, Treasurer of the Navy, the sum of 2,000*l.* imprest, to be by him employed for provision for a naval fight, to be had

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| upon the river of Thames, for the more magnificent and royal solemnizing of the marriage of the Lady Elizabeth, appearing by a certificate of the Lord Chamberlain and the Earl of Worcester. By writ, dated 17th of January, 1612 | 2000 | 0 | 0 |
| *Michael Lisle.* 11*th of February.*—By order, dated the last of January, 1612. To MICHAEL LISLE the sum of 15*l.* 4*s.* 2*d.*, parcel of his yearly allowance of 3*s.* 4*d.* per day, for the charges of keeping the catopardo, payable quarterly during pleasure, and due for the quarter ended at the feast of the birth of our Lord God last past, 1612. By writ, dated 5th of May, 1612 . . . | 15 | 4 | 2 |
| *Sea-fight.* 15*th of February*—By order, dated 13th of February, 1612. To Sir ROBERT MANSELL, Knight, Treasurer of the Navy, the sum of 800*l.* imprest, to be by him employed for the provisions for the naval fight upon the river of Thames. By writ, dated 17th of January, 1612 . . . . . | 800 | 0 | 0 |
| *Wardrobe for the Lady Elizabeth.* By order, dated 10th of February, 1612. To the Right Honourable the LORD HAY, master of his Majesty's wardrobe, the sum of 3,000*l.* imprest, for provision of necessaries for apparel for the Lady Elizabeth's Grace, and for those whom her Grace hath appointed to attend her. By writ, dated 9th day of January, 1612 . . . . . | 3000 | 0 | 0 |
| *Collector of the Aid in the City of Lincoln.* 15*th of February,* 1612.—To ROLAND LILLIE, mayor of the city of Lincoln, the sum of 10*s.*, for the postage of 30*l.* 4*s.* 8*d.*, being the money levied in the said city for the aid granted to the marriage of the Lady Elizabeth. By general writ current . . . . . | 0 | 10 | 0 |
| *John Douglas.* 26*th of February,* 1612.—By order, dated this day. To JOHN DOUGLAS, Gentleman, | | | |

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| appointed to go to the Prince of Brunswick with armour and other things prepared by the late Prince to be sent unto him, the sum of 40*l.*, by way of reward for his travail, charges, and expenses in his said journey. By general writ current . . . . . | 40 | 0 | 0 |
| *Lady Elizabeth's Transportation.* By order, dated this day. To Sir ROBERT MANSELL, Knight, Treasurer of his Majesty's Navy, the sum of 5,555*l.* 16*s.*, imprest, for the charge of six of his Majesty's ships and pinnaces, and six carvills to attend them, for the carriage of horses, coaches, and other necessaries for the transportation of the Lady Elizabeth, and the lords, ladies, and others, attending her in her journey to Flushing, in Zealand, according to an estimate thereof, under the hands of the Lord Admiral and other officers of the navy. By writ, dated 24th of June, 1612 . . . . . | 5555 | 16 | 0 |
| *Sir Walter Cope.* 12*th of March.*—By order, dated 8th day of March, 1612. To Sir WALTER COPE, Knight, keeper of his Majesty's park called Hyde Park, the sum of 33*l.*, for planting the walls there with sundry trees where they were decayed, for mending the pond-heads, for repair of the lodges, pales, and standings, and for other necessary charges. By writ, dated 7th day of July, 1612 . . . . . | 33 | 0 | 0 |
| *Wardrobe for the Lady Elizabeth.* 22*nd of March.*—By order, dated this day. To the Right Honourable the LORD HAY, Master of his Majesty's wardrobe, the sum of 57*l.* 10*s.* 8*d.*, in prest, to be by him paid over to Sir David Murray, Knight, to pay certain workmen for embroidering of a gown for the Lady Elizabeth's Grace, over and above the sum of 200*l.* already disbursed for that service. By writ, dated 17th January, 1612 . . . . . | 57 | 10 | 8 |

## ORDER BOOK. JAMES I., 1613.

*Lord Harrington, for the Lady Elizabeth.* } *5th of April,* 1613.—By order, dated 20th of March. To the LORD HARRINGTON the sum of 265*l.* 2*s.* 8*d.*, for divers jewels, rings, &c., provided for the Lady Elizabeth by Jacob Hardarett, jeweller, appearing by a bill of particulars subscribed by the Lord Harrington . £. s. d. 265 2 8

*Monsieur Seliantmalt.* } *8th of April,* 1613.—By order, dated the of April. Unto MONSIEUR SELIANTMALT, or to such person as he shall nominate for receipt thereof, the sum of 127*l.* 14*s.*, for the charges of divers persons arrived in England in his company the 9th of March last past, with a present of hawks sent to his Majesty from Monsieur de Vitrie, who have attended here with their servants and horses, and are now to return homeward. By writ, dated 3rd of April, 1613 . 127 14 0

*Doctor Martin.* } *10th of April.*—By order, dated 10th of April, 1613. To HENRY MARTIN, doctor of the civil law, one of the commissioners sent into the County Palatine about the settling of the jointure of the Lady Elizabeth, now wife to the Prince Elector Palatine, the sum of 200*l.*, by way of imprest upon his allowance of 4 marks per day for his diet and entertainment, beginning the 1st day of March last, 1612. By writ, dated 9th of April, 1613 . . . . . 200 0 0

*Sir Robert Vernon.* } *17th of April.*—By order, dated 6th of April, 1613. To Sir ROBERT VERNON, Knight, cofferer of his Majesty's household, the sum of 5,000*l.*, by way of imprest towards the defraying of the diet and charges of the installation, at Windsor, of his

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| Majesty's dear cousin and son-in-law, Frederick, Earl Palatine, &c., to be afterwards by him accounted for. By writ, dated 29th of March, 1613 . . . . . | 5000 | 0 | 0 |
| *William Rider.* By order, dated of April, 1613. To WILLIAM RIDER, one of his Majesty's gentlemen harbingers, the sum of 73*l.* 16*s.*, for the lodgings of the Prince Elector's train at Charing Cross, Westminster, and other places, from the 10th of March, 1612, until the 10th of April, 1613. By writ, dated 24th of November, 1612 . . . . . | 73 | 16 | 0 |
| *Sir Andrew Keith.* By order, dated of April, 1613. To Sir ANDREW KEITH, Knight, Master of the Horse to the Lady Elizabeth, the sum of 20*l.*, upon the allowance of 5*s.* 6*d.* per day, for two coachmen and their servant, who came with the rich coach presented to the said lady by her husband the Prince Elector Palatine, and have been here ever since the 23rd of February last, 1612. By writ, dated the last of March, 1613 . . . . . | 20 | 0 | 0 |
| *William Stallenge.* 28*th of April.*—By order, dated 16th of April, 1613. To WILLIAM STALLENGE the sum of 154*l.* 10*s.* 11*d.*, by way of imprest, for divers sums of money by him disbursed in providing trees for his Majesty's mulberry garden, and paying the labourers' wages, and other particulars mentioned in his bill of charges, from the 5th of May, 1611, until the last of December, 1612, to be charged upon his account. By writ, dated 29th of March, 1613 . . . . . | 154 | 10 | 11 |
| *Peter James.* By order, dated 24th of April, 1613. To PETER JAMES, merchant stranger, the sum of 1,500*l.*, for one jewel, in form of a rose, set about with fair diamonds, for the use of the Queen, without imprest or | | | |

other charge to be set on him for the same. By writ, dated 17th day of February, 1611 . . . . . £. s. d. 1500 0 0

*Cofferer, for the Ambassador of Savoy.* — 15*th of May.*—By order, dated 8th of May, 1613. To Sir ROBERT VERNON, Knight, cofferer of his Majesty's household, the sum of 500*l.*, by way of imprest, towards the defraying of some part of the charges of the Marquis of Villa Nova, ambassador from the Duke of Savoy to his Majesty. By writ, dated 2nd of May, 1613 . . . . . 500 0 0

*Robert Hill, Goldsmith.* — 18*th of May.*—By order, dated 17th of May, 1613. To ROBERT HILL, goldsmith, the sum of 120*l.*, for the price of six silver trumpets made for the late Prince's trumpeter, weighing 180 ounces, at 13*s.* 4*d.* the ounce, appearing to be due to him in the certificate of the debts owing by the late Prince of Wales, examined and allowed by his Majesty. By writ, dated 2nd day of May, 1613 . . . . . 120 0 0

*Cofferer, for the Palsgrave.* — By order, dated the last of April, 1613. To Sir ROBERT VERNON, Knight, cofferer of his Majesty's household, by way of imprest, the sum of 5,000*l.*, towards the defraying as well of the diet and charges of the installation of the Elector Palatine at Windsor, and the marriage of the Lady Elizabeth at Whitehall, as also towards the charge and diet since they departed from hence to the sea-side, where they have been longer detained from their embarking, by a contrary wind. By writ, dated 27th day of April, 1613 . . . . 5000 0 0

*Thomas Beckett.* — 12*th of June.*—By order, dated 20th of May, 1613. To THOMAS BECKETT the sum of 48*s.* 6*d.*, for his charges, being sent in post into the

country for Doctor Anthonie, his master, in the time of the late Prince's sickness, appearing by list and certificate of the particular debts due and owing by the said Prince, examined and allowed by his Majesty. By writ, dated 2nd day of May, 1613 . . . . . 2 8 6

*Works for the Prince.* } By order, dated the last of May, 1613. To WILLIAM SMEATH, gentleman, paymaster of the works to the late Prince, the sum of 2,828*l.* 10*d.*—to wit, for wages, materials, and other charges of the said works at Richmond, St. James's, Woodstock, and other places, appearing by the monthly books, subscribed by Inigo Jones and Francis Carter, officers of those works, 2,674*l.* 7*s.* 4½*d.*, and for the works of Salomon de Carrs, at Richmond, by books under his hands, 153*l.* 13*s.* 6*d.*, according to a list of the late Prince's debts, signed and allowed by his Majesty. By writ, dated 2nd of May, 1613 . . . . . 2828 0 10

*Bonham Norton.* } By order, dated the last of May, 1613. To BONHAM NORTON, executor of John Norton, stationer, the sum of 456*l.* 17*s.* 8*d.*—to wit, for books delivered into the late Prince's library at several times between the 29th of February, 1608, and his death, 399*l.* 4*d.*, and for books delivered by the said Prince's commandment for the library at St. Andrew's, in Scotland, 57*l.* 17*s.* 4*d.*, appearing due unto him in the list of the said Prince's debts, subscribed and allowed by his Majesty. By writ, dated 2nd day of May, 1613 . . . . . 456 17 8

*The Masque.* } 16*th of June.*—By order, dated May, 1613. To MEREDETH MORGAN, gentleman, to the use of the particular persons hereafter mentioned, employed in his Majesty's late masque, the sum of 411*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*, by way of reward, to be delivered unto them as hereafter is particularly set down, by direction of the Earl

of Suffolk, Lord Chamberlain, and the Earl of Worcester, Master of his Majesty's Horse. By writ, dated 9th day of January, 1612 . . . . . £. 411 s. 6 d. 8

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| Doctor Capian . . . . . | 66 | 13 | 4 |
| Inigo Jones . . . . . | 50 | 0 | 0 |
| Jerome Herne . . . . . | 40 | 0 | 0 |
| —— Bochan . . . . . | 40 | 0 | 0 |
| Thomas Giles . . . . . | 30 | 0 | 0 |
| John Coperary . . . . . | 20 | 0 | 0 |
| Master Confesse . . . . . | 30 | 0 | 0 |
| Robert Johnson . . . . . | 10 | 0 | 0 |
| Thomas Lupo . . . . . | 10 | 0 | 0 |
| Steven Thomas . . . . . | 15 | 0 | 0 |
| He that played to the boys . . . | 6 | 13 | 4 |
| 42 musicians . . . . . | 42 | 0 | 0 |
| 2 that played to the antic mask . . | 11 | 0 | 0 |
| 12 mad folks . . . . . | 12 | 0 | 0 |
| 5 speakers . . . . . | 5 | 0 | 0 |
| 10 of the King's violins . . . . | 10 | 0 | 0 |
| 3 grooms of the chamber . . . | 3 | 0 | 0 |

*William Seager, alias Garter.*

*17th of June*, 1613.—By order, dated the last of October, 1612. To WILLIAM SEAGER, alias Garter principal King of Arms, the sum of 47*l.* 6*s.*, for velvet escutcheons and other necessaries for the hearse, at the funeral of Monsieur de Vitrie. By writ, dated 14th of July, 1612 . . . . . 47 6 0

*Lord Hay, for the Parliament Robes in Ireland.*

*19th of June.*—By order, dated 24th of March, 1613. To the Right Honourable the LORD HAY, Master of his Majesty's Wardrobe, the sum of 700*l.*, by way of imprest, towards the provision of one new cloth of estate, and other ornaments of honour, for a Parlia-

ment to be holden in the kingdom of Ireland. By writ, dated the 6th of March, 1612 . . . . . £. s. d. 700 0 0

*Master Barker.* } *3rd of July,* 1613.—By order, dated 16th of June and 8th of July, 1612, and last of May, 1613. To ROBERT BARKER and JOHN NORTON, the sum of 122*l.* 10*s.*, for certain Bibles by them delivered for his Majesty's service, &c.; and to the said Robert Barker, his Majesty's printer, the sum of 344*l.* 17*s.* 8*d.* for divers books and other things provided for his Majesty's use; and to the said Robert Barker the sum of 131*l.* 4*s.*, for imprinting certain books for his Majesty's subsidies, sundry proclamations and privy seals for his Majesty's service, and divers other books, by his Majesty's command. By three writs, dated 10th of April, 1612, 29th of June, 1612, and 13th of May, 1613 . . . . . 598 11 8

*Stephen Russell.* } *3rd of July.*—By order, dated the last of May, 1613. To STEPHEN RUSSELL, gunmaker, the sum of 90*l.*, in full payment of 190*l.*, for two rich damasked pieces, with cases, flasks, and moulds, and two rich white pieces, cut and gilded with rich gold, with cases, flasks, and moulds, delivered for the uses of the late Prince of Wales, appearing by a list of the particular debts due by the said Prince. By writ, dated 2nd day of May, 1613 . . . . . 90 0 0

*Peter James, Jeweller.* } *6th day of July,* 1613.—By order, dated this day. To PETER JAMES, jeweller, the sum of 1,200*l.*, in full satisfaction for one carkanet, with pierced diamonds, given by his Majesty to the Lady Elizabeth, for her New Year's gift at Christmas last. By writ, dated the 11th of June, 1613 . . . . . 1200 0 0

*Giovanni Perundini.* } *10th of July.*—By order, dated 5th of July, 1613. To GIOVANNI PERUNDINI,

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| sent from the Duke of Savoy to his Majesty with a present of a tiger, the sum of 76*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*, by way of reward from his Majesty, and for his charges in keeping the same. By writ, dated 19th of November, 1609 . . . . . | 76 | 13 | 4 |
| *Jane Petrozani.* } By order, dated the last of June, 1613. To JANE PETROZANI, wife of Francisco Petrozani, the sum of 20*l.*, for a perspective glass sold to the Prince deceased, which is remaining at St. James's, appearing to be due in the list or schedule of the said Prince's debts, examined and allowed by his Majesty. By writ, dated 2nd of May, 1613 . . . . . | 20 | 0 | 0 |
| *Sir Warwick Heale.* } *17th of July.*—By order, dated the last of May, 1613. To Sir WARWICK HEALE, Knight, and his brethren, the sum of 1,568*l.* 16*s.* 1*d.* for their estate and interest in the manors of West Taunton, Trelowy, and Landulph, parcel of the Duchy of Cornwall, recovered and taken into the possession of the late Prince, appearing to be due in the list or schedule of the said Prince's debts, examined and allowed by his Majesty. By writ, dated 2nd of May, 1613 . . . . . | 1568 | 16 | 1 |
| *Sir Peter Saltonstall.* } *29th of July,* 1613.—Memorandum, that upon an order dated the last of December, 1612, entered 16th of March next following, containing the sum of 845*l.* 1*s.* 8*d.*, to Sir PETER SALTONSTALL, Knight, for entertainment of himself and others his attendants, being sent with a present of horses to the Duke of Savoy there, is this day paid, in full discharge of that order, the sum of . . . . . | 300 | 0 | 0 |
| *William Baker.* } *7th of August.*—By order, dated the last of June, 1613. To WILLIAM BAKER, innholder at Charing Cross, the sum of 16*l.*, for hire of stables for the late Prince's coach-horses and bottle-horse, | | | |

for one whole year ended the 1st of November, 1612; and for the hire of a stable for the equerries and page for 16 weeks, then due, appearing in the schedule or list of the late Prince's debts, subscribed and allowed by his Majesty. By writ, dated the 2nd day of May, 1613 . . . . . £. s. d. 16 0 0

*Sir Thomas Bennett.* } 19*th of August.*—By order, dated the last of June, 1613. To Sir THOMAS BENNETT, Knight, alderman of the city of London, the sum of 37*l.*, as well for the portage of 3,600*l.* by him collected of divers particular persons within the said city, by way of loan, to his Majesty's use, and paid into the receipt of his Majesty's Exchequer, as by way of reward for the travail, pains, and charges of himself and his servants in collecting and bringing the said loan into the said receipt. By writ, dated 5th of May, 1612 . . . . . 37 0 0

*Richard Christofer.* } 28*th of August,* 1613.—By order, dated the last of February, 1612. To RICHARD CHRISTOFER, one of the messengers of his Majesty's Chamber, the sum of 40*l.*, as well for his charges in riding three several times to the town of Chirk, in the county of Denbigh, from the city of London, by direction of the Lords of the Privy Council, for the apprehending of John Edwards, for 18 days' attendance there in seeking him, at 6*s.* 8*d.* per day, and for his attendance in seeking him about the city of London, 93 days, at like rate per day, as also for the charges of the diet and lodging of the said Edwards, by the space of 20 days, and his attendance during that time. By general writ current . . . . . 40 0 0

*William Cure.* } 31*st of August.*—By order, dated the last of July, 1613. To WILLIAM CURE, his Majesty's master mason, son and administrator unto Cornelius Cure, his Majesty's late master mason, the sum of 85*l.* 10*s.*, in full payment of 825*l.* 10*s.* for making the tomb

for his Majesty's dearest mother, the late Queen Mary of Scotland, according to articles indented and agreed with the said Cornelius. By writ, dated 19th of April, 1606 . . £. s. d. 85 10 0

*Commissioners sent into Ireland.* } *28th of September.*—By order, dated 25th of August, 1613. To Sir HUMPHREY WYNCH, Sir CHARLES CORNWALLIS, Sir ROGER WILBRAHAM, Knights, and GEORGE CALVERT, Esquire, commissioners appointed to repair into the realm of Ireland to hear and examine the complaints and grievances of divers his Majesty's subjects there, the sum of 100*l.* to each of them, by advance, to be after defalked of his entertainment. By writ, dated 24th of August, 1613 . . . . . 400 0 0

*Thomas Hamlyn.* } By order, dated the last of July, 1613. To THOMAS HAMLYN the sum of 60*l.*, for enlarging with three sets of pipes the new organ at Saint James's, and for making the same organ one note deeper, appearing due to him in the schedule or list of the late Prince's debts, signed and allowed by his Majesty. By writ, dated 2nd day of May, 1613 . . . . . 60 0 0

---

## ORDER BOOK. JAMES I., 1614.

---

*Sir John Digby.* } *7th of October,* 1614.—By order, dated the last of September. To Sir JOHN DIGBY, Knight, his Majesty's ambassador resident with the King of Spain, the sum of 300*l.* for mourning blacks, as well upon the death of the late Queen of Spain, as also upon the death of his Majesty's late dear son Henry, late Prince of Wales. By writ, dated 17th day of September, 1614 . . . . . 300 0 0

*Sir Thomas Monson.* } *22nd of October.*—By order, dated the last of September, 1614. To Meredith Morgan, Gentleman, the sum of 130*l.*, to be by him paid over unto Sir THOMAS MONSON, Knight, his Majesty's falconer, for four casts of white ger-falcons, at 30*l.* the cast, and one cast of other ger-falcons, at the rate of 10*l.*, by him provided towards the preparation of the present to be sent by his Majesty to the King of Spain, according to a certificate thereof, subscribed according to the tenor of the said Privy Seal. By writ, dated 28th of January, 1613 . 130 0 0

£. s. d.

*Lord High Admiral of England.* } *5th of November.*—By order, dated 2nd day of November, 1614. To the Right Honourable CHARLES, EARL OF NOTTINGHAM, Lord High Admiral of England, and the LORD WILLIAM HOWARD, Baron of Effingham, and their assigns, the sum of 5,536*l.* 3*s.* 4*d.*, being the later moiety of 11,072*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*, due to them for surrender of their estates in a grant formerly made unto them by his Majesty for compounding with any his Majesty's loving subjects for granting licences to keep taverns and to sell wines by retail, whereof formerly paid to Sir Lionel Cranfield, Knight, out of the receipt of his Majesty's Exchequer, and by him after paid to the said Earl of Nottingham and the said Lord of Effingham, or their assigns, the sum of 5,536*l.* 3*s.* 4*d.*, being the former moiety, which said sum, together with the sum of 5,536*l.* 3*s.* 4*d.*, now paid, maketh the full entire sum of 11,072*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*, so agreed by composition, and are to be taken to the said Earl of Nottingham, Lord of Effingham, and Sir Lionel Cranfield. By letters patent, dated 30th day of October, 1614 . . . . . 5536 3 4

*Duke of Saxony.* } *9th of November.*—By order, dated 8th of November, 1614. To FRANCIS JULIUS, DUKE OF SAXONY, or his assign, the sum of 1,000*l.*, in part payment of 2,000*l.*, as of his Majesty's free

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| gift bestowed upon him. By writ, dated 25th of October, 1614 . . . . . | 1000 | 0 | 0 |
| *Stephen Read.* } 23*rd of November,* 1614.—More to him, being sent to apprehend Anthony Geaston, Edward Daniell, Richard Cabell, Gentlemen, in London, immediately whereupon they were arrested, by writ out of the honourable court of Star Chamber, for better effecting of which service the said Stephen Read attended the space of 20 days for apprehending some one of the said parties, and also by virtue of his Majesty's said honourable court of Star Chamber, directed to *Master Walter Raleigh,* for his appearance in the said court, which service the said Stephen performed accordingly. By general writ current . | 3 | 6 | 8 |
| *Master Goston.* } 26*th of November.*—By order, dated 20th day of November, 1614. To FRANCIS GOSTON, Esquire, one of the auditors of the imprests, the sum of 20*l.*, in reward for the travail and pains of himself and his clerks, sustained in making a fair book of jewels in the secret Jewel-house in the Tower of London, as they were found at his Majesty's first coming to the Crown, and likewise of all the alterations, deliveries, and disposings of the same, from that time to the 16th of August, 1614, and for other services by him performed concerning the said jewels, by order of the Lord Treasurer and Chancellor of the Exchequer, and for his attendance upon the Lords at the Tower many times for these services. By general writ | 20 | 0 | 0 |
| *Secret Affairs.* } By order, dated the last day of October, 1614. To Sir RALPH WINWOOD, Knight, Secretary of Estate, the sum of 350*l.*, parcel of his yearly allowance of 1,400*l.*, to be by him employed for his Majesty's private and inward services, payable quarterly, from time to time, as he shall require. By writ, dated 6th of April, 1614 . . . . . | 350 | 0 | 0 |

*Sir Richard Wigmore.* } *3rd of December.*—MEMORANDUM. By order, dated 20th of July, 1614, and entered the 27th of the same, containing the sum of 1,000*l.* To Sir RICHARD WIGMORE, Knight, gentleman of his Majesty's privy chamber, to be paid out of the profits growing by the escheat and forfeiture of the lands and goods of Sir Henry James, Knight, lately indicted and convicted for refusing to take the oath of allegiance, according to the statute in that behalf, as of his Majesty's free gift. By writ, dated 30th of August, 1613. There is this day paid in full payment of the said order the sum of . . . . . 110 13 4

*Hugh Middleton.* } *20th of January.*—By order, dated the last of November, 1614. To HUGH MIDDLETON, of London, goldsmith, the sum of 2,915*l.* 4*s.* 7*d.*, in full payment of 4,715*l.* 4*s.* 7*d.*, being the moiety of 9,430*l.* 9*s.* 2*d.* for sundry charges disbursed by the said Hugh Middleton, in bringing the river of Amwell and Chadwell to the city of London, between the 22nd of May, 1613, and the 26th of November, 1614, both days included, according to a book of the particular disbursements, subscribed by the said Hugh Middleton and Miles Whitacres, the moiety of which said charges is to be borne by his Majesty. By letters patent, dated 2nd of May, 1612 . . . . . 2915 4 7

*Sir Edward Cecil.* } *27th of February.*—By order, dated the last of July, 1614. To Sir EDWARD CECIL, Knight, or to Peter Chapman on his behalf, the sum of 500*l.*, for the charges of the said Sir Edward Cecil, and the Lady Cecil, his wife, in their voyage from the United Provinces, in the Low Countries, unto the Princess Palatine at Heidelbourg, to be taken unto him as of his Majesty's free gift, without account, imprest, or other charge to be set upon them, or any of them, for the same. By writ, dated 30th of June, 1614 . . . . . 500 0 0

*Sir Peter Saltonstall.* } *4th March.*—By order, dated the last of November, 1614. To Sir PETER SALTONSTALL, Knight, lately sent with a present of mares and geldings unto his Majesty's dearest son-in-law, Frederick, Prince Elector Palatine, the sum of 510*l.* 12*s.*, in full payment of 790*l.* 17*s.*, for the charges and entertainment, as well of himself, as of 6 grooms and a farrier, from the 1st of September, 1613, until the 13th of November following, as for allowance of the said mares and geldings, and other his disbursements, going and returning, according to his bill of the particulars, subscribed and allowed by the Earl of Worcester, Master of his Majesty's Horse. By writ, dated 16th of August, 1613 . . . . . 510 12 0

*For the Lady Elizabeth.* } By order, dated the last day of January, 1614. To Philip Burlamachi, merchant, of the city of London, to be by him paid over to his Majesty's right dear and well-beloved son-in-law, Frederick, Prince Elector Palatine, or to his sufficient assign, the sum of 10,000*l.*, in full payment of 40,000*l.*, given by his Majesty in marriage with his dearest daughter, the LADY ELIZABETH. By writ, dated 17th day of July, 1614 . . . . . 10000 0 0

*William Pickering.* } *16th of March.*—By order, dated the last of July, 1614. To WILLIAM PICKERING, his Majesty's master workman in the office of the armoury, the sum of 200*l.*, in full payment of 340*l.*, for one rich armour, with all pieces complete, fairly gilt and graven, by the commandment of his Majesty's late dear son, Prince Henry, valued at that worth, whereof formerly received by the said William Pickering of the said late Prince the sum of 140*l.*, to be paid to him or his assign. By writ, dated 11th of July, 1614 . . . . . 200 0 0

## ORDER BOOK. JAMES I., 1615.

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Sir Allen Apsley.* } *8th of April,* 1615.—By order, dated the last of September, 1614. To Sir MARMADUKE DARREL and Sir ALLEN APSLEY, Knights, surveyors-general for the marine victuals, the sum of 214*l.*, imprest, for a portion of beefs, muttons, fowls, baked meats, and strong beer, provided to be given by his Majesty to the King of Denmark towards his provision at sea, according to an estimate thereof, under the hand of the Right Honourable the Earl of Nottingham, Lord High Admiral of England. By writ, dated 13th of August, 1614 . . . . | 214 | 0 | 0 |
| *Sir George Reeve.* } *3rd of May.*—By order, dated 3rd of May, 1615. To Sir GEORGE REEVE, Knight, gentleman usher of the privy chamber, the sum of 100*l.*, to be by him expended for the furnishing of a tennis-court, appointed to be builded at his Majesty's house at Newmarket, for the recreation and exercise of the nobility and other his Majesty's attendants, and such as shall have cause to repair to his Majesty's court. By writ, dated 18th of April, 1615 . . . . . | 100 | 0 | 0 |
| *Sir David Murray.* } *13th of May,* 1615.—MEMORANDUM. That upon an order, dated 4th of October, 1614, entered 22nd of the same, containing the sum of 10,022*l.* 14*s.* 3½*d.*, to Sir DAVID MURRAY, Knight, being the remains owing as well by the late Prince Henry, deceased, for the expenses and charges of his wardrobe and robes, as for his privy purse, by writ, dated 30th day of August, 1613, there is this day paid, in part of that order, the sum of . . . . . | 357 | 4 | [illegible] |
| *Sir David Murray.* } *7th day of June.*—By order, dated the last of May, 1615. To Sir DAVID | | | |

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| MURRAY, Knight, the sum of 5,200*l.*, as well in consideration of his good and faithful service done to his Majesty's late dear son Prince Henry, deceased, as to satisfy and discharge his debts. By writ, dated 24th of August, 1613 . | 5200 | 0 | 0 |

*Sir Stephen Lesieur.* } *12th day of June,* 1615.—MEMORANDUM. That upon an order, dated 27th day of July, 1614, entered 28th of September next following, containing the sum of 2,346*l.*, to Sir STEPHEN LESIEUR, Knight, his Majesty's ambassador, late resident with the Emperor, as well for his diets at 4*l.* per day for 62 days, begun the 1st of May, 1614, and ended the 11th of July then next following, being the day of his return to his Majesty's presence, 288*l.*, as also for the hire of coaches, waggons, and coachmen, at divers times, for the transportation of his stuff, his servants, and other disbursements, in divers places in Germany, when the Emperor did remove, and for his like charges of coaches and waggons for transportation of his stuff, himself, and his company, to the Duke of Brunswick, the Duchess of Brunswick, and the Elector of Brandenbourg, &c., rewards given to sundry officers in the Emperor's court, house-rent, postage of letters, intelligences, and other disbursements for necessary occasions by the space of two years, and for the postage and transportations of himself, his company, and stuff from thence to London, in this his journey of returning back, 2,058*l.*, according to his bill of the particulars subscribed and allowed by Sir Ralph Winwood, Knight, his Majesty's Secretary of State, by writ, dated 24th day of August, 1612, there is this day paid in full discharge of that order the sum of . . . . . 346 0 0

*Abraham Greene.* } *11th of July.*—By order, dated the last day of October, 1615. To ABRAHAM GREENE, his Majesty's serjeant-plumber, the sum of 13*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*, for lead, solder, and workmanship, with other charges incident for the intombing of the corpse of Monsieur

de Vitrie, according to his bill of particulars. By writ, dated 14th day of July, 1612 . . . . . £. s. d. 13 13 4

*Earl of Salisbury.* } *17th of July.*—By order, dated 14th of July, 1615. To the Right Honourable the EARL OF SALISBURY the sum of 900*l.*, in consideration he is to convey unto his Majesty, his heirs, and successors, for ever, all that new erected messuage, called the Almshouse, lying next to the stables, in Cheshunt, in the county of Hertford, near unto his Majesty's mansion-house of Theobalds, together with the garden next adjoining to the said stables, and that land and ground whereupon the said stables are built, together with their appurtenances; and the sum of 200*l.*, in consideration he is to convey unto his Majesty, his heirs, and successors, for ever, two coppices, called Park Grove and Hill Grove, lying next to Enfield Old Park, in the county of Middlesex, the same to be paid unto him out of the rents of the great customs and farms of silks, cambrics, and lawns, or either of them, due and next payable, without account, imprest, or other charge to be set on him for the same or any part thereof. By writ, dated 15th day of March, 1614 . . . . . 1100 0 0

*King's Footmen.* } *19th of July*, 1615.—By order, dated this day, to the KING'S MAJESTY'S FOOTMEN the sum of 33*l.*, in lieu of a gilt cup presented unto his Majesty by the town of Cambridge, and by his Majesty's commandment delivered by the said footmen, into the Jewel-house, for which his Majesty is pleased to allow unto them the said sum. By writ, dated 5th of July, 1615 . . . 33 0 0

*Abraham Allen and Richard Watson, Surgeons.* } By order, dated the last of October, 1615. To ABRAHAM ALLEN and RICHARD WATSON, surgeons, the sum of 40*l.*, for their charges and pains about the embalming of the body of Monsieur de Vitrie, appearing by their bills of particulars, subscribed and allowed. By writ of Privy Seal, dated 14th of July, 1615 . 40 0 0

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Master of the Posts, for the Progress.* } 21*st of July.*—By order, dated 19th of July, 1615. To the LORD STANHOPE, Master of his Majesty's Posts, the sum of 50*l.*, imprest, for the payment of such extraordinary stages as necessarily must be laid for the sending of packets to and fro for his Majesty's service during his summer progress into the western parts, through divers counties where there is no ordinary and common stage-way laid. By writ, dated 16th day of July, 1615 . . . . | 50 | 0 | 0 |
| *Richard Parkinson.* } 26*th of July.*—By order, dated 25th of July, 1615. To RICHARD PARKINSON, the sum of 51*l.*, for so much money by him disbursed for the apparel, bedding, and other necessaries provided for the education and bringing up of Con O'Neale, son of the late Earl of Tyrone, according to a bill of the particulars subscribed and allowed. By writ, dated 17th of July, 1615 . . . . . | 51 | 0 | 0 |
| *John Keeling.* } 26*th of September.*—By order, dated the last of July, 1615. To JOHN KEELING, Gentleman, Secondary of the Crown-office, the sum of 100 marks, by way of reward for his travail and pains for drawing and ingrossing the great quo warranto against the merchants adventurers, for copies thereof, for writs thereupon, for searching for former precedents of the like kind, for searching of precedents of indictments of high treason, and for copies of the same and of other indictments, and for drawing and ingrossing of an indictment of high treason against Owen, and for divers journeys in that business concerning the finding thereof, and otherwise; appearing by certificate of the said employment, under the hands of Sir Francis Bacon, Knight, his Majesty's Attorney General, and Sir Henry Yelverton, Knight, his Majesty's Solicitor. By writ, dated 6th of November, 1608 . . . | 66 | 13 | 4 |

*Thomas Fanshawe.* } By order, dated the last of July, 1615. To THOMAS FANSHAWE, Esquire, the sum of 121*l.* 7½*d.*, for necessary reparations and other expenses by him disbursed in his Majesty's Court of King's Bench, for a piece of tapestry hanging with the King's arms thereon, provision of ink, paper, repair of the higher and lower Treasuries at Westminster, appearing by his bill of particulars, subscribed and certified by Sir Edward Coke, Knight, and Chief Justice of England. By writ, dated 25th of July, 1614 . . . . . £. s. d. 121 0 7½

*Sir Thomas Edmonds.* } 28*th of September,* 1615.—MEMORANDUM. By order, dated the last of July, 1614, and entered 29th of September, 1614. To Sir THOMAS EDMONDS, Knight, his Majesty's ambassador resident with the French King, as well the sum of 488*l.*, by advancement upon his diets at 4*l.* per day, for the months of August, September, October, and November next, 1614, containing 122 days, to be after defalked of his said entertainment, as the same shall grow due; as also the sum of 740*l.*, as well for intelligences for the months of April, May, June, and July, 1614, as for charges of his transportation with a great part of his family and their carriages, from Paris into England, and attending his Majesty's court the space of more than four months, appearing by a bill of particulars, subscribed and rated at that sum by the Right Honourable Sir Ralph Winwood, Knight, his Majesty's principal Secretary. By writ, dated 25th of April, 1610. There is this day paid, in full payment of the said order, the sum of . . . . . 576 6 8

*Arrearages for Ireland; Captain Baugh.* } 10*th of November,* 1615.—MEMORANDUM. By order, dated 4th of November, 1613, entered the 1st of July, 1615. To Captain WILLIAM BAUGH, late a pirate, pardoned, the sum of 2,310*l.* 16*s.* 8*d.*, for the value

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| of divers ship's tackle, ordnance, and munition, transmitted hither out of Ireland, estimated and valued by sundry persons, goods and wares delivered and restored unto merchants and others, the proprietors thereof, and for the value of sugars and other goods, sold as *bona peritura* by the Sovereign of Kinsale, appearing by certificate of the particulars thereof under the great seal of the Office of the Admiralty. By writ, dated 8th of July, 1612 . . . . . | 500 | 0 | 0 |
| *Lady Marques of Northampton.* By order, dated 7th of November, 1615. To the LADY MARQUES OF NORTHAMPTON, as well the sum of 217*l.* 17*s.* 6*d.*, upon a yearly allowance or annuity of 145*l* 5*s.* for Sheen-house, in the county of Surrey, and all other buildings within the walls, as also for the park, meadows, ferry, and other small parcels thereto adjoining, according to a contract and bargain made by the late Prince of Wales and the said Lady Marques, due for one year and a half, ended at the feast of the Annunciation of Saint Mary the Virgin, 1614, over and above the fee of 54*l.* 15*s.* due unto her by letters patent from his Majesty; as also the sum of 367*l.* 17*s.* 6*d.*, parcel of her annuity of 245*l.* 5*s.* granted unto her by his Majesty for the better providing for herself a convenient dwelling-place elsewhere, payable during her natural life, by four equal portions, at the four usual feasts of the year, to commence from the feast of the Annunciation of the Blessed Virgin Mary, 1614, and due for one year and a half, ended at the feast of Saint Michael the Archangel last past, 1615. By writ, dated 26th of May, 1614 . . | 585 | 15 | 0 |
| *Duncan Primrose.* By order, dated 12th of October, 1615. To DUNCAN PRIMROSE, one of his Majesty's surgeons, the sum of 6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*, for charges disbursed about the embalming of the body of the late Lady Arbella, appearing by his bill of particulars, subscribed and allowed by us. By writ, dated 25th of July, 1614 . . . | 6 | 13 | 4 |

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Sir Lewes Lewkenor.* } *29th of November.*—By order, dated the last of September, 1615. To Sir LEWES LEWKENOR, Knight, master of the ceremonies, the sum of 57*l.*, for charges by him disbursed for hiring of coaches to attend the French ambassador Monsieur de Marrays, the ambassador from the King of Polonia, and for charges of other hired coaches for the Venetian ambassador, &c., this summer, 1615, appearing by his bill of particulars, subscribed by him, and allowed by the Right Honourable the Earl of Somerset, Lord Chamberlain to his Majesty. By writ, dated 7th of November, 1605 . . . | 57 | 0 | 0 |
| *William Rider.* } By order, dated of October, 1615. To WILLIAM RIDER, Esquire, his Majesty's gentleman harbinger, appointed by his Majesty to attend the Lady Elizabeth, Electress Palatine, in her journey from London to Heidelberg, the sum of 46*l.* 8*s.*, for charges by him disbursed in that journey. By writ, dated 3rd of January, 1614 . . . . . | 46 | 8 | 0 |
| *Henry Halfhide.* } *12th of December.*—By order, dated the last of November, 1615. To HENRY HALFHIDE the sum of 10*l.*, in part of payment of a more sum by him alleged to have been discharged for making of bridges, ponds, ditches, moats, inclosing of grounds, sluices, and fetching fowl out of Lincolnshire to the said ponds near Royston, for his Majesty's disport and pleasure. By writ, dated 25th of July, 1614 . . . . | 10 | 0 | 0 |
| *Philip Jacobson.* } *23rd of January.*—By order, dated 20th of January, 1615. To PHILIP JACOBSON, merchant, the sum of 1,000*l.* for one fair large diamond ring, with his Majesty's arms engraven therein. By writ, dated 19th of January, 1615. . . . . | 1000 | 0 | 0 |
| *Thomas Dempster.* } *25th of January.*—By order, dated 20th of January, 1615. To THOMAS | | | |

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| DEMPSTER, his Majesty's historiographer, the sum of 200*l.*, of his Majesty's free gift. By writ, dated 19th day of February, 1615 . . . . . | 200 | 0 | 0 |
| *Robert Treswell.* } *24th of February.*—By order, dated the last of October, 1615. To ROBERT TRESWELL, Surveyor-general of his Majesty's woods on this side Trent, the sum of 61*l.* 7*s.* 8*d.* in prest, to be by him employed towards the repairs of his Majesty's lodge in Pyrry Park, part of Grafton Park, and for repair of the head of the great pond there. By writ, dated 7th of July, 1612 . . . . . | 61 | 7 | 8 |
| *Paul Fourre.* } *The last of February.*—By order, dated the last of January, 1615. To PAUL FOURRE the sum of 1,000*l.*, in full payment of 2,000*l.*, to the use and behoof of Franciscus Julius, Duke of Saxony, which his Majesty is pleased to bestow upon the said Duke, as of his free gift, due to have been paid unto the said Paul Fourre. By writ, dated 25th of October, 1614 . . . . | 1000 | 0 | 0 |
| *John Dickenson.* } By order, dated 28th of February, 1615. To JOHN DICKENSON, Gentleman, lately sent into Polonia to negociate in certain affairs which his Majesty hath committed to his charge, the sum of 183*l.*, for transportation of himself, with three servants, a guide, and his necessary baggage, in post from London to Dover, and passage from thence by sea to Calais; and for hire of waggons from thence to Warsaw, in Polonia, with the expense of convoys, crossing of waters, and other extraordinary expenses and disbursements in his journey, going and returning, appearing by his bill of particulars, subscribed and allowed by Sir Ralph Winwood, Knight, his Majesty's Secretary. By writ, dated 1st of July, 1615 . . . . | 183 | 0 | 0 |

| | | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| *Francis Biondi.* | *1st of March.*—By order, dated the last of January, 1615. To FRANCIS BIONDI, appointed to repair into France, to negociate in certain affairs which his Majesty hath committed to his charge, the sum of 254*l.* 9*s.* 8*d.*, for charges of transportations and other extraordinary disbursements, in his journey to Grenoble, in France, Italy, &c., going and returning, appearing by his bill of particulars, subscribed and allowed by Sir Ralph Winwood, Knight, his Majesty's Secretary of State. By writ, dated 12th of July, 1615 . . . . . | 254 | 9 | 8 |
| *Sir Henry Wotton.* | By order, dated the last of December, 1615. To Sir HENRY WOTTON, Knight, his Majesty's ambassador to the states of the United Provinces, now returned, as well the sum of 408*l.* upon his diets at 4*l.* per day for 102 days, begun the 1st of June, 1615, and ended the 10th of September following, 1615, being the day of his access to his Majesty's presence, as also the sum of 80*l.* for his transportation homewards, as also 160*l.* for his extraordinary expenses and secret services since the treaty of Xanton, appearing by his bill of particulars, subscribed and allowed by Sir Ralph Winwood, Knight, Secretary of State to his Majesty. By writ, dated 15th of July, 1614 . . . . . | 648 | 0 | 0 |
| *Sir Dudley Carleton.* | By order, dated the last of December, 1615. To Sir DUDLEY CARLETON, Knight, his Majesty's ambassador resident with the state of Venice, as well the sum of 530*l.* for his transportation from Venice to Turin, and other his disbursements, being employed by his Majesty from Venice in extraordinary services to the Duke of Savoy at Turin, as also the sum of 150*l.*, for money disbursed by him in Rome and Venice, by particular order from his Majesty, and the sum of 600*l.* for transportation of his stuff by sea from Venice into Holland, and himself and his family from Venice into England, | | | |

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| appearing by his bill of particulars, subscribed by him, and allowed by Sir Ralph Winwood, Knight, his Majesty's principal Secretary. By two letters, dated the last of November, 1615, and the 10th of August, 1610 . . . . . | 1280 | 0 | 0 |

*William Agard.* } *8th of March.*—By order, dated the last of January, 1615. To WILLIAM AGARD, Gentleman, executor unto Arthur Agard, one of the Deputy Chamberlains of his Majesty's Exchequer, lately deceased, the sum of 40*l.*, in reward for the travail, pains, and labour of the said Arthur Agard, in sorting, digesting, and collecting certain leagues and treaties between the Kings of England and foreign Princes and States, and for abbreviating them and other records remaining in his Majesty's Treasuries at Westminster, and entering them into sundry books for the speedy finding of the leagues, treaties, &c. upon any occasion whatsoever; which said books the said William Agard, upon the consideration aforesaid, is willing and contented to deliver to remain in his Majesty's Treasury, being most necessary for his Majesty's service upon any searches whatsoever. By writ, dated 6th of November, 1608 . . 40 0 0

*John Tunstall.* } 11*th day of March.*—By order, dated the last of January, 1615. To JOHN TUNSTALL, Esquire, servant to the Queen, the sum of 105*l.* 10*s.* 9*d.*, for so much by him disbursed and laid out for the charges of fitting and providing of lodging for the Queen at Bath, at her two journeys thither in summer, 1615, and other disbursements in those said two journeys, over and besides 400*l.* by him formerly received, in prest, for that service, appearing by two several bills of the particulars, subscribed and allowed by the Earl of Worcester, Master of his Majesty's Horse, and the Lord Carew, Vice-Chamberlain to the Queen. By writ, dated 23rd of December, 1615 . . . . . 105 10 9

| | | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| *Jane Dawson.* | 13*th of March.*—By order, dated the last of December, 1615. To JANE DAWSON, widow, dwelling at the White Hart, in the Strand, the sum of 188*l.* 10*s.* 8*d.*, for defraying of the charges of Adam Buloun, his train, and horses, sent from the King of Denmark, from the 22nd of September last, 1615, until the 7th of November following. By writ, dated 22nd of November, 1615 . . . . . | 188 | 10 | 8 |
| *Sir Sigismund and Henry Alexander.* | 16*th of March.*—By order, dated 10th of March, 1615. To Sir SIGISMUND ALEXANDER and HENRY ALEXANDER, Esquire, to each of them the sum of 50*l.*, towards the furnishing of themselves against the tilting on the coronation day next, to be taken unto them as of his Majesty's free gift and reward. By writ, dated the 9th of March, 1615 . . | 100 | 0 | 0 |
| *Mathew Bust.* | By order, dated of March, 1615. To MATHEW BUST the sum of 20*l.* 5*s.*, for the charges and expenses of Con O'Neale, son to the Earl of Tyrone, at Eton College, and other his attendants, between the feast of Saint Michael the Archangel, 1615, and the birth of our Lord God then next following, appearing by his bill of particulars, subscribed and allowed. By writ, dated the 17th of July, 1605 . . . . . | 20 | 5 | 0 |

---

## ORDER BOOK. JAMES I., 1616.

---

| | | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| *William Clowes.* | 16*th of March,* 1616.—By order, dated the last of November, 1615. To WILLIAM CLOWES, the Prince's chirurgeon, the sum of 30*l.*, in reward and recompense for his charges and pains, together with his attendance, about the cure of Sir William Button's boy, which was shot in the head with an arrow at Greenwich Tower. By writ, dated 6th of November, 1608 . . | 30 | 0 | 0 |

*John Garret.* } By order, dated 17th of March, 1616. To JOHN GARRET the sum of 20*l.*, by way of reward, being appointed to repair to the Lady Elizabeth, Electress Palatine at Heidelberg, going and returning, without account, imprest, or other charge to be set upon him for the same. By writ, dated 6th of November, 1608 . . . . . £. s. d. 20 0 0

*John Rowdon.* } 27*th of April*, 1616.—By order, dated the last of November, 1615. To JOHN ROWDON, bag-bearer, the sum of 69*l.* 19*s.* 10*d.*, as well for 1,524 skins, by him provided for the officers of the Receipt of his Majesty's Exchequer, from the 12th day of February, 1614, until the 12th of July following, 1615, at the accustomed rate of 10*d.* the skin, as for plumber's work done about the treasuries, carriage of the keys and bags, with fines and other records remaining in the custody of the Lord Treasurer and Chamberlains of the Exchequer, to and from the treasuries in the college of Saint Peter, within the terms of Easter and Trinity last, 1615, with other necessary disbursements, appearing by his book of particulars, subscribed, summed up, and allowed by me, the Under-Treasurer. By writ, dated the 6th day of November, 1608 . . . . . 69 19 10

*Mistress Mercer.* } By order, dated January, 1615. To MARGARET MERCER, a midwife, lately sent and appointed to make her repair to Heidelberg, there to attend the delivery of his Majesty's dearest daughter, the Princess Electress Palatine, the sum of 84*l.* 4*s.*, in full payment and discharge of the charges of her said journey, and six other persons attending and accompanying her from London to Heidelberg and back again, appearing by her bill of particulars, subscribed and allowed by us, according to the tenor of the said Privy Seal. By writ, dated 10th of December, 1613 . . . . . 84 4 0

*Adam Vallet and John Tetart.* — *29th of April.*—By order, dated 29th of April, 1616. To ADAM VALLET and JOHN TETART, the sum of 80*l.*, of his Majesty's free gift and reward, for their attendance on his Majesty at his last being at Newmarket, for his Highness's disport and recreation in the exercise of their several arts of fencing and dancing. By writ, dated 3rd of April, 1616 . 80 0 0

*Sir Lewes Lewkenor.* — *18th of May.*—By order, dated the last of March, 1616. To Sir LEWES LEWKENOR, Knight, master of the ceremonies, the sum of 74*l.*, for so much by him disbursed for the hire of certain horses, attending this last winter at the Venetian ambassador's, Monsieur de Marrays, the French ambassador, Monsieur de Boiscott, the Archduke's ambassador, at sundry times, when they had audience with the King, Queen, and Prince, and for other his disbursements in his attendance upon them, appearing by his bill of particulars, subscribed and allowed by the Right Honourable the Earl of Pembroke, Lord Chamberlain to his Majesty. By letters patent, under the Great Seal of England, dated 17th of November, 1605 . . . . . 74 0 0

*George Holmes and others.* — *10th of June.*—By order, dated 8th of June, 1616. To the particular persons hereafter named, the several sums following, for their charges in coming out of Yorkshire up to London, and staying there, about the passing of their assurance from his Majesty of certain waste grounds within the forest of Knaresborough, in the county of York, and for their charges in going down: to wit,

| | |
|---|---|
| To George Holme . . . . . | 60*s.* |
| John Stephens . . . . . | 40*s.* |
| Christopher Butler . . . . . | 4*l.* |
| William Kighley . . . . . | 4*l.* |
| Ralph Beane . . . . . | 20*s.* |

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| To Richard Kidd . . . . . 60*s.* | | | |
| William Whelas . . . . . 60*s.* | | | |
| By writ, dated 6th of November, 1608, and 25th of July, 1614 . . . . . | 20 | 0 | 0 |

*Rewards to Officers lately serving at the Brill.*

15*th of June.*—By order, dated 29th of May, 1616. To the several officers and others particularly hereafter mentioned, lately serving his Majesty in the town of Brill, the several sums of money following, allotted unto them by his Majesty, in regard of the loss they sustained by restoring the towns of Flushing and Brill, the same to be paid of such his Majesty's treasure, and out of such monies as shall be paid into the receipt of his Majesty's Exchequer by the States General of the United Provinces of the Low Countries for redemption of the towns of Flushing in Zealand, and of the Brill in Holland, with the forts to either of them respectively belonging, heretofore delivered to the late Queen Elizabeth, for caution and assurance of sums of money due by the said States, which have so continued unto his Majesty: to wit,

| To the | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| Serjeant-major and his deputy, *pro rato* . | 400 | 0 | 0 |
| Provost-marshal and his deputy, *pro rato* | 400 | 0 | 0 |
| Water-bailiff and his deputy, *pro rato* . | 400 | 0 | 0 |
| Clerk of the ordnance . . . . . | 100 | 0 | 0 |
| Master gunner . . . . . | 100 | 0 | 0 |
| Master gunner's mate . . . . . | 66 | 13 | 4 |
| Four quarter-master gunners . . . | 200 | 0 | 0 |
| Two assistants, each 40*l.* . . . . . | 80 | 0 | 0 |
| The Preacher . . . . . | 38 | 6 | 8 |

all which sums amount, in the whole, to the sum of 1,785*l.*, and so allotted and distributed by his Majesty, appearing by a schedule thereof, amongst other distributions, signed with his Majesty's own hand. By writ, dated 23rd of May, 1616 . . . . . 1785 0 0

*George Herriott.* } *18th of June.*—By order, dated the last of March, 1616. To GEORGE HERRIOTT, one of his Majesty's jewellers, as well the sum of 130*l.*, for one heart ring set with diamonds, and opening on the head, with pictures in it, as also the sum of 400*l.* for a feather jewel set with diamonds, so valued, which were delivered for his Majesty's use; the same to be paid without account, imprest, or other charge to be set upon him for the same. By writ, dated 26th of May, 1614 . . . 530 0 0

*George Herriott.* } By order, dated 18th of June, 1616. To GEORGE HERRIOTT, one of his Majesty's jewellers, the sum of 1,394*l.* 10*s.*, for the interest of 4,000*l.* due for a chain and a hatband set with diamonds, delivered by him to his Majesty's late son, the Prince, which should have been paid unto him, by direction of the said Prince, at Christmas, 1612, which his Majesty hath now in his own possession, so expressed in the said letters of Privy Seal, forborne and unsatisfied for these 3 years, 5 months, and 25 days, to wit, from the feast of the birth of our Lord God, 1612, until the 18th of this present June, 1616, after the usual and accustomed rate of allowance of 10*l.* per annum for each 100*l.* By writ, dated 27th of July, 1612 . . . 1394 10 0

*Meredith Morgan.* } *29th of June,* 1616.—By order, dated the last of August, 1615. To MEREDITH MORGAN, Gentleman, to be by him paid over unto the several persons hereafter named, the particular sums following, for the charges of provision of hawks sent by his Majesty for a present to the King of Spain: to wit, 360*l.*, in full payment of the allowance of William Brugh, George Hortson, Henry Prude, and John Gardiner, employed in that business by the space of 230 days, at the rate of 40*s.* per day, whereof formerly imprested 100*l.*, which is now defalked, and 40*l.*, for so much disbursed for one cast of flying hawks, as also 40*s.* for hawks' meat, castings, and

£. *s.* *d.*

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| such like charges disbursed for the said hawks, to be paid to him without account, imprest, or other charge to be set upon him for the same. By writ, dated 28th of January, 1613 . . . . . | 402 | 0 | 0 |
| *Lord Hay.* } *1st of July.*—By order, dated the last of June, 1616. To the Right Honourable the LORD HAY, master of his Majesty's great wardrobe, and one of the gentlemen of his Majesty's bedchamber, sent by his Majesty to congratulate the marriage of the French King, and likewise to treat of certain other affairs of weight and consequence, the sum of 500*l.*, by way of advance upon his entertainment and diets of 6*l.* per day, to commence from the 1st of March last past, 1615, and to continue until the day of his return into his Majesty's presence, to be after defalked of his said entertainment as the same shall grow due. By writ, dated 3rd of June, 1616 . . . . . | 500 | 0 | 0 |
| *Thomas Dallam.* } *15th of July.*—By order, dated 15th of July, 1616. To THOMAS DALLAM, of London, organ-maker, the sum of 300*l.* for the making of a fair, large, and very serviceable double organ, to be set up in his Majesty's royal chapel at Edinburgh, in Scotland, according to articles indented, concluded, and agreed upon in that behalf between the Reverend Father in God, James, Lord Bishop of Bath and Wells, Dean of his Majesty's chapel, and Richard, Lord Bishop of Lincoln, clerk of his Majesty's closet, and the said Thomas Dallam, by his Majesty's commandment and special direction in that behalf given. By writ, dated the 4th of July, 1616 . . . . | 300 | 0 | 0 |
| *Mathew Bust.* } *17th of July.*—By order, dated 17th of July, 1616. To MATHEW BUST the sum of 42*l.* 1*s.* 10*d.*, for charges by him disbursed about the education of Con O'Neale, son of the late Earl of Tyrone, in Scotland, at Eton college, appearing by two several bills | | | |

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| of the particular disbursements between the feasts of the Birth of our Lord God, 1615, and the Nativity of Saint John Baptist then next following, 1616, subscribed and allowed accordingly. By writ, dated 17th of July, 1616 . | 42 | 1 | 10 |

*Hugh Middleton.* } 26*th of July*, 1616.—By order, dated the last of November, 1614, and entered the 20th of January, 1614, and 28th of July, 1615. To HUGH MIDDLETON the sum of 915*l.* 4*s.* 7*d.*, in full payment of 4,715*l.* 4*s.* 7*d.*, the moiety of 9,430*l.* 9*s.* 2*d.*, to be defrayed by his Majesty for sundry charges disbursed by the said Hugh Middleton in bringing the river of Amwell and Chadwell to the city of London, between the 22nd of May, 1613, and the 26th of November, 1614, both days included, according to a book of the particular disbursements, subscribed by the said Hugh Middleton and Miles Whitacres. By letters patent, dated 2nd of May, 1612, there is this day paid, in full payment of the same order . 915 4 7

*James Mauncy.* } By order, dated 24th of May, 1616. To JAMES MAUNCY, painter, the sum of 265*l.*, in full satisfaction of the charges of painting and gilding of a monument to be erected and set up amongst the rest of his Majesty's most honourable progenitors, within the chapel of the collegiate church of Saint Peter, in Westminster, for the memory of his Majesty's most dearly beloved mother, the Lady Mary, late Queen of Scotland. By writ, dated 14th of May, 1616 . . . . . 265 0 0

*William Seager.* } 3*rd of August.*—By order, dated 6th of July, 1616. To WILLIAM SEAGER, alias Garter King of Arms, the sum of 7*l.*, being a yearly allowance for the escutcheons of the arms of the Knights of the Garter, set up in his Majesty's chapel on Saint George's day and eve last, 1616. By writ, dated the 2nd of July, 1616 . . . . . 7 0 0

*Lord Ross, 6l. per day.* } *27th of September.*—By order, dated 24th of July, 1616. To the Right Honourable the LORD ROSS, his Majesty's Ambassador Extraordinary, sent to the King of Spain, as well to congratulate the marriage of the Prince, his son, as to treat of certain affairs concerning his Majesty and his estate, of weight and consequence, the sum of 600*l.*, by way of imprest upon his entertainment and diets of 6*l.* per day, to commence from the 1st of May last, 1616, to be after defalked of his said entertainment as the same shall grow due, which said entertainment is to continue until the day of his return to his Majesty's presence, inclusive. By writ, dated the 20th of July, 1616 . . . . . 600 0 0

*Randoll Holme.* } *11th of December.*—By order, dated 18th of November, 1616. To RANDOLL HOLME, to the use of the Mayor of Chester, the sum of 154*l.* 19*s.* 2½*d.*, for provision of shipping and sea-victuals, and for the diet of 175 soldiers during their abode there, and for the transportation of them from thence into Ireland, under the conduction of Captain Thomas Stock, appearing by an account of the said disbursements; as also the sum of 10*l.*, for the bringing up of the said accounts, and the sum of 4*l.*, for the pains of the Pentice who hath been employed in that service. By writ, dated the last of July, 1616, and by other direction . . . . . 168 19 2½

*Cofferer for the King.* } *13th of February.*—By order, dated 28th January, 1616. To Sir MARMADUKE DARRELL, Knight, cofferer of his Majesty's household, the sum of 1,000*l.*, towards the charges for the entertaining of the Baron of Tours, who is sent extraordinary from the French King. By writ, dated 18th of January, 1616 . . . . . 1000 0 0

*Christian Steward.* } *14th of February.*—By order, dated the 9th of January, 1616. To CHRIS-

TIAN STEWARD, appointed to repair into Scotland, the sum of 20*l.*, by way of his Majesty's reward for her charges and expenses in her journey into Scotland. By writ, dated 6th of November, 1608 . . . . . £. s. d. 20 0 0

*Lieutenant of the Ordnance.* } *1st of March.*—By order, dated 27th of February, 1616. To Sir RICHARD MORRISON, Knight, Lieutenant of his Majesty's Ordnance, the sum of 469*l.* 12*s.* 8*d.*, to be by him disbursed for the provision of fifty carts, appointed by his Majesty to attend him in his Majesty's journey to Scotland, appearing by an estimate thereof, made and subscribed by some of the officers of his Majesty's Ordnance. By writ, dated 27th of February, 1616 . . . . . 469 12 8

*Lord Hay.* } *13th of March.*—By order, dated 26th of November, 1616. To the LORD HAY, Master of his Majesty's great Wardrobe, and one of the gentlemen of his Majesty's bedchamber, lately sent by his Majesty to congratulate the marriage of the French King, and likewise to treat of certain other affairs of weight and consequence, as well the sum of 172*l.*, in full payment of his diet and entertainment at 6*l.* per day, being 1,398*l.*, beginning from the 1st of March, 1615, for and until the 19th of October, 1616, inclusive, being the day of his return to his Majesty's presence; as also the sum of 1,510*l.*, for charges of transportation of himself and his household, coaches, horses, and his train, rewards, and other extraordinary gifts, to sundry persons that attended him and his followers at Dieppe, Paris, Rouen, and St Denis, postages and sending of letters and messages to his Majesty, at several times, from Paris to his Majesty's abode, in his progress, and for other extraordinary expenses in his said journey, going and returning, appearing by his bill of particulars, subscribed with his hand, and allowed by Sir Ralph Winwood, Knight,

one of his Majesty's principal secretaries. By writ, dated 3rd of June, 1616 . . . . . 1682 0 0

*Meredith Morgan.* By order, dated the last of May, 1616. To MEREDITH MORGAN, Gentleman, the sum of 31*l.* 13*s.*, to be by him paid over unto John Pexhall, Marshal of his Highness's Court of Admiralty, for monies by him disbursed for the making of bulkheads, stalls, mangers, and cabins, on board the Peregrine, of Ipswich, for the transporting part of the present of Spain, appearing by his bill of particulars, subscribed and allowed accordingly. By writ, dated 28th day of January, 1613 . 31 13 0

*Posts.* 14*th of March.*—By order, dated 12th of March, 1616. To the LORD STANHOPE, Master of his Majesty's Posts, the sum of 50*l.*, for the payments of such extraordinary stages as necessarily must be laid for his Majesty's service, in his progress into the northern parts and into Scotland, this summer, through divers counties where there is no extraordinary and common stage-way laid, during his Majesty's residing in those parts, as occasion will be offered, to send packets to and fro for his Majesty's service. By writ, dated 8th of March, 1616 . . . . . 50 0 0

*George Gascoine.* By order, dated 14th of January, 1616. To GEORGE GASCOINE, merchant, the sum of 3,000*l.*, for a diamond and a rope of pearls, which his Majesty bestowed for a New Year's gift upon his dearest wife the Queen. By writ, dated 14th of January, 1616 . . 3000 0 0

*Officers for the Prince's Creation.* 15*th of March.*—By order, dated 14th of March, 1616. To the particular persons hereafter mentioned, the several sums following, due to them as fees incident to their several offices, for the creation of his Majesty's dearest son, Charles, Prince of Wales, according to a schedule thereof, subscribed and allowed by the Earl of Pem-

broke, Lord Chamberlain of his Majesty's household—to wit:— £. s. d.

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| To Garter, for the principal garments | 30 | 0 | 0 |
| 13 kings, and heralds, and pursuivants at arms | 30 | 0 | 0 |
| 5 gentlemen ushers, daily waiters | 30 | 0 | 0 |
| 16 serjeants at arms | 20 | 0 | 0 |
| 8 gentlemen ushers, quarter waiters | 10 | 0 | 0 |
| 8 sewers | 10 | 0 | 0 |
| 15 yeomen ushers | 8 | 0 | 0 |
| 1 groom porter | 4 | 0 | 0 |
| 14 grooms of the chamber | 5 | 0 | 0 |
| 4 pages of the chamber | 5 | 0 | 0 |
| 8 buttery | 2 | 0 | 0 |
| pantry | 2 | 0 | 0 |
| 11 cellar | 2 | 0 | 0 |
| 7 ewry | 5 | 0 | 0 |
| cooks | 6 | 13 | 4 |
| 16 trumpets | 16 | 0 | 0 |
| 4 drummers | 5 | 0 | 0 |
| 29 musicians, 4 companies | 12 | 0 | 0 |
| 6 porters of the King's house | 10 | 0 | 0 |

All which sums amount in the whole to the sum of 212*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*, to be taken to them, without any manner of account, imprest, or any other charge to be set upon them, or any of them, their executors or administrators, for the same several sums, or for any part or parcel thereof. By writ, dated 25th of February, 1616 . . . . . 212 13 4

*David Ramsey.* } 21*st of March.*—By order, dated 19th of March, 1616. To DAVID RAMSEY, his Majesty's clockmaker, or his assigns, the sum of 224*l.* 10*s.*, due to him for divers clocks and watches made by him, and delivered to his Majesty, and for mending sundry his Majesty's clocks and watches, as by his bill, seen and allowed by the Right Honourable the Lord Chamber-

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| lain of his Majesty's household; the same to be taken unto him and his assigns. By writ, dated 14th of March, 1616 . | 224 | 10 | 0 |

*Stephen Read.* } 21*st of March,* 1616.—To STEPHEN READ, messenger, sent by the commandment of Sir Francis Bacon, Knight, his Majesty's Attorney-General, at two several times, for apprehending Henry Cockney, in the county of Surrey, and Alexander Prescott, of London; and also, by virtue of two several warrants from the said Sir Francis, for apprehending and detaining of

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| Antony Cowcott, of London. By general writ . . . . . | 6 | 0 | 0 |
| To him, sent by like commandment, for the apprehending of John Lovesay, of London, scrivener, and detaining him by the space of 7 days. By general writ . . . . . | 3 | 0 | 0 |
| To him, for his service and attendance, by like commandment, about the several arraignments of the Earl and Countess of Somerset, by the space of 20 days. By general writ . . . . . | 2 | 13 | 4 |
| To him, being employed, by command aforesaid, to the Court at Oatlands, for his Majesty's service, by the space of 4 days. By general writ . . . . . | 1 | 10 | 0 |
| To him, being employed, by like commandment, in apprehending one Leuellin, and detaining him in his custody until he made his appearance in his Majesty's honourable court of Star Chamber. By general writ . . . . . | 2 | 0 | 0 |

*Edward Leech.* } 22*nd of March.*—By order, dated 3rd of February, 1616. To EDWARD LEECH, Esquire, the sum of 50*l.*, to be by him disbursed for the charge of the masque performed on Twelfth-night last past, appointed by his Majesty to be once again presented before his Majesty, according as the Earl of Pembroke, Lord Chamberlain of his Majesty's household, should give direction, without account, imprest, or other charge to be set upon him for the same, or any part thereof. By writ, dated

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| 17th of January, 1616 . . . . . | 50 | 0 | 0 |

## ORDER BOOK. JAMES I., 1617.

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Ranulph Bull.* } *1st of April.*—By order, dated 29th of March, 1617. To RANULPH BULL, keeper of his Majesty's great clock, in his Majesty's palace of Westminster, the sum of 56*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*, in full satisfaction and discharge of and for divers sums by him disbursed for mending the said clock, in taking the same and other quarter clocks all in pieces, and repairing the same, in the wheels, pulleys, hammers, weights, and in all other parts, and in new hanging, wiring, and cording of the same clock, and other necessary reparations thereunto belonging, the charge whereof, with his own workmanship and travail therein, doth amount to the sum aforesaid, appearing by a note of the particular demands, delivered upon his oath, taken before one of the Barons of his Majesty's Exchequer, without account or imprest to be made thereof. By writ, dated 27th of March, 1617 . . . . . | 56 | 13 | 4 |
| *Thomas Wilson.* } *5th of April,* 1617.—By order, dated 25th of November, 1616. To THOMAS WILSON, the late Prince's shoemaker, the sum of 13*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*, for keeping a boy taken up and found at Woodstock, and by his Highness's command committed to the said Wilson, in the summer of 1611, for one year and a quarter, ended about the time of the Prince's death, and for keeping him till the last of March, 1613, and that he shall take him for an apprentice for 9 years, appearing in a schedule of the debts due by the late Prince, testified under the hands of the commissioners, and subscribed and allowed by his Majesty. By writ, dated 5th of May, 1613 . . . . . | 13 | 6 | 8 |
| *Thomas Meller.* } By order, dated 26th of March, 1617. To THOMAS MELLER, keeper of the in- | | | |

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| struments of music, the sum of 8*l.* 14*s.* 6*d.*, for strings and other necessaries for them, and for conveying them to Woodstock for the late Prince's service, in the summer of 1612, appearing by six bills, testified by Sir Thomas Challoner, Knight, the same also appearing by list and certificate of the particular debts due and owing to the said late Prince, examined and allowed by his Majesty. By writ, dated 2nd of May, 1613 . . . . . | 8 | 14 | 6 |

*Poor Pewterers.* } *8th of April*, 1617.—By order, dated the 18th of February, 1616. To Sir RICHARD SMITH, Knight, Receiver-General to the Prince, the sum of 200*l.*, being his Majesty's yearly and princely gift and bounty towards the relief of the poor workmen of the Company of Pewterers, in the city of London, and at their humble suit granted unto them by his Majesty, payable half-yearly, the first payment to commence from the feast of the Nativity of Saint John the Baptist, anno 1615, to be by the said receiver paid over to Thomas Duning, and other pewterers, of London, his Majesty's farmers of the pre-emption of part of the tin, to be by the master, wardens, and most part of the assistants of the said company, disbursed amongst the poor and decayed of that trade, their workmen, widows, or poor children, due for one whole year, ended at the feast of the Nativity of Saint John the Baptist last past, 1616. By writ, dated 16th of January, 1616 . . . . . 200 0 0

*Sir Henry Wotton.* } *12th of April*, 1617.—By order, dated 23rd of November, 1616. To Sir HENRY WOTTON, Knight, his Majesty's ambassador resident with the state of Venice, the sum of 740*l.*, for transportation of himself, his company, and horses, and the provisions, by sea and by land, being by his Majesty's commandment to pass by the courts of Count Palatine and the Duke of Savoy, and constrained by the contagion in Suiezerland and in Valesia to lengthen the time and charge of

his journey more than amounteth above ordinary, appearing by his bill, under his hand, and allowed by Sir Ralph Winwood, Knight, one of his Majesty's principal secretaries. By writ, dated 17th of October, 1615 . . . . . 740 0 0

*William Smeath.* } 15*th of April*, 1617.—MEMORANDUM. By order, dated the last of May, 1613, and entered 12th of June, 1613, 25th November, 1613, 8th of April, 1615, 26th of July, 1616, containing the sum of 2,828*l.* 10½*d.* To WILLIAM SMEATH, Gentleman, paymaster of the works to the late Prince, for money due to sundry persons for wages, materials, and other charges of the said works at Richmond, St. James's, Woodstock, and other places, appearing by the monthly books, subscribed by Inego Jones and Francis Carter, officers of those works, 2,674*l.* 7*s.* 4½*d.*, and for the works of Monsieur de Caus, for works at Richmond, by books under his hand, 153*l.* 15*s.* 6*d.*, appearing due by the list and certificate made of the Prince's debts, examined and allowed by his Majesty. By writ, dated 2nd of May, 1613, there is now paid in part of this order . . . . . 143 0 0

*Master Causabon.* } 19*th of April.*—By order, dated 27th of October, 1617. To RAPHAEL THORRIS and PHILIP BURLAMACHI, overseers of the last will and testament of Isaac Causabon, deceased, to the use of Florence Causabon, executrix of the said Isaac Causabon, the sum of 250*l.*, in full satisfaction for the books of the said Causabon, delivered, by his Majesty's appointment, by the said Raphael Thorris and Philip Burlamachi, into his Majesty's library, to the charge of Patrick Young, for which books his Majesty hath been pleased to allow the sum aforesaid, without account, imprest, or other charge to be set upon them, or any of them, their, or any of their, executors, administrators, or assigns, for the same, or for any part thereof. By writ, dated 6th day of April, 1617 . 150 0 0

*Henry Raine.* } *2nd of May.*— By order, dated 21st of April, 1617. To HENRY RAINE, sent by his Majesty to the Elector Palatine with certain deer, the sum of 100*l.*, which his Majesty hath allowed him for charges of transporting the said deer to Heidelberg, the same to be taken to him as of his Majesty's free gift and reward. By writ, dated 12th of April, 1617 . . . . . 100 0 0

*Sir Thomas Edmonds.* } *3rd of May*, 1617.—By order, dated 7th of March, 1616. To Sir THOMAS EDMONDS, Knight, his Majesty's ambassador resident with the French King, the sum of 480*l.*, for extraordinary disbursements made by him for intelligences, conveyance of letters, and other secret services, by the space of four months, begun the 1st of December, 1616, and ending the last of March following, for the charge of his transportation, with a great part of his family, and their carriage, from Paris to England, being called over by his Majesty's special commandment; appearing by his bill of demands, subscribed and allowed by Sir Raph Winwood, Knight, one of his Majesty's principal secretaries. By writ, dated 25th day of April, 1610 . . . . . 580 0 0

*Sir Thomas Edmonds.* } By order, dated 7th of March, 1616. To Sir THOMAS EDMONDS, Knight, his Majesty's ambassador resident with the French King, the sum of 3,000*l.*, for extraordinary expenses and disbursements made by him in a journey which, by his Majesty's special commandment, he performed from Paris to Bourdeaux, and afterwards in travelling from thence between the King's and the Prince's armies, to negociate the peace, in which business he was employed the space of eight months, according to a particular declaration made to his Majesty of the several occasions and nature of his expenses, in the said employment, appearing by his bill of demand, subscribed and allowed by Sir Ralph Winwood, Knight,

one of his Majesty's principal secretaries. By writ, dated 25th of April, 1610 . . . . . £. s. d. 3000 0 0

*Lady Jane Roxborough.* } *10th of May*, 1617.—By order, dated 21st of March, 1616. To the LADY JANE ROXBOROUGH, wife to Lord Roxborough, and one of the ladies of the bed-chamber to the Queen, the sum of 3,000*l.*, to be taken unto her, the said lady, of his Majesty's free and princely gift, in consideration of the long, faithful, and acceptable service done to the said Queen, and without account, imprest, or other charge to be set upon her, the said Lady Jane Roxborough, her executors, administrators, or assigns, for the same, or for any part thereof. By writ, dated 14th of March, 1616 . . . . 3000 0 0

*Lord Hay.* } MEMORANDUM.—By order, dated 24th of January, 1616, and entered the 27th of February, 1616, containing the sum of 10,000*l.* To the LORD HAY, one of the gentlemen of his Majesty's bed-chamber, and master of the great wardrobe, by way of imprest upon the account of that office, for the providing of divers things necessary for his Majesty's journey into Scotland. By writ, dated 17th of January, 1616 . . . . . 900 0 0

*Lord Privy Seal.* } *19th of May*, 1617.—By order, dated 3rd of February, 1616. To the Right Honourable the EARL OF WORCESTER, Lord Privy Seal, the sum of 156*l.* 16*s.* 8½*d.*, parcel of his yearly allowance of 627*l.* 6*s.* 10½*d.*, being in lieu and allowance of 16 dishes of meat, which he is to receive in his Majesty's household, which allowance is converted into money, payable quarterly, and due for the quarter ended at the feast of the Birth of our Lord God last past, 1616. By writ, dated 3rd of January, 1615 . . . . . 156 16 8½

*Sir Thomas Dacres.* } By order, dated 14th of May, 1617. To Sir THOMAS DACRES, Knight, the

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| sum of 500*l.*, to and for the use of the poor of the parish of Cheshunt, for so much given by his Majesty, out of his princely bounty and charity, in lieu of their relinquishing their common in the grounds inclosed into Theobalds Park, to be laid out in land, for a perpetual maintenance to the poor there, according to a composition made with them. By writ, dated 18th day of January last, 1616 . . . . . | 500 | 0 | 0 |

*Thomas Willis.* } 23*rd of June.*—By order, dated 26th of May, 1617. That whereas there has been heretofore made to THOMAS WILLIS, Gentleman, clerk of the assize for the circuit of Norfolk, an unusual allowance of 7*l.* 18*s.*, each winter and summer circuit, for postage of records, &c., which was equally divided by the two judges of the said assize for the same circuit, out of their allowance for their circuit, and forasmuch as the said Willis received for this last winter circuit only the sum of 3*l.* 18*s.* from Sir John Doderridge, Knight, who solely rode that circuit, by reason of the death of Sir James Altham, Knight, who was appointed to have ridden likewise with him, whereby his Majesty was at the charge of one judge only, whereby the said Thomas Willis could not receive the other moiety of his allowance, as appeareth by certificate of the said Sir John Doderridge, which is thought fit to be allowed unto him out of the receipt of his Majesty's Exchequer; these are therefore to will and require you, of such his Majesty's treasure as remaineth in your charge, to deliver and pay unto the said Thomas Willis the said sum of 3*l.* 18*s.*, in full satisfaction and discharge of the said allowance of 7*l.* 16*s.* for this last winter circuit, as aforesaid. By writ, dated 6th of November, 1608 . . . . . 3 18 0

*Sir Richard Morrison.* } 5*th of July,* 1617.—By order, dated 12th of March, 1616. To Sir RICHARD MORRISON, Knight, Lieutenant of his Majesty's Ordnance, the sum of 73*l.* 19*s.* 2*d.*, to be employed

| | £ | s | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| for the provision of 11 carts for the removing of his Majesty's train, in his journey into Scotland, over and besides 50 carts formerly provided. By writ, dated 10th of March, 1616 . . . . . | 73 | 19 | 2 |

*Lord Ross.* } *10th of July*, 1617.—By order, dated 8th of May, 1615. To the Right Honourable the LORD ROSS, late his Majesty's ambassador extraordinary sent to the King of Spain, the sum of 3,591*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*, for his transportations, postages, rewards, and other secret services, by him disbursed, for his Majesty's service, in his said embassage, both going and returning, appearing by his bills of particulars, subscribed and allowed by Sir Thomas Lake, Knight, one of his Majesty's principal secretaries. By writ, dated 20th of July, 1616 . . . . . 3591 6 8

*Sir John Bennett.* } By order, dated the 1st of July, 1617. To Sir JOHN BENNETT, Knight, lately appointed to repair to the Archduke, at Brussels, to treat with him in weighty business concerning the state, the sum of 138*l.* 15*s.*, for charges of barges, waggons, horse-hire, and transportation of his servants and stuff to Brussels, and from thence in his return to London, appearing by his bill of particulars subscribed by him, and allowed by Sir Ralph Winwood, Knight, one of his Majesty's principal secretaries. By writ, dated 24th of March, 1616 . . . . . 138 15 0

*Master Herriott.* } *19th of July*, 1617.—MEMORANDUM. By order, dated the 18th of June, 1616, and entered the same day, containing the sum of 4,000*l.* To GEORGE HERRIOTT, one of his Majesty's jewellers, for a chain and a hatband, set with diamonds, delivered to his Majesty's late son the Prince, which should have been paid unto him, by direction of the said Prince, at Christmas, anno 1612, which his Majesty hath now in his possession. By writ, dated 27th of July, 1613, there is this day paid, in full discharge of the said order, the sum of . . . . . 3169 3 8

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Master Herriott.* By order, dated the 16th of July, 1617. To GEORGE HERRIOTT, his Majesty's jeweller, the sum of 516*l.* 12*s.*, for the interest and forbearance of 2,952*l.* 1*s.* 4*d.*, from the 18th of June, 1616, until the 25th of March, 1618, after the rate of 10*l.* per annum for each 100*l.* By writ, dated the 19th day of January, 1609 | 516 | 12 | 0 |
| *George Herriot.* By order, dated 16th of July, 1617. To GEORGE HERRIOTT, his Majesty's jeweller, the sum of 25*l.* 16*s.*, for the interest and forbearance of the sum of 506*l.* 12*s.*, to be paid the 25th of March, 1618, but continued and forborne until the 29th of September following, 1618, after the rate of 10*l.* per annum for each 100*l.* By writ, dated 19th of January, 1609 . . | 25 | 16 | 0 |
| *John Bennett.* 30*th of July.*—By order, dated the 11th of July, 1617. To JOHN BENNETT, Esquire, one of his Majesty's serjeants at arms, the sum of 20*l.*, for so much by him laid out in the time of his attendance at the arraignment of the Earl of Somerset and the Lady Frances, his wife, for paper, ink, standishes, waxlights, wine and sugar for the peers, and other necessaries incident to that attendance, for his Majesty's honour and service, as hath been certified unto us by the now Lord Keeper of the Great Seal of England. By writ, dated 25th of July, 1614, and 29th of June, 1616 . . . . . | 20 | 0 | 0 |
| *Francis Cottington.* 1*st of August,* 1617.—By order, dated 3rd of August, 1616. To FRANCIS COTTINGTON, Esquire, one of the clerks of the Privy Council, his Majesty's agent with the King of Spain, the sum of 120*l.* 17*s.*, for charges of the transportation of himself, his servants, and his stuff, to the court of Spain, at Madrid, as appeareth by his bill of the particulars, subscribed and allowed by Sir Ralph Winwood, Knight, one of his Majesty's principal secretaries. By writ, dated 29th of December, 1615 . . . . . | 120 | 17 | 0 |

| | | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| *Peter Hayward.* | *27th of September,* 1617.—By order, dated 6th of December, 1616. To PETER HAYWARD, Treasurer, appointed by the Commissioners of the Sewers, the sum of 24*l.* 17*s.* 3*d.*, for so much by him disbursed for cleansing the common sewer under Saint James's wall, Pellis Callis gate, from the Clowson in King-street unto the river of Thames, under the orchard wall, being his Majesty's charge for cleansing, driving, and scouring the common sewer, besides the charge of the inhabitants in the city of Westminster, far exceeding his Majesty's charge; appearing by certificate thereof, under the hands of the Commissioners of the said sewers. By writ, dated the 25th of July, 1614, and by another writ, dated 29th of June, 1616 . . . . . | 24 | 17 | 3 |
| *George Weale.* | By order, dated 29th March, 1617. To GEORGE WEALE, clerk of his Majesty's works of Whitehall, the sum of 24*l.*, by way of reward for his travail, charges, and expenses, with his horse and man, in the drawing of plots of sundry his Majesty's houses, castles, and forts—to wit, Whitehall, Greenwich parsonage, Derford House and the demesnes, Bridewell, Saint John's in London, Hertford Castle, the Castle and fortifications of Carisbrook in the Isle of Wight, part of Richmond House and Park, Warwick Castle, by the space of 80 days, at the rate of 6*s.*, appearing by a bill, signed by the said George Weale, and allowed by me the Lord Treasurer. By writ, dated 6th of November, 1608 . . . . . | 24 | 0 | 0 |
| *James Bowey.* | By order, dated 18th of September, 1617. To JAMES BOWEY, serjeant of his Majesty's cellar, who is, by his Majesty's direction, to go into France, to make provision of several sorts of wine, grapes, and other fruits, for his Majesty's own use, as in former years he hath been accustomed, the sum of 400*l.*, towards the payment and discharge of the said provisions. By writ, dated 25th of August, 1617 . . . . . | 400 | 0 | 0 |

*Pierce Parminit.* } *2nd of December.*—By order, dated 6th of May, 1617. To PIERCE PARMINIT, French musician, the sum of 100*l.*, by him divided equally among the company of the French musicians, being twelve in number, for their services in the masques and other solemnities performed before his Majesty at Christmas last past, to be taken to him and them without any account, imprest, or other charge to be set upon them for the same, or any part thereof. By writ, dated 14th of April, 1617 . . 100 0 0

*Lord Ross.* } *29th of December,* 1617.—By order, dated 17th of February, 1616. To the LORD ROSS, his Majesty's ambassador extraordinary, sent to the King of Spain, as well to congratulate the marriage of the Prince, his son, as also to treat of certain affairs concerning his Majesty and the state, of weight and consequence, the sum of 1,050*l.*, in full payment of his entertainment and diets, at 6*l.* per day, for 275 days, begun from the 1st of May, 1616, and ended the last of January following, 1616, having formerly received, by way of advance, the sum of 600*l.*, which is now defalked. By writ, dated 20th day of July, 1616 . 1050 0 0

*Paul Fourre.* } *9th of February,* 1617.—By order, dated 9th of January, 1616. To PAUL FOURRE, merchant, stranger, the sum of 696*l.* for the diet, lodging, and other necessaries of Monsieur de Buylo, Master of the Horse to the King of Denmark, being sent hither in special message to his Majesty and the Queen, together with his train, consisting of 22 persons, during the time of 87 days, begun the 27th of July last, being the day of his arrival in this kingdom, at the rate of 8*l.* by the day; as also the sum of 132*l.*, for the charges of diet for his servants and followers 33 days in his absence, at the rate of 4*l.* per day, amounting in the whole to the sum of 828*l.*, in which total the charges of Monsieur Claud, with his followers, being also sent from the said King of Denmark, are included, and is

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| in full satisfaction of all charges that may be demanded of his Majesty by the said Paul Fourre, his executors, administrators, or assigns, for the causes aforesaid, or for any part thereof. By writ, dated 28th of December, 1616 . . | 828 | 0 | 0 |
| *William Seager.* By order, dated 10th of April, 1617. To Sir WILLIAM SEAGER, Knight, principal King at Arms, the sum of 30*l.*, due to him for lining the patent of his Majesty's dear son, Prince Charles, and for setting up at Windsor the said Prince's arms and style in a copper-plate, gilt and engraven, the same to be paid to the said Sir William and his assigns, without account, imprest, or other charge to be set upon him or them for the same or any part thereof. By writ, dated 29th of March, 1617 . . . . . | 30 | 0 | 0 |
| *John Tunstall.* 26*th of February.*—By order, dated 19th of February, 1617. To JOHN TUNSTALL, Esquire, one of the gentlemen ushers to the Queen, appointed to repair unto the Lady Elizabeth, Electress Palatine, as well the sum of 100*l.*, to be given to nurses and midwives there, as also the sum of 250*l.* towards the charges of his journey, without any further account or charge to be set on him, or his assigns, for the same, or for any part thereof. By writ, dated 18th of February, 1617 . . . . . | 350 | 0 | 0 |
| *Sir John Trevor.* 12*th of March*, 1617.—By order, dated the last of October, 1614. To Sir JOHN TREVOR, Knight, surveyor of his Majesty's works of the castle and honor of Windsor, the sum of 700*l.*, for repair of the castle of Windsor, the chapel, the lodgings where the knights of Windsor do inhabit, and the leads, which are in great decay, appearing by an estimate of the particulars thereof, for which he is to yield an account. By writ, dated 30th of August, 1613 . . . . . | 700 | 0 | 0 |

## ORDER BOOK. JAMES I., 1618.

*Elianor Felton.* } *26th of March,* 1618.—By order, dated 18th of March, 1617. To ELIANOR FELTON, widow, the sum of 40*l.*, as of his Majesty's princely charity, towards the relief of her and her fatherless children, for and in respect of the pretended service of her late husband, Thomas Felton, deceased, in increasing his Majesty's revenue by recusants, over and besides the monies already allowed unto her and her said husband out of the Exchequer, the same to be taken unto her without account, imprest, or other charge to be set upon her for the same; and these, together with her acquittance, or the acquittances of Edmond Felton and Thomas Felton, two of the sons of the said Thomas Felton, acknowledging the receipt thereof to their use, in full satisfaction and payment of all demands and claims of any sums of money that are or may be demanded by them from his Majesty for or concerning their said father's service about recusants, according to an agreement made with them. By writ, dated the 29th of June, 1606 . . . . . 40 0 0

*Sir Henry Wotton.* } *1st of April,* 1618.—By order, dated 28th of October, 1617. To Sir HENRY WOTTON, Knight, his Majesty's Ambassador resident with the Duke and state of Venice, the sum of 306*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* upon his diets, at 66*s.* 8*d.* per diem, for the months of August, September, and October, 1617, containing 92 days. By writ, dated the 17th of October, 1615 . 306 13 4

*Sir Henry Wotton.* } By order, dated 28th of October, 1617. To Sir HENRY WOTTON, Knight, his Majesty's ambassador resident with the Duke and state of

Venice, as well the sum of 45*l.*, for so much disbursed for the expenses of Richard Seymour, his secretary, in his journey by post to Milan, with a Dutch courier which did attend him, and for another courier sent thither afterwards by post, and an express messenger to Rome, with such monies as the said secretary did disburse in the said journey for his Majesty's service; as also the sum of 230*l.*, by him disbursed for the expenses of his said secretary, and five others in his company, out of Italy into England, all being disbursed for his Majesty's secret service, appearing by his bill, under his hand, subscribed and allowed by Sir Ralph Winwood, Knight, one of his Majesty's principal secretaries. By writ, dated 17th of October, 1615 . . . . . £. s. d. 275 0 0

*William Trumbull.* } 13*th of April*, 1618.—By order, dated 24th of October, 1617. To WILLIAM TRUMBULL, Esquire, his Majesty's agent resident with the Archduke of Austria and Dukes of Burgundy, the sum of 91*l.*, by advance upon his diets, at 20*s.* per day, for the months of April, May, and June, 1617, containing 91 days. By writ, dated 13th of November, 1609, and the last of May, 1616 . . . . . 91 0 0

*Sir Thomas Lake.* } By order, dated 7th of April, 1618. To Sir THOMAS LAKE, Knight, principal Secretary of State, the sum of 350*l.*, parcel of his yearly allowance of 1,400*l.*, for payment of his Majesty's private and inward services, payable quarterly, to continue until his Majesty shall signify his pleasure to the contrary. By writ, dated 6th of November, 1617 . . . . . 350 0 0

*Sir Ralph Birchinshaw.* } 16*th of April.*—By order, dated 14th of April, 1618. That whereas Sir RALPH BIRCHINSHAW, Knight, having lately, by special direction of the Lords of his Majesty's Privy Council, repaired hither out of the kingdom of Ireland, con-

£. s. d.

cerning the settling of the revenue of Ireland, and sundry other services of weight and importance, which he hath made known, and given great satisfaction unto the Lords, which they do well approve of, for whose extraordinary charges and expenses, as well in coming hither, his long abode here, and his returning back again into Ireland, satisfaction is to be made. These are, therefore, to will and command you, of such his Majesty's treasure as remaineth in your charge, to deliver and pay unto the said Sir Ralph Birchinshaw, Knight, the sum of 80*l.*, by way of reward for his extraordinary charges and expenses already disbursed, and to be expended in his said journey homeward. By writ, dated the 6th of November, 1608 . . . . . 80 0 0

*Berwick Bridge.* } *4th of May.*—By order, dated 29th of April, 1618. To the mayor, bailiff, and burgesses of the town of Berwick-upon-Tweed, the sum of 1,000*l.*, parcel of the sum of 4,000*l.* assigned by his Majesty for the full and absolute perfecting of the building of a stone bridge over the river of Tweed, at Berwick aforesaid, over and above the sum of 8,000*l.* formerly issued unto them, by his Majesty's former letters of Privy Seal, dated 21st of May, 1611, which sum the said mayor, bailiff, and burgesses have made known to his Majesty hath been by them truly and faithfully employed for the most advantage and furtherance of the said work, which yet doth require a further sum for the perfecting and finishing thereof, according to the models heretofore resolved on; and, the work tending so much to the benefit and ease of the subjects of both the kingdoms of England and Scotland, his Majesty is graciously pleased to enlarge his bounty, and to grant a further supply of the said sum of 4,000*l.*, for the full accomplishing thereof, as aforesaid, to his Majesty's contentment, and sure passage of his said subjects, payable yearly, by equal portions, and due for this present year, 1618. By writ, dated the 13th of April, 1618 . . . . . 1000 0 0

*Con O'Neale.* } By order, dated 16th of March, 1617. To JOHN BURT, Gentleman, as well the several sums of 18*l.* 15*s.* 1*d.*, disbursed for the charges and expenses of Con O'Neale, son of the late Earl of Tyrone, at Eton college, from the feast of the Birth of our Lord God, 1616, till the Annunciation of the Virgin Mary next following, 1617; and the sum of 26*l.* 4*d.*, for his like charges and expenses, disbursed from the Annunciation aforesaid till the feast of the Nativity of Saint John the Baptist then following, 1617; and the sum of 22*l.* 4*s.* 10*d.*, for his like charges and expenses, disbursed from Midsummer aforesaid till the feast of Saint Michael the Archangel then next following, 1617; and the sum of 25*l.* 10*s.* 9*d.*, for the like charges and expenses of the said Con O'Neale, disbursed from Michaelmas aforesaid till the feast of the Birth of our Lord God then next following, 1617; as also the sum of 6*l.* 12*s.* 6*d.*, disbursed for the charges of the receipt of 86*l.* 2*s.* 6*d.*, upon four yearly bills, for the charges of the said Con O'Neale, ended at Christmas, 1616, and for the attendance of George Pierson, his servant, at the said receipt of the said money, at four several times, appearing by several bills of the particular disbursements, delivered in upon oath. By writ, dated 17th of July, 1615 . . . . . 99 3 6

*Marques of Northampton.* } *4th of May*, 1618. By order, dated 6th of October, 1617. To the LADY MARQUES OF NORTHAMPTON the sum of 61*l.* 6*s.* 3*d.*, parcel of her yearly allowance or annuity of 245*l.* 5*s.*, for rent of Sheen House, in the county of Surrey, which said house, park, meadows, ferry, and other small parcels thereunto belonging, his Majesty thinking fit to retain, payable quarterly during her life, and due for the quarter ended at the feast of Saint Michael the Archangel last past, 1617. By writ, dated 26th of May, 1614 . . 61 6 3

*Pensioners.* } MEMORANDUM.—By order, dated the 12th of November, 1617, and entered 26th of Fe-

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| bruary, 1617. To SIR HENRY MYNN, Knight, Paymaster of the Band of Gentlemen Pensioners, as well the sum of 877*l.* 8*s.* 0¾*d.*, for the several wages due unto Theophilus, Lord Walden, Captain of the said Band of Gentleman Pensioners, Sir George Goring, Knight, Lieutenant, and all others of the said Band, for one quarter of a year, ended at the feast of Saint Michael the Archangel last past, 1617, as also the sum of 661*l.* 16*s.* 5½*d.*, for the board-wages due unto the said Band of Pensioners for 97 days, begun the 24th of June last inclusive, and ended the 29th of September then next following exclusive, appearing by a roll of particulars, under the hands of the said Captain and Sir Richard Greene, Knight, clerk of the cheque of the said Band of Pensioners. There is now paid more in part the sum of . | 500 | 0 | 0 |
| *Anthony Andrews.* } By order, dated 28th of April, 1618. To ANTHONY ANDREWS, Gentleman, under-keeper of Greenwich Park, the sum of 6*l.* 8*s.*, by him laid out since the 1st of December last, 1617, for feeding a brace of bucks, by his Majesty's special direction, for the feast of Saint George's day; for peas and malt; and given to the yeomen of the toils for taking one of the bucks, amounting in all to the sum aforesaid. By two writs, dated 25th of July, 1614, and 29th of June, 1616 . . . . | 6 | 8 | 0 |
| *Sir Noell Caron.* } *7th of May,* 1618.—By order, dated 30th of October, 1616. To SIR NOELL CARON, Knight, ambassador, resident, from the States of the United Provinces in the Low Countries, the sum of 200*l.*, for interest and other charges of advancing the sum of 12,000*l.*, towards the discharge of the debt due to his Majesty by the said States, not due until the Annunciation, 1616. By writ, dated 19th of January, 1609 . | 200 | 0 | 0 |
| *Sir Lewes Lewknor.* } 11*th of May,* 1618.—By order, dated 12th of February, 1617. To Sir | | | |

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| LEWES LEWKNOR, Knight, master of the ceremonies, the sum of 177*l.* 4*s.*, for so much by him disbursed in his Majesty's service, by warrant and commandment of the Right Honourable the Earl of Pembroke, Lord Chamberlain of his Majesty's Household, for defraying of the charges of the Baron of Wimberg, sent from the Count Palatine, in his journey to and from Newmarket, and for his own expense and attendance upon the said ambassador during his abode here, appearing by a bill of the particulars thereof, under his hand, subscribed and allowed by the Lord Chamberlain. By letters patent, dated 7th of November, 1605 . . | 177 | 4 | 0 |
| *Sir Allen Apsley, Knight.* } 15*th of May*, 1618.—MEMORANDUM. By order, dated 27th of September, 1617, containing the sum of 1,262*l.* 15*s.* 3*d.* To Sir ALLEN APSLEY, Knight, Lieutenant of the Tower of London, as by the said order more at large appeareth, there is now paid, in part of the same order . . . . . | 522 | 5 | 8 |
| *Sir Lewes Lewknor.* } By order, dated 30th of April, 1618. To Sir LEWES LEWKNOR, Knight, master of the ceremonies, the sum of 97*l.*, by him disbursed for hire of such coaches as were employed in attendance upon the two ambassadors—to wit, Master Doctor Jonas and Sir Andrew Sinclere, Knight, sent to his Majesty from the King of Denmark. By writ, dated 7th of November, 1605 . . . . . | 97 | 0 | 0 |
| *Abraham Williams.* } By order, dated the 17th of March, 1617. To ABRAHAM WILLIAMS, agent for his Majesty's dearest son and daughter, the Elector and Electress Palatine, the sum of 200*l.*, towards the defraying of the costs and charges of a midwife and others, sent by his Majesty's appointment to Heidelberg, and for their returning back again. By writ, dated 16th of March, 1617 | 200 | 0 | 0 |

*Walter Meek.* By order, dated 3rd of April, 1618. To WALTER MEEK, his Majesty's barber, the sum of 25*l.*, parcel of his yearly allowance of 100*l.* for his fee and diets, payable quarterly during pleasure, and due for the quarter ended at the feast of the Annunciation of the blessed Virgin Mary last past, 1618. By writ, dated the 23rd of March, 1613 . . . . . £. s. d. 25 0 0

*Star Chamber diets.* 22*nd of May*, 1618.—MEMORANDUM. By order, dated 7th of March, 1617, and entered the 16th of the same, containing the sum of 834*l.* 12*s.* 11*d.* To ROBERT SHARPEIGH, Esquire, under-steward, for the diets of the Lords in the Star Chamber, for the charges of the expenses of the diet by him provided for the said Lords and others of his Majesty's most honourable Privy Council at the Star Chamber in Westminster, and for other charges disbursed about the said Star Chamber, in repair of the same, in the terms of Easter, Trinity, Michaelmas, and Hilary last past, 1617, appearing by several books of the particular disbursements thereof, under the hand of the Right Honourable the Lord Chancellor of England, delivered in upon oath by the said Robert Sharpeigh, and allowed by me the Under-Treasurer. By writ, dated 6th of November, 1608. There is now paid, in part of payment . . . . . 300 0 0

*Adam Vallett.* By order, dated 7th of January, 1617. To ADAM VALLETT, received into his Majesty's service, to be one of his musicians for the lute, the sum of 15*l.*, parcel of his yearly allowance of 60*l.*, payable quarterly, to continue until he shall be admitted to be one of the said musicians in ordinary, and due for the quarter ended at the feast of the Birth of our Lord God last past, 1617. By writ, dated 18th of January, 1616 . . . . . 15 0 0

*Lawrence Green and Henry Brooke.* } *2nd of June.*—By order, dated 1st June, 1618. To LAWRENCE GREEN and HENRY BROOKE, merchants, the sum of 5,000*l.*, for a pointed diamond, weighing 17 carats, set into a ring of gold, which his Majesty hath bought of them for the said sum. By writ, dated 19th of February, 1617 . . . . . 5000 0 0

*Sir Baptist Hicks.* } *5th of June,* 1618.—By order, dated the 5th of March, 1616, and entered 27th of July, 1615. To Sir BAPTIST HICKS, Knight, the sum of 2126*l.* 8*s.*, for certain cloth of tissue and gold satins, velvet, and other silks, by him delivered, about five years past, for his Majesty's special use and service, unto the Right Honourable James, Lord Hay, as by a schedule of the particulars, seen and allowed by his Majesty, appeareth. By writ, dated 4th of March, 1616. There is now paid, in full payment . . . . . 126 8 0

*Sir Walter Tichborne.* } By order, dated 26th of January, 1617. To Sir WALTER TICHBORNE, Knight, or his assigns, the sum of 1,400*l.*, for his interest in certain lands of inheritance lying near his Majesty's lodge, called Linchfield Lodge, within the forest of Windsor, containing, by estimation, 92 acres of pasture and 7 acres of meadow, or thereabouts, to be laid to the said lodge, for the better succour and relief of his Majesty's red deer in that part of the forest, and in full satisfaction of and for all damages which he hath sustained therein, by the continual living and feeding of the said deer thereupon, for the space of 11 years last past, the same to be paid unto him, the said Walter Tichborne, or his assigns, out of such monies as shall be brought in, either upon the accounts of the Receiver General of his Majesty's revenue, or for the fines of leases of his Majesty's lands renewed to his Majesty's subjects, whether of them shall first be able to supply the

said payment. By writ, dated the 23rd of January, 1617 . . . . . £. s. d. 1400 0 0

*Earl of Somerset.* } MEMORANDUM.—By order, dated the last of June, 1616, and entered 2nd of June, 1617, containing the sum of 5,083*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*, due and payable unto Robert, Viscount Rochester, late EARL OF SOMERSET, as by the entry of the same order appeareth. There is now paid more, in full payment of the same order 100 0 0

*Isaac Wake.* } By order, dated 30th of January, 1617. To ISAAC WAKE, Esquire, his Majesty's agent with the Duke of Savoy, the sum of 200*l.*, by him disbursed for intelligences, postage of letters, and other extraordinary expenses, from the 1st of July last past until the 1st of January then next following, and for his charges, having followed the Duke of Savoy in the field for the space of two months and ten days, appearing by his bill under his hand, subscribed and allowed by Sir Thomas Lake, Knight, his Majesty's principal secretary. By writ, dated the 21st of May, 1615 . . . . . 200 0 0

*Sir Arthur Ingram.* } By order, dated 22nd of June, 1618. To Sir ARTHUR INGRAM, Knight, the sum of 100*l.*, for so much by him disbursed for the charges of the Council established in the North; and, by his Majesty's appointment, holding sessions, some at Newcastle and others at Carlisle; and for charges of the secretary in carrying all the records of the court thither, and of the employment of five clerks there. By writ, dated 6th of November, 1608 . . . . . 100 0 0

*Thomas Baguley.* } By order, dated the last of January, 1614. To THOMAS BAGULEY, his Majesty's glazier, the sum of 48*s.*, for works by him done in glazing the Queen's barge, appearing by certificate thereof,

under the hand of the Right Honourable the Earl of Suffolk, Lord Chamberlain of his Majesty's Household. By writ, dated 15th of March, 1612 . . . . . £. s. d. 2 8 0

*Lawrence Biggen.* } By order, dated 25th of April, 1618. To LAWRENCE BIGGEN, the sum of 4*l.*, by way of reward for his travail and pains, having been employed by the Earl of Salisbury and the Lord Denney to look unto his Majesty's great bridges against Hoddesdon, over the river of Lea, for the preventing of common passage with carts and horses made that way by rude country people, to the continual spoil of the said bridge and gates, and great damage to the landholders near adjoining, by the space of two years, ended at the feast of the Birth of our Lord God last past, 1617, after the rate of 40*s.* by the year, appearing by his bill, under the hands of the said Earl of Salisbury and Lord Denney, and allowed by the Under-Treasurer. By writ, dated the 6th of November, 1608 . . . . . 4 0 0

*Sir Patrick Howme.* } By order, dated 18th of May, 1618. To Sir PATRICK HOWME, Knight, master of his Majesty's hawks, the sum of 243*l.* 4*s.*, in full satisfaction and repayment of the like sum by him disbursed, by his Majesty's special direction and commandment, for the provision of divers hawks for his Majesty's disport and recreation, as hath appeared unto his Majesty, by his bills of the particulars. By writ, dated 6th of May, 1608 . . 243 4 0

*Thomas Read.* } *8th of July.*—By order, dated the 30th of March, 1618. To THOMAS READ, Gentleman, the sum of 26*l.* 9*s.* 4*d.*, in reward for the travail, charges, and expenses of himself and others, employed in writing and translating the book of his Majesty's works out of English into Latin, by his Majesty's special commandment, and for other his Highness's services, in the month of October, 1617, appearing by a bill of the particulars

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| thereof, signed and allowed by the Under-Treasurer. By writ, dated the 6th of November, 1608 . . . . . | 26 | 9 | 4 |
| *John Bill.* By order, dated 25th of April, 1617. To JOHN BILL, bookseller, in Paul's Church-yard, the sum of 469*l.* 11*s.*, due to him for divers books which he hath delivered unto his Majesty. By writ, dated the 29th of March last . . . . . | 469 | 11 | 0 |
| *Jacob Hardarett, Jeweller.* By order, dated 20th of June, 1616, and 3rd of August, 1616, 28th of February, 1616, 12th of July, 1617, and 29th of December, 1617, containing the sum of 2,100*l.* To JACOB HARDARETT, for jewels by him delivered at several times unto his Majesty's dearest daughter, the Lady Elizabeth, Electress Palatine, appearing by two bills, testifying the receipt thereof, subscribed by herself. By writ, dated the last of May, 1616, there is now paid in full payment . . | 100 | 0 | 0 |
| *William Underwood.* 18*th of July,* 1618.—By order, dated the last of May, 1613. To WILLIAM UNDERWOOD, executor unto Ulrick Nestley, the sum of 20*l.*, by way of reward for an engine for war made by the said Nestley for his Majesty's special service, delivered into the Office of the Ordnance, for which no satisfaction hath as yet been made. By writ, dated 6th of November, 1608 . . . . . | 20 | 0 | 0 |
| *David Ramsey.* 22*nd of July,* 1618.—By order, dated of July, 1618. To DAVID RAMSEY, his majesty's clockmaker, the sum of 132*l.* 10*s.*, to be taken to him, in full satisfaction of so much due unto him for making clocks and mending divers and sundry watches and clocks, as hath appeared by his bills, seen and allowed by his Majesty. By writ, dated 2nd of April, 1618, and by authority of a commission under the Great Seal of England, dated the 21st instant of July, 1618 . . . . . | 132 | 10 | 0 |

| | | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| *John Sostman.* | *27th of July.* — By order, dated this of July, 1618. To JOHN SOSTMAN, agent for the Duke of Lunesburgh, the sum of 140*l.*, in reward he hath here attended in England longer time than he was by the said Duke appointed, to his great charge and expense, in consideration whereof his Majesty is graciously pleased to allow unto him the sum aforesaid, to be by him taken as of his Majesty's free gift and princely reward . . | 140 | 0 | 0 |
| *Sir George Calvert.* | *3rd of October,* 1618.—To Sir GEORGE CALVERT, Knight, lately employed by the Lords Commissioners for the Treasury, two several times, from Whitehall unto his Majesty, this last progress, at Bewdley and Tichborne, for postage and other extraordinary disbursements in the said two journeys. By warrant of the Lords Commissioners, by virtue of general writ . . | 22 | 0 | 0 |

*Bishop of Llandaff. and Doctor Hall.* — *16th of October.*—By order, dated 15th of October, 1618. To the Right Reverend Father in God, GEORGE, BISHOP OF LLANDAFF, DOCTOR HALL, Dean of the Cathedral church of Worcester, DOCTOR DEAVANT, Master of Queen's College, DOCTOR WARD, Master of Sidney College, in the University of Cambridge, his Majesty's chaplains in ordinary, whom his Majesty, upon request made unto him by the States General of the United Provinces of the Low Countries, hath resolved to send thither presently, as assistants in their national synod, to be holden the 1st day of November next, according to the computation there, the sum of 150*l.*—to wit, to the said Bishop of Llandaff, 50*l.*, to the said Dean of Worcester, 40*l.*, and to the said Doctor Deavant and Doctor Ward, 30*l.* a-piece, which his Majesty hath thought fit, for their better furnishing in their journey, to allow unto them. To be taken unto them without account, imprest, or other charge to be set upon them, or any of them, their, or any of their, heirs, executors, or adminis-

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| trators for the same, or for any part thereof. By writ, dated 12th of October, 1618 . . . . . | 150 | 0 | 0 |

*Sir Albert Moreton.* } 31*st of October.*—By order, dated 16th of October, 1618. To Sir ALBERT MORETON, Knight, his Majesty's agent with the Princes of the Union in Germany, the sum of 150*l.*, in part of 200*l.*, due to him for transportation and shipping of himself, two servants, their carriages, and guide, with the charge of convoys, appearing by his bill, signed and allowed by Sir Thomas Lake, Knight, one of his Majesty's principal secretaries of estate. By writ, dated 30th of October, 1618, and by authority of a commission under the Great Seal of England, dated the last of July, 1618 . . . . . 150 0 0

*Dr. Atkins, for his land.* } 31*st October.*—By order, dated the 11th of October, 1618. To HENRY ATKINS, Doctor of Physic, the sum of 300*l.*, for surrender of all the tithes belonging to those lands of the parish of Cheshunt, lately inclosed into Theobalds Park, &c., which tithes did belong to him, having the impropriation of the rectory of Cheshunt aforesaid, according to a composition made with him for the same. By writ, dated 9th of April, 1617, and by authority of a commission, dated the 21st of July, 1618 . . . . . 300 0 0

*Robert Wood.* } By order, dated 10th of October, 1618. To ROBERT WOOD, keeper of his Majesty's cormorants, ospreys, and otters, the sum of 66*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*, in part of 286*l.*, to be by him disbursed for the charges of making nine fish-ponds, which the said Wood hath undertaken to make in a parcel of ground within the vine-garden at Westminster, which, for the better bringing up and keeping of the said cormorants, &c., for his Majesty's disport, he hath taken a lease of for four years of the Lord Davers, wherein he hath undertaken to make the said fish-ponds,

the same to be paled, and stored with sundry sorts of fish, with a sluice to bring water out of the Thames to the said ponds; and also for building a house, which he hath likewise undertaken to build there, to keep the said cormorants, ospreys, and otters in; and also to perform other things requisite for such a work, the charges of all which amounteth to the sum of 286*l.*, appearing by a bill of the particulars, subscribed by Sir Thomas Watson, Knight, of which said work the said Wood hath already finished a great part. By writ, the last of August, 1618, and by authority of the commissioners . . . . . £. s. d. 66 13 4

*Thomas Dudson, Deputy Marshal.* By order, dated 11th of October, 1618. To THOMAS DUDSON, Deputy Marshal to the Lord Chief Justice of the King's Bench, the sum of 20*l.*, in reward for monies by him disbursed for the diet, lodging, and other charges of one Stephen Clapham, servant to the late Earl of Somerset, committed close prisoner unto the said Dudson's custody by the Lord Chancellor and other commissioners, concerning the death of Sir Thomas Overbury, appearing by his bill of particulars, signed by the late Lord Treasurer, and allowed by the now commissioners. By writ, dated 6th of November, 1618, and by authority of the commissioners, dated 21st of July, 1618 . . . . . 20 0 0

*Paul Fourre.* *6th of November.*—By order, dated the last of October, 1618. To PAUL FOURRE, the sum of 250*l.*, in part of 504*l.*, being the remainder of 904*l.*, due to him as well for the diet and lodging of Doctor Jonas and Sir Andrew Sinclere, Knight, who were sent unto his Majesty in embassage from his good brother the King of Denmark, as also for sundry provisions, to victual several ships at the times of their departure from hence, as hath appeared by a bill, certified by Sir Lewes Lewknor, Knight, master of the ceremonies, and allowed under the hand of the Right

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| Honourable the Lord Chamberlain of his Majesty's household . . . . . | 250 | 0 | 0 |

*Jasper Tyan, Merchant.* } *11th of November.*—By order, dated 9th of November, 1618. To JASPER TYAN, merchant, the sum of 400*l.*, in part of 800*l.*, for a diamond in the form of a heart, cut with lozenges in a ring of gold, bought of him for the said sum, and sent by his Majesty unto his dearest daughter the Electress Palatine. By writ, dated 20th of February, 1617, and by authority of a commission, dated 21st of July, 1618 . . . 400 0 0

*William Mannourry, a French Physician.* } By order, dated 9th of November, 1618. To WILLIAM MANNOURRY, Frenchman, practitioner in physic, the sum of 20*l.*, in reward for his charges, travail, and attendance, being lately sent for from Plymouth, for his Majesty's service, by warrant from the Lords of the Council, and here attending, without account, imprest, or other charge, to be set upon him for the same. By writ, dated 6th of November, 1608, and by authority of a commission, dated 21st of July, 1618 . . . . . 20 0 0

*Masque.* } *Thursday, 24th of December,* 1618.—After our hearty commendations. Whereas there is present occasion of the disbursement of some monies towards the providing of necessaries for the furnishing of the masque against Christmas, for which as yet there is no privy seal procured from his Majesty; therefore, and forasmuch as the necessity of this service may not be delayed till such time as a privy seal be procured for the same, these are therefore to require you forthwith to take order for the present payment of 200*l.* to Master Edward Leech, in part of such further sums of money as shall be allowed for this service, and this shall be a sufficient warrant to the Teller and you for the doing hereof, until such time as the privy

seal shall be passed for the same, which shall with all convenient speed be effected for your discharge herein. Hereof fail you not. Whitehall, this 22nd of December, 1618 . 200 0 0

£. s. d.

*Sir Lewes Stukeley, Vice-Admiral.* By order, dated 29th of December, 1618. That whereas Sir LEWES STUKELEY, Knight, Vice-Admiral of the county of Devon, did, by his Majesty's commandment, lately arrest and bring up hither, out of Devon, the person of *Sir Walter Raleigh, Knight,* lately executed, and did sequester and make stay of his ship called the Destiny, within the harbour of Plymouth, upon the return of the said Raleigh from his late voyage from Guiana, in the performance of which service the said Stukeley disbursed sundry sums of money, as well to pay mariners of the said ship, upon their discharge, and other occasions of the ship, as also for other charges of the said Raleigh at Plymouth, and in his journey hither, and for his own attendance here until the 22nd of the present December, amounting in all to 965*l.* 6*s.* 3*d.*, as he hath made appear unto his Majesty, whereof the said Stukeley hath received 344*l.*, raised by the sale of a certain quantity of tobacco found and taken aboard the said ship, as also 54*l.* 18*s.* for a holster, certain bolls of canvass, empty casks, and other provisions belonging to the ship, by him likewise sold at Plymouth; so there resteth due to him the sum of 566*l.* 13*s.* 3*d.*, which his Majesty is graciously pleased should be paid unto him. These are therefore to require you, of such his Majesty's treasure as remaineth in your charge, to deliver and pay unto the said Sir Lewes Stukeley the said sum of 566*l.* 8*s.* 3*d.*, the same to be taken to him as of his Majesty's princely gift and reward, without account, &c. By writ, dated 28th of December, 1618 . . . . . 566 8 3

*Doctor Goad.* 31*st December.*—By order, dated 22nd of January, 1618. To THOMAS GOAD, Doc-

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| tor of Divinity, whom his Majesty is determined to send into the Low Countries for the despatch of some special service, the sum of 50*l.*, which his Majesty is pleased to allow unto him towards his charges and expenses in that journey. By writ, dated 21st of January, 1618 . . . | 50 | 0 | 0 |
| *Walter Balconqnall, the King's Chaplain.* } *5th of January.*—By order, dated the 8th of December, 1618. To WALTER BALCONQNALL, his Majesty's chaplain, the sum of 50*l.* towards his charges, being appointed by his Majesty to repair into the parts beyond the seas, for his Majesty's special affairs. By writ, dated 7th of the same month . . . . . | 50 | 0 | 0 |
| *Edward Leech.* } By order, dated the 2nd of January, 1618. To EDWARD LEECH, Esquire, the sum of 400*l.*, to be by him employed and disbursed for provision of necessaries for a masque in his Majesty's court this Christmas. By writ, dated 30th of December, 1618 . . | 400 | 0 | 0 |
| *Poor Labourers.* } *23rd of January.*—By order, dated 20th of January, 1618. To TIMOTHY FOWLE, of Saint Saviour's, Southwark, blacksmith, to THOMAS SCRAGE, of Saint Olave's, cutler, and to MORRIS DAVIS, of the parish of Saint Giles in the Fields, labourer, to each of them the sum of 5*l.*, in reward for their pains in helping to quench the late fire in Whitehall, wherein they were maimed. By writ, dated the 8th of November, 1608, and the last of July, 1618 . . . . . | 15 | 0 | 0 |
| *William Beecher.* } *28th of January.*—By order, dated 27th of January, 1618. To WILLIAM BEECHER, Esquire, agent with the French King, as well the sum of 94*l.*, in part of 184*l.*, upon his allowance of 40*s.* per day, for his diets, for the months of October, November, and December, 1618, containing 92 days, as also the sum | | | |

£. s. d.

of 66*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*, for intelligences, and other secret services, by him disbursed in the months of July, August, and September, 1618, and the sum of 40*l.*, by him likewise disbursed in a voyage after the French King to Soissons, and divers other voyages, appearing by his bill of demand, signed and allowed by Sir Thomas Lake, Knight, one of his Majesty's principal secretaries. By writ, dated 6th of October, 1617, and by writ confirmed, dated the last of July, 1618 . . 200 13 4

*William Seagar, for Heralds.* } *6th of February.*—By order, dated 23rd of January, 1618. To WILLIAM SEAGAR, Knight, alias Garter principal King of Arms, and HENRY CHITING, alias Chester the youngest Herald of Arms, the sum of 22*l.* 10*s.*, upon their allowance of 15*l.* per annum, granted by his Majesty for the better ordering of that Office of Arms, the said yearly allowance to be employed as followeth: to wit, to the register of that Office, for his yearly fee, 5*l.*, and for divers reparations to be done, from time to time, in and about the House and Office of Arms, 10*l.* by the year, to be disbursed and disposed of yearly, for the said use, by the consent of the whole Office, or major part thereof, for the time being, payable half-yearly, to begin from the feast of the Annunciation of the Virgin Mary, 1617, and due for one whole year and a half, ended at the feast of Saint Michael the Archangel last past, 1618. By writ, dated the last of March, 1617, and the last of July, 1618 . . . . . 22 10 0

*Lady Brough.* } By order, dated 25th of January, 1618. To ELIZABETH, LADY BROUGH, assignee of Henry Brooke, late Lord Cobham, late prisoner in the Tower, deceased, as well the sum of 109*l.* upon his allowance of 8*l.* the week, for his maintenance, payable monthly, and due for 3 months, 1 week, and 5 days, of the number of 28 days to the month, begun the 21st of October, 1618, and ended 24th of this present January, 1618, on which

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| day his Lordship died, as also the sum of 25*l.*, upon his allowance of 100*l.* for apparel, physic, &c., payable quarterly, and due for the quarter ended at the feast of the Birth of our Lord God last past, 1618. By writ, dated 25th January, 1608, and the last of July, 1618 . . . . . | 134 | 0 | 0 |
| *Munten Jenings.* By order, dated 23rd of January, 1618. To MUNTEN JENINGS, keeper of his Majesty's house and gardens at Theobalds, the sum of 50*l.*, in full satisfaction for so much due to him for timber, board, glass, and other materials, together with workmanship, for making a place for his Majesty's silkworms, and for making provision of mulberry leaves for them. By writ, dated 10th of November, 1618 . . . . . | 50 | 0 | 0 |
| *Paul Marco.* 26*th of February.*—By order, dated 24th of February, 1618. To PAUL MARCO, merchant, the sum of 200*l.*, towards the defraying of the diet and charges of Seignior John Baptista Gabalion, ambassador sent to his Majesty from his good brother the Duke of Savoy, who, by his Majesty's appointment, is entertained in the house of the said Paul Marco; which said sum of 200*l.* is to be defalked out of such monies as shall appear to have been disbursed by him the said Paul Marco, for the causes aforesaid, upon his bills of the particulars, signed and allowed by the Lord Chamberlain of his Majesty's Household, over and above the sum of 100*l.*, formerly imprested unto him towards the defraying of the charges. By writ, dated 19th of February, 1618 . . . . . | 200 | 0 | 0 |
| *French Musicians.* 9*th of March.*—By order, dated 6th of March, 1618. To LEWIS LAMER, JEAN DE CHASNE, and FRANCIS BRANCLE, three French musicians, to the use of themselves and their company, the sum of 250*l.*, to be taken to them as of his Majesty's free gift. By writ, dated 24th of February, 1618, and by certi- | | | |

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| ficate of the most noble William, Earl of Pembroke, Lord Chamberlain of his Majesty's Household . . . . . | 250 | 0 | 0 |

---

## ORDER BOOK. JAMES I., 1619.

---

*Allowances for putting out the fire at Whitehall.*

*27th of March*, 1619.—By order, dated 26th of February, 1618. To the particular persons hereafter mentioned the several sums following, allowed unto them by way of reward for their extraordinary pains, labour, and care taken in quenching the late sudden fire at Whitehall, and for consideration towards the curing of the hurts and wounds received by some of them, to be taken to them, and every of them respectively, without account, imprest, or other charge to be set upon them, and every of them, for the same—to wit, to

| | |
|---|---|
| Edward Harding . . . . . | 10*l.* |
| John Franck . . . . . | 100*s.* |
| Richard Wheatley . . . . . | 100*s.* |
| Maurice Davies . . . . . | 100*s.* |
| Griffin Bigyes . . . . . | 40*s.* |
| Thomas Lindsey . . . . . | 60*s.* |
| George Powell . . . . . | 20*s.* |
| John Thompson . . . . . | 10*l.* |
| Richard Carre . . . . . | 20*s.* |
| Hugh Williams . . . . . | 20*s.* |
| Nicholas Bednall . . . . . | 20*s.* |
| Raph Christian . . . . . | 20*s.* |
| Thomas Dewson . . . . . | 20*s.* |
| Richard Reffe . . . . . | 20*s.* |
| James Melton . . . . . | 20*s.* |
| Jacob Welden . . . . . | 20*s.* |
| Thomas Bell . . . . . | 20*s.* |

| | | £. s. d. |
|---|---|---|
| Gessupp and his fellow waterman, to each 20*s.* | 40*s.* | |
| Christopher Stanley | 20*s.* | |
| William Hancock | 20*s.* | |
| William Rogers | 20*s.* | |
| Davy Jones | 20*s.* | |
| John Moulton | 20*s.* | |
| Thomas Stroude | 20*s.* | |
| Edward Andrewes | 20*s.* | |
| Roger Hill | 20*s.* | |
| James Larkin | 20*s.* | |
| John Richardson | 20*s.* | |
| Thomas Best | 20*s.* | |
| William Jenings | 20*s.* | |
| Christopher Turnour | 20*s.* | |
| John Thomas | 20*s.* | |
| Robert Seamour | 40*s.* | |
| In all, by writ, dated 6th of November, 1608, and the last of July, 1618 | | 68 0 0 |

*John Acton.* } 11*th of May,* 1619.—After our hearty commendations. Whereas his Majesty hath given special commandment for 1,500 ounces of fair gilt plate to be presently provided, and to be presented from his Majesty to Count Nowell, extraordinary ambassador from the Archduke, which, after the rate of 7*s.* 4*d.* the ounce, being the price agreed for the same, which JOHN ACTON, one of his Majesty's goldsmiths, saith amounteth to the sum of 550*l.*; and likewise for a chain of gold of the value of 220*l.*, and a medal of his Majesty's picture of the value of 10*l.*, to be bestowed by his Majesty upon Monsieur Van Male, secretary to the said Archduke, amounting in all to the sum of 760*l.* These are to will and require you to take present order for the payment of the said sum of 760*l.* unto the said John Acton for the service aforesaid, taking his acquittance for the same, and this our warrant in the

mean time, until a Privy Seal be procured from his Majesty, which we promise with all convenient speed shall be effected, shall be your sufficient warrant and discharge unto you and the tellers for the payment thereof, and so we bid you farewell. The 10th of May, 1619 . . . . . £. s. d. 760 0 0

*Contribution Money repaid.* } 13*th of May.*—By order, dated 18th of May, 1619. To WILLIAM CAGE, Gentleman, authorized by the corporation of the town of Ipswich for receipt thereof, the sum of 75*l.*, in repayment of the like sum paid into the receipt of the Exchequer by the merchants of the said town, in part of 150*l.*, by them payable as a contribution towards the furnishing to sea of certain merchants' ships, of good strength and burden, intended to have been set forth against the pirates of Algiers, to be safely kept and reserved in readiness in such manner that the same may be brought suddenly in again for the said service and purpose, if his Majesty shall hereafter find cause to appoint the same to go forward, according to the first intention, without account, imprest, or other charge to be set upon him or the said merchants for the same, or any part thereof. By writ, dated 17th of April, 1619 . . . . . 75 0 0

*James Baldridge and Morris Davies.* } 7*th of June.*—By order, dated 4th of June, 1619. To JAMES BALDRIDGE and MORRIS DAVIES, to each of them the sum of 5*l.*, in reward for helping to quench the late fire at Whitehall, whereby they were maimed and dangerously bruised, over and above the same monies formerly allowed them for the said service. By writ, dated 6th of November, 1608, and the last of July, 1618 . . 10 0 0

*John Bonnall.* } 23*rd of July.*—By order, dated 21st of July, 1619. To JOHN BONNALL the sum of 71*l.* 9*s.*, for so much by him disbursed about the providing

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| and planting of new and rare fruits, flowers, herbs, and trees, in his Majesty's gardens at Oatlands, in the county of Surrey; for dressing and keeping the vines and other works there, as well in the lifetime of his Majesty's late dear consort the Queen as since her decease, appearing by his bill of particulars, brought in and accounted for upon oath. By writ, dated 23rd of June, 1619 . . . . . | 71 | 9 | 0 |

*Poor People.* } *23rd of July.*—By order, dated 17th of July, 1619. To these several poor people following, to each of them 10*s.*, in reward for helping to quench the late fire at Whitehall—to wit, to

| | |
|---|---|
| Susan Granger. . . . . | 10*s.* |
| Judith Farrett . . . . . | 10*s.* |
| Nicholas Cross. . . . . | 10*s.* |
| Faith Moulton . . . . . | 10*s.* |
| Catherine Paradise. . . . . | 10*s.* |
| Elizabeth Dixon . . . . . | 10*s.* |
| John Granger. . . . . | 10*s.* |
| Elizabeth Hawkins . . . . . | 10*s.* |
| Anna Popkins, widow . . . . . | 10*s.* |
| Joan Cross, widow . . . . . | 10*s.* |

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| By writ, dated 6th of November, 1618, and the last of July, 1618 . . . . . | 5 | 0 | 0 |

*John Francis.* } *9th of August.*—By order, dated 28th of July, 1619. To JOHN FRANCIS, post of Chester, who did for his Majesty's special service carry and convey the several packets following, in anno 1617, as followeth—to wit, the 11th of August, 1617, one packet from Sir Ralph Winwood, from Chester to Hornby Castle, to the Lord Marquis of Buckingham, being, to and fro, 132 miles; the said 11th of August, one packet from the Lord Stanhope, from Chester to Merscoe Lodge, and another from Sir Ralph Winwood, from Chester to Houghton Tower, both to the said Marquis of Buckingham, being, to and fro, 216

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| miles; the 21st of August, 1617, one packet from the Lords of the Council of Scotland, from Chester to Lathum, to James Douglas agent for Scotland, being, to and fro, 56 miles; and the 12th of April, 1617, one packet from the Lord Deputy of Ireland, from Chester to York, to Sir Thomas Lake and Sir Humphrey May, Knights, being, to and fro, 192 miles, amounting in all to the number of 596 miles: for which service we think fit to allow unto him after the rate of 6*d.* for each mile, and for his own travail, pains, and charges in the performance of the said services, the sum of 20*l.*; these are therefore to require you of such his Majesty's treasure as remaining in your charge, to pay unto the said John Francis the said sum of 20*l.*, in full satisfaction of his demands for the services above-mentioned, without account, imprest, or other charge to be set upon him for the same. By writ, dated the 6th of November, 1608 . . . . . | 20 | 0 | 0 |

*John Murray.* } 28*th of September.*—By order, dated 12th of July, 1619. By virtue of his Majesty's letters of privy seal, dated 9th of the same; that whereas the Mayor and commonalty, and the companies and parishes of and in the city of London, upon composition with his Majesty for the amendment, settling, and confirmation of their estates and titles in and unto certain lands which they hold, found, or feared to be defective, and to pay unto his Majesty the sum of 6,000*l.*, which his Majesty hath appointed JOHN MURRAY, Esquire, one of the grooms of his bedchamber, to receive, to be employed according to such directions as his Majesty shall give him in that behalf; these are therefore to require you to cause to be levied, and stricken at the receipt of our Exchequer, a tally purporting the payment of the sum aforesaid, for the indemnity of the said mayor, commonalty, &c. of the said city, and thereupon to pay the said sum of 6,000*l.* to the said John Murray, for his Majesty's service above-mentioned, to be paid to him or his assigns, without account, imprest, or other

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| charge to be set upon him, his executors, administrators, or assigns, for the same, or for any part or parcel thereof . . | 6000 | 0 | 0 |

George, Archbishop of Canterbury, Primate and Metropolitan of England; the Right Honourable Francis, Lord Verulam, Lord Chancellor of England; the Reverend Father in God, Launcelot, Bishop of Ely; Sir Robert Nauton, Knight, one of his Majesty's principal Secretaries; Sir Fulke Grevill, Knight, Chancellor and Under-Treasurer of the Exchequer; Sir Julius Cæsar, Knight, Master of the Rolls; and Sir Edward Coke, Knight, Commissioners appointed for the exercise of the office of Lord High Treasurer of England, by virtue of his Majesty's commission, under the great seal of England, dated 21st of July, 1618, Sir Edward Wardour, Knight, being Clerk of the Pells.

*George Herriott.* } *8th of October.*—By order, dated 8th of March, 1619. That whereas GEORGE HERRIOTT, one of his Majesty's jewellers, did, in the month of September, 1619, provide for his Majesty a fair jewel set with diamonds, to the value of 400*l.*, which his Majesty did bestow upon Count de Guido, extraordinary ambassador sent unto his Majesty from his good cousin the Duke of Savoy, these are to require you, of such his Majesty's treasure as remaineth in your charge, to deliver and pay unto the said George Herriott the said sum of 400*l.*, for the said jewel so by him provided for his Majesty; and whereas I, the Chancellor of his Majesty's Exchequer, and others of the Commission for the Treasury, did heretofore, in the aforesaid month of September, 1619, sign and give warrant for the issuing of the said sum of 400*l.*, thereby promising to procure a Privy Seal for the same, these are further to require you to take allowance of the said 400*l.* only, by virtue of this our order, and the said former warrant, given as aforesaid, to be cancelled and made void . . . . . 400 0 0

*Sir Henry Brittaine, in Reward.* By order, dated 4th of October, 1619. To Sir HENRY BRITTAINE, Knight, the sum of 100*l.*, by way of reward, toward the travail, pains, and expenses of divers persons employed in prosecuting the suit, in his Majesty's behalf, against the Dutchmen and others, for and concerning the transportation of gold out of his kingdom into the parts beyond the seas, without account, imprest, or other charge to be set upon him for the same, or any part thereof. By two writs, dated 6th of November, 1608, and the last of July, 1618 . . . . . 100 0 0

*Robert Wood.* *14th of October.*—By order, dated 14th of October, 1619. To ROBERT WOOD, whom his Majesty intendeth to send with divers cormorants to his good cousin the Duke of Lorraine, the sum of 60*l.*, by way of imprest towards the defraying of his charges in that journey. By writ, dated 7th of October, 1619 . . . . 60 0 0

*Paul Fourre, for the Diet and Charges of Doctor Carisuis and Sir Andrew Sinclere.* By order, dated 2nd of September, 1619. To PAUL FOURRE, merchant, the sum of 556*l.* 4*s.*, due to him for his disbursements and other charges, as well for the lodgings and diets of Sir Andrew Sinclere, Knight, and Doctor Jonas Carisuis, late ambassador from his Majesty's good brother the King of Denmark, as also for the entertainment of such gentlemen and knights, and gentlemen of the Court, as daily resorted to the said ambassadors during their abode here: to wit, for the said Doctor Carisuis, from the 18th of February, 1618, until the 2nd of April then next following, 1619, on which day the said Sir Andrew Sinclere came ambassador, with a new commission, from the said King of Denmark, the sum of 354*l.*; and for both the said ambassadors, from the 1st of April, 1619, until the 18th of June following, 202*l.* 4*s.*, amounting, in all, to the sum aforesaid, appearing

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| by two several bills of the particular charges thereof, signed by the Right Honourable the Earl of Pembroke, Lord Chamberlain of his Majesty's Household. By writ, dated 30th of May last, 1619 . . . . . | 556 | 4 | 0 |

*Lord Digby.* } 13*th of November.*—By order, dated 12th of October, 1619. To JOHN, LORD DIGBY, Vice-Chamberlain of his Majesty's household, who for his Majesty's special service, and by his especial appointment, is to undertake an extraordinary embassage into Spain, the sum of 4,000*l.* in full of 7000*l.*, parcel of the sum of 20,000*l.* which his Majesty is graciously pleased to allow unto him for the defraying of the charge of the said embassage, without imprest or account to be yielded or made to his Majesty, his heirs or successors, for the same, over and above the ordinary allowance of 6*l.* per day to be allowed him for every day and daily during the time of his said embassage. By writ, dated the 9th of August last, 1619 . . 4000 0 0

*The Bishop of Oxford.* } By order, dated the 9th of November, 1619. By virtue of his Majesty's general writ dormant, dated 6th of November, 1608, maintained by Privy Seal of confirmation, dated the last of July, 1618. That whereas there was paid into the Receipt of the Exchequer, 8th of November, 1618, by Reginald Edwards and Humfrey Repington the sum of 10*l.* for the rent of the rectory of Burford and the chapel of Fulbroke, for the half-year ended at the feast of Saint Michael the Archangel, 1618; and likewise the 29th of April, 1619, by Sir Lawrence Tanfield, Knight, Chief Baron of his Majesty's Exchequer, the like sum of 10*l.* for the rent of the said rectory and chapel for the half-year ended at the feast of the Annunciation of the Virgin Mary last, 1619, the same sums being paid in vacancy of the bishopric of Oxford, to whom the same rent was due and payable; and forasmuch as his Majesty hath been pleased to reserve the tempo-

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| ralities of the said bishopric to the Reverend Father in God, JOHN HOWSON, Doctor of Divinity, and Bishop of Oxford aforesaid, from the time of the death of the late bishop there, therefore the said sum of 20*l.* is to be repaid to the said now bishop. These are therefore, &c. . . . | 20 | 0 | 0 |
| *Sir Richard Morrison, Knight.* } 15*th of November,* 1619.—By order, dated 9th of October. To Sir RICHARD MORRISON, Knight, Lieutenant of his Majesty's Ordnance, the sum of 133*l.* 8*s.* 8*d.* for the present provision of ship carriages, and other necessaries wanting within the said Office of the Ordnance, and to be provided by way of emption for the furnishing of two of his Majesty's ships, the Antelope and the Answere, appointed for the transportation of the Lord Digby and his company into Spain, according to a bill of the particulars thereof under the hands of the officers of the said Ordnance. By writ, dated 8th of the same month of October . . . | 133 | 8 | 8 |
| *Philip Squire.* } 26*th of November.*—By order, dated 6th of November, 1619. To PHILIP SQUIRE, whom his Majesty hath appointed to educate and teach Lewes Evans, a child, on the Irish harp, and other instruments of music, the sum of 22*l.* 10*s.*, parcel of his yearly allowance of 30*l.* which his Majesty is pleased to allow unto the said Squire for the said education and teaching of the said Lewes Evans, payable quarterly, during his Majesty's pleasure, to begin from the feast of the Annunciation of the Virgin Mary, 1618, and due for three quarters ended at the feast of the Birth of our Lord God last, 1618. By writ, dated 16th of July, 1618, and by general writ, dated the last of July, 1618 . . . . . | 22 | 10 | 0 |
| *Sir Edward Herbert, Ambassador to France.* } By order, dated 2nd of September, 1619. To Sir EDWARD HERBERT, Knight, ambassador re- | | | |

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| sident with the French King, the sum of 255*l.* 10*s.* in part of 397*l.* 10*s.* for the charges of his transportation with his whole family and household stuff from London to Paris, appearing by his bill under his hand, signed and allowed by Sir Robert Naunton, Knight, one of his Majesty's principal Secretaries. By writ, dated 8th of May, 1619 . . . . | 255 | 10 | 0 |
| *Partrick Ruthen.* By order, dated 2nd of September, 1619. To PARTRICK RUTHEN, prisoner in the Tower, the sum of 100*l.* of his yearly allowance of 200*l.*, for apparel, books, and other necessaries, over and above such other allowances as are paid to the lieutenant of the Tower for the diet of the said Partrick Ruthen, payable quarterly, during pleasure, and due for the half-year ended at the feast of Saint Michael the Archangel last, 1618. By writ, dated 26th of July, 1616, and by general writ, dated the last of July, 1618 . . . . . | 100 | 0 | 0 |
| *John Acton, Goldsmith.* After our hearty commendations. Whereas his Majesty is pleased to bestow upon Monsieur Gleissendaler, sent from the King of Bohemia, a chain of gold and a medal, to the value of 210*l.*, which JOHN ACTON, his Majesty's goldsmith, is forthwith to provide, and the service cannot admit any delay; these are to will and require you to cause payment to be made unto the said John Acton of the said sum of 210*l.*, taking his acquittance for the same; and we do hereby promise, for your and the teller's indemnity, to procure with all convenient speed a Privy Seal from his Majesty for warranting the said payment. In the mean time this shall be your warrant and discharge, and so we bid you farewell, this 25th of November, 1619 . . . . . | 210 | 0 | 0 |
| *Monsieur Saint Anthony, Baucler, and Julian Bourden.* By order, dated 1st of December. To Monsieur SAINT ANTHONY, JOHN DE BAUCLER, and JULIAN BOURDEN, his | | | |

Majesty's esquires, as well the sum of 30*l.*, parcel of their yearly allowance of 260*l.*, in lieu of a diet of four dishes of meat formerly allowed them in his Majesty's household, payable quarterly, and due for the half year ended at the feast of Saint Michael the Archangel, 1618, as also the sum of 130*l.*, parcel of their said yearly allowance of 260*l.*, payable as aforesaid, due for the half year ended at the feast of the Annunciation, 1619. By writ, dated 20th of May, 1616 . . . . . 160 0 0

*Robert Seamor.* } *17th of December.*—By order, dated 12th of December, 1619. To ROBERT SEAMOR, the sum of 40*s.*, in reward for helping to quench the late fire at Whitehall, whereby he received a hurt in his leg, to be taken as a full satisfaction for his said hurt. By two writs, dated 6th of November, 1618, and the last of July, 1618 . . . . . 2 0 0

*William Beecher.* } *21st of January.*—By order, dated 13th of January, 1619, by virtue of his Majesty's letters of Privy Seal, dated 6th of October, 1617, and the 24th of February, 1617, maintained by Privy Seal of confirmation, dated the last of July, 1618. To WILLIAM BEECHER, Esquire, late his Majesty's agent in France, the sums following: to wit, 103*l.*, in full of 120*l.*, for his transportation back into England, and 66*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* laid out for intelligences, and other secret services, in the months of October, November, and December, 1618, and 66*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* for like intelligences, &c., laid out in the months of January, February, and March, 1618 and 1619, and 33*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* for like intelligences, &c., laid out in the month of April, 1619, and half the month of May, 1619, appearing by his bill under his hand, signed and allowed by Sir Robert Naunton, Knight, one of his Majesty's principal secretaries . . . . . 269 13 4

| | | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| *John Acton, Goldsmith.* | 22*nd of January*, 1619.—After our hearty commendations. Whereas JOHN ACTON, his Majesty's goldsmith, is forthwith to provide sundry chains and medals of gold, which his Majesty is pleased to bestow upon the agent of Venice, and others sent from foreign princes: to wit, 210*l.* for a chain of gold and a medal, for Mark Antonia, agent to the state of Venice; 210*l.* for a chain and a medal of gold, for Monsieur Villernoove, for bringing news of the delivery of the Queen of Bohemia of a son; and 300*l.* for a chain and a medal of gold for the Baron Christopher de Dona, who brought the first news of the election of the Count Palatine to the kingdom of Bohemia; amounting, in all, to the sum of 720*l.*, which is to be presently paid unto him; these are, therefore, to require you to cause present payment to be made to John Acton of the said sum of 720*l.*, the teller taking his acquittance for the same; and we do hereby promise to procure a Privy Seal from his Majesty, to warrant the payment thereof, which with all convenient speed shall be effected. In the mean time this shall be your warrant; and so we bid you heartily farewell. Whitehall, this 20th of January, 1619 . . . . . | 720 | 0 | 0 |
| *Jasper Tyen, Merchant.* | 3*rd of February*.—By order, dated 27th of January, 1619, by virtue of his Majesty's letters of Privy Seal, dated the 20th of February, 1617, maintained by Privy Seal of confirmation, dated the last of July, 1618. To JASPER TYEN, merchant, the sum of 400*l.*, in full of 800*l.*, for a diamond in the form of a heart, cut with lozenges, and set in a ring of gold, which his Majesty bought of him for the said sum, and sent by him to his dearest daughter, the Princess Electress Palatine, without account, imprest, or other charge to be set upon him or his assigns for the same, or any part thereof . . . . . | 400 | 0 | 0 |

*William Dineley and John Wyatt.* — 19*th of February.*—By order, dated 31st of January, 1619, by virtue of his Majesty's letters of Privy Seal, dated 27th of the same. That whereas WILLIAM DINELEY and JOHN WYATT, Gentlemen, have been heretofore employed in his Majesty's service, as well to bargain and conclude with Sir Robert Dudley, Knight, on his Majesty's behalf, for the castle and manors of Killingworth and Rudsen, in the county of Warwick, as for the discovery of the estate of Thomas Stone, late of London, merchant, and for recovering of great sums of money due to his Majesty from the said Stone, received from his Majesty by way of imprest, to be paid unto the said Sir Robert Dudley, at Florence, in Italy, in satisfaction of monies due to him for the castles and manors aforesaid, whereof the same Stone failed; and whereas his Majesty granted two several Privy Seals—to wit, the one dated the 15th of April, 1618, for the payment of 450*l.* to the said Dineley—to wit, 394*l.* 14*s.* by him disbursed in prosecution of the discovery and recovery of the said estate of the said Stone, and the remainder in part of his travelling charges, &c., which was thought fit to be allowed him by the Lord Chamberlain and others, to whom his Majesty did refer the examination of the same; and the other Privy Seal, dated the 28th of June, 1618, for the payment of 1,500*l.* to the said Dineley and Wyatt, for the satisfaction of monies disbursed by them at such time as they were employed to bargain and conclude for the castle and manors aforesaid—to wit, to Dineley 935*l.* 13*d.* as for monies by him disbursed, and for which he stands engaged, certified by Sir Francis Goston, Knight, one of the auditors of the prest, and 83*l.* 10*s.* 3½*d.* for his reward, and to Wyatt 397*l.* 18*s.* 4*d.*, for which he likewise stands engaged, and hath disbursed, certified by the said Sir Francis Goston, and 83*l.* 10*s.* 3½*d.* for his reward; and forasmuch as they have not received any part of satisfaction of the said monies due to them by the said Privy Seal, which in honour

£. s. d.

£. s. d.

appertaineth to his Majesty to see satisfied, they having disbursed the same for his service, to his satisfaction and contentment, and have long forborne the same, to their great loss and hindrance, which his Majesty is pleased shall be paid unto them as followeth: these are, therefore, to require you, of such his Majesty's treasure as remaineth in your charge, to pay unto the said William Dineley and John Wyatt the sum of 1,600*l.*, as parcel of the aforesaid sums, amounting, in all, to 1,950*l.*, out of the monies due and payable to his Majesty, at or before the end of March next, as followeth; to wit, 500*l.* by the receiver of the first fruits; 300*l.* by the farmers of the post fines; 200*l.* by the clerk of the hanaper; 500*l.* by Benjamin Henshaw, one of his Majesty's receivers; and 100*l.* due for the respite of homage; without account, imprest, or other charge to be set upon them, their executors, administrators, or assigns, for the same, or any part thereof . . . . . 1600 0 0

*John Wood.* } *28th of February,* 1619.—By order, dated the 28th of February, 1614. To JOHN WOOD, whom his Majesty heretofore appointed to attend the French ambassador with the cormorants sent by his Majesty's good brother the French King, the sum of 215*l.*, for so much by him disbursed and laid out for his charges incident to the performance of the said service, over and above the sum of 50*l.*, imprested unto him for and towards the said charges, appearing by his bill of the particulars thereof, delivered in upon oath, and allowed by us and the rest of the Commissioners for the Treasury. By writ, dated the 18th of July, 1609, and by confirmation, dated the last of July, 1618 . . . . . 215 0 0

*Sir Lionel Cranfield, Master of the Great Wardrobe, in part of* 19,000*l.*, *in prest towards the Charges of the Funeral of the late Queen.* } *7th of March.*—By order, dated 5th of May, 1619, and 7th of May, 1619, containing the sum of 12,500*l.* To Sir LIONEL CRANFIELD, Knight, master of his Majesty's great

wardrobe, the sum of 12,500*l.*, in prest, in part of 19,000*l.* to be by him employed towards the defraying of the charges of the funeral of his Majesty's late dearest consort Queen Anne, deceased, over and above the sum of 1,000*l.*, formerly imprested unto him, by virtue of his Majesty's letters of Privy Seal of the 13th of March last past. By writ, dated the 2nd of May, 1619. There is now paid more in part . 800 0 0

£. s. d.

*Paymaster of the Works for the Banquetting House.*

*11th of March.*—By order, dated 8th of March, 1619. To HENRY WICKS, gentleman, paymaster of his Majesty's works, the sum of 1,000*l.*, in part of 6,000*l.*, for the defraying of the charge of the new building of his Majesty's banqueting-house at Whitehall, which was lately by unfortunate accident burnt and consumed with fire, over and above the sum of 5,000*l.* already paid unto him towards the said charges, the said sum of 6,000*l.* to be expended on the said works in these six months, beginning in February last, 1619, and to end in July next, 1620, and payable by 1,000*l.* monthly, in each of the said months, and the sum of 1,000*l.*, aforesaid, is due for the month of February last, 1619, according to a certificate thereof under the hands of the Right Honourable the Duke of Lennox, Lord Steward to his Majesty, the Earl of Pembroke, Lord Chamberlain to his Majesty, the Earl of Arundel, and me, Sir Fulke Grevill, Knight, Chancellor and Under-Treasurer of his Majesty's Exchequer. By writ, dated 9th of August last, 1619 . . . . . 1000 0 0

*Sir Sigismond Alexander and Henry Alexander, for their Charges of Running at Tilt.*

By order, dated 10th of March, 1619. To Sir SIGISMOND ALEXANDER, Knight, and HENRY ALEXANDER, Esquire, the sum of 100*l.*, which his Majesty is pleased to bestow upon them for their charges of their running at tilt, the 24th of this present March, without account, imprest, or other charge to be set on them, or either of them, their, or either

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| of their, executors, administrators, or assigns, for the same, or for any part thereof. By writ, dated 7th of March, 1619 . . . . . | 100 | 0 | 0 |

---

## ORDER BOOK. JAMES I., 1620.

---

*Simon Tozie, Citizen of Venice.* } *8th April.*—By order, dated 6th of April, 1620. To SIMON TOZIE, a citizen of Venice, and treasurer to that state at Constantinople, the sum of 240*l.*, in part payment of 640*l.*, being for certain monies by him long since disbursed to Sir Thomas Glover, Knight, whilst he was ambassador residing at Constantinople, the rest to be paid at two several payments, mentioned in the Privy Seal. By writ, dated 5th of April, 1620 . . . . . 240 0 0

*Michael Jermyn.* } *13th of April.*—By order, dated 13th of April, 1620. To MICHAEL JERMYN, clerk, Master of Arts, whom his Majesty hath appointed to be sent over to attend his Majesty's dearest daughter, the Lady Elizabeth, Electress Palatine, as her ordinary chaplain in her household, the sum of 100*l.*, to be taken, as of his Majesty's free gift, for the charges of his said journey, without account, imprest, or other charge to be set upon him for the same. By writ, dated 11th of April, 1620 . . . 100 0 0

*King's Cofferer, for a Feast for the Prince and others.* } *22nd of April.*—By order, dated 21st of April, 1620. To Sir MARMADUKE DARRELL, Knight, cofferer of his Majesty's household, or to his assigns, the sum of 400*l.*, to be by the said cofferer disbursed for the charges of a feast which his Majesty is

pleased to bestow on his dearest son, the Prince of Wales, and divers of his nobility and servants, that were tilters with him, the same to be charged upon his account. By writ, dated 20th of April, 1620 . . . . . 400 0 0 (£. s. d.)

*Robert Therry.* } *29th of April.*—By order, dated 21st of April, 1620. To ROBERT THERRY the sum of 65*l.* 10*s.*, for winding and dyeing his Majesty's silk, and for making the same into stuff for his Majesty's own use, and for the use of his Majesty's late dear consort, the Queen, in four years now last past, that is to say, in the years of our Lord God 1616, 1617, 1618, 1619, to be taken to him without imprest, account, or other charge to be set upon him for the same, or any part thereof. By writ, dated 18th of April, 1620 . . . . . 65 10 0

*Paul Marco, Merchant.* } *4th of May.*—By order, dated the 1st of May, 1620. To PAUL MARCO, merchant, the sum of 100*l.*, in part of 215*l.*, the remainder of 487*l.* 10*s.*, for the diet, lodging, and other charges of Signor John Baptista Gabalion, late ambassador sent to his Majesty from the Duke of Savoy, his train and servants, &c., from the 30th of January, 1618, until the 23rd of March following, the same appearing by his bill of the particulars thereof, subscribed and allowed by the Right Honourable the Lord Chamberlain of his Majesty's Household. By writ, dated 19th of February, 1618 . . . . . 100 0 0

*John Powlter, Messenger.* } *8th of May.*—By order, dated 4th of May, 1620. To JOHN POWLTER, messenger of his Majesty's chamber, the sum of 100*l.*, in part of payment of 232*l.*, being the remainder of 282*l.*, for monies by him disbursed for the diet and lodging of Sir Roger Dallison, Knight and Baronet, during the time he was under his custody, with 16*l.* by him disbursed for fetching up two of the sons of the said Sir Roger Dallison out of

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| Lincolnshire, and keeping them at London by the space of ten days, without account, imprest, or other charge to be set upon him for the same. By writ, dated 27th of April, 1620 . . . . . | 100 | 0 | 0 |

*Sir Thomas Wilson, Keeper of the Records at Whitehall.*

*12th of May.*—By order, dated 11th of May, 1620. To Sir THOMAS WILSON, Knight, keeper of his Majesty's papers and records at Whitehall, the sum of 200*l.*, in part of payment of 400*l.*, by way of reward for his extraordinary service and attendance in the said office, with his clerks and servants, for his Majesty's especial service and affairs, for many years past, and for translating, abridging, collecting, and transcribing divers and sundry business for his Majesty's service, at sundry times, until the end of February last, 1619; and for his service, sent for his Majesty's especial service, to *Sir Walter Raleigh,* Knight, at the Tower, where he remained by the space of six weeks, anno 1618, and for sundry other his charges and expenses during the said time; which said sum of 400*l.* is in full satisfaction of all his former demands until the said last of February, 1619. By writ, dated 6th of November, 1608, and writ confirmed, dated the last of July, 1618 . . . . . 200 0 0

*Sir Isaac Wake.*

*13th of May.*—By order, dated 10th of May, 1620. To Sir ISAAC WAKE, Knight, his Majesty's agent with the Duke of Savoy, the sum of 100*l.*, in part of payment of 200*l.*, for his transportation from Turin to Chamberi, his abode in Savoy, and return into Piedmont, when he went to meet the French King's sister, appearing by bill, signed and allowed by Sir Robert Naunton, Knight, one of his Majesty's principal secretaries. By writ, dated 16th of April, 1619 . . . 100 0 0

*Francis Cottington, Esquire.* — *15th of May.*—By order, dated the 10th of May, 1620. To FRANCIS COTTINGTON, Esquire, his Majesty's agent with the King of Spain, or to Alexander Stafford, his assignee, the sum of 100*l.*, towards his charges in provision of blacks for himself and his servants, for mourning for his Majesty's late dearest wife, the Queen. By writ, dated 10th of June, 1619 . . . . . 100 0 0

*Robert Tomson, Dean of Westminster.* — *27th of May.*—By order, dated 24th day of May, 1620. To ROBERT TOMSON, Doctor of Divinity, and Dean of Westminster, the sum of 81*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*, due to him for allowances belonging to him and others there for the burial of his Majesty's late dear consort, Queen Anne, appearing by his bill of the particulars thereof, without account, imprest, or other charge to be set upon him for the same, or any part thereof. By writ, dated 5th of November, 1619 . . . . . 81 6 8

*French Musicians.* — *31st of May.*—By order, dated the 30th of May, 1620. To the persons hereafter named, the late Queen's French musicians, the sum of 150*l.* 10*s.*, in lieu and satisfaction of so much due unto them for their wages for the quarter ended at the feast of the Nativity of Saint John the Baptist last, 1619, and for their house-rent for that quarter—to wit, to LEWES RICHART, 38*l.* 15*s.*, CAMILLO PROVOST, 32*l.* 10*s.*, PETER DE LA MARR, 28*l.* 15*s.*, JOHN CHANTER, 25*l.*, and to CLAUD OLIVER, 12*l.* 10*s.*, and the sum of 13*l.* for their said house-rent, to be taken to them as of his Majesty's free gift, without account, imprest, or other charge to be set upon them, or any of them, for the same, or for any part thereof. By writ, dated 29th of May, 1619 . . . . . 150 10 0

*John Acton, Goldsmith.* — *27th of June.*—By order, dated 23rd of June, 1620. To JOHN ACTON, goldsmith, the sum of 60*l.*, in part of 423*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*, for pro-

vision of 1000 ounces of fair gilt plate presented to Monsieur Benny Couzen, ambassador from the Princes of the Union, for a chain of gold, and a medal of gold of his Majesty's picture, bestowed upon the secretary of the said ambassador, whereof formerly paid the sum of 200*l.* By writ, dated 3rd of April, 1620 . . . . . £. *s.* *d* 60 0 0

*John Acton, Goldsmith.* } *3rd of November.* — By order, dated 27th of October, 1620. To JOHN ACTON, goldsmith, the sum of 210*l.*, for 600 ounces of gilt plate, to be presented, in his Majesty's name, to the confessor of the Conde de Gondomar, ambassador extraordinary from the King of Spain, the same to be after defalked and allowed, upon account thereof to be rendered, and examination to be taken, of the weight, assay, sort, and fashion of the said plate, by the officers of the Jewel-house. By writ, dated 16th of October, 1620 . . . . . 210 0 0

*John Acton, Goldsmith.* } *13th of November.*—By order, dated 9th of November, 1620. To JOHN ACTON, goldsmith, the sum of 146*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*, for the present supply and provision of a chain of gold, of the value of 100 marks or thereabouts, and a medal of his Majesty's picture, of the value of 20 nobles, or thereabouts, to be presented, in his Majesty's name, to Monsieur Daniel Felyn, a gentleman of Almayn, sent from the Princes of the Union, and for supply of another chain and medal. of like value, to be presented to a gentleman that presented a horse from the Duke Radgevill, of Poland, to be hereafter defalked and allowed, upon account thereof to be rendered, and examination taken, of the several weights, assay, and fashion of the chains and medals aforesaid, by the officers of the Jewel-house. By writ, dated the 4th of November, 1620 . . . . . 146 13 4

*John Rowdon, Bagbearer in the Exchequer.* } *15th of November,* 1620.—To JOHN ROWDON, bagbearer in the receipt of the Exchequer, for

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| 1,145 skins of parchment, delivered to the four tellers and other officers of his Majesty's receipt of Exchequer, from the 12th of February, 1619, until the 5th of July, 1620, 47*l.* 14*s.* 2*d.*, at the rate of 10*d.* the skin; for three books of large parchment, bound in leather and embossed, containing 350 skins of parchment—to wit, two of them delivered to Robert Pye, Esquire, the other to Sir Edward Wardour, Knight, at 7*l.* the piece; 21*l.* to Moses Bulman, for masons' work done about the college of Saint Peter; 12*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* to Richard Akers, for waxlights and candles spent there, attending his Majesty's principal Secretary and others at sundry times, and for brooms and making clean the said Treasury, called *Sanctus Sanctorum;* 16*s.* 8*d.* to Richard Akers, for carrying the keys, with fines and other records remaining in the custody of the Lords Commissioners and Chamberlains of the said Exchequer, for the Terms of Easter and Trinity, 6*s.* 8*d.* In all . . . . . | 82 | 10 | 10 |

*John Acton, Goldsmith.* } *23rd of November.*—By order, dated 22nd of November, 1620. To JOHN ACTON, goldsmith, the sum of 280*l.*, for the present supply of 800 ounces of fair gilt plate, at 7*s.* the ounce, to be presented, in his Majesty's name, to the ambassador sent from the Marquis of Brandenburgh, to be hereafter defalked and allowed, upon account thereof to be rendered, and examination taken, of the weight, sort, and fashion of the said plate, by the officers of the Jewel-house. By writ, dated 21st of November, 1620 . . . . . 280 0 0

*Sir Thomas Wilson, Keeper of the Records at Whitehall.* } By order, dated 21st of November, 1620. To Sir THOMAS WILSON, Knight, keeper of his Majesty's papers and records at Whitehall, the sum of 100*l.*, in part of payment of the sum of 400*l.*, by way of reward for his extraordinary service and attendance in the said office, with his clerks and servants, for his Majesty's special service, for many years past, for translating,

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| abridging, collecting, and transcribing divers and sundry business, for his Majesty's service, at sundry times, until the end of February last, 1629, and for sundry other his charges and expenses during the said time, being in full satisfaction of all his former demands, whereof formerly paid unto him 200*l.* By two general writs, dated 6th of November, 1618, and the last of July, 1618 . . . . . | 100 | 0 | 0 |

*Patrick Ruthen, Prisoner in the Tower.*

*27th of November.*—By order, dated 22nd of November, 1620. To PATRICK RUTHEN, prisoner in the Tower, the sum of 100*l.*, parcel of his yearly allowance of 200*l.*, for apparel, books, and other necessaries, over and above such other allowances as are to be paid to the Lieutenant of the Tower for his diet, payable quarterly, and due for the half year ended at the feast of the Annunciation of the Blessed Virgin Mary, 1619. By writ, dated the 26th of July, 1618 . . . . . 100 0 0

*Philip Burlamachi, for the Defence of the Palatinate.*

*7th of December.*—By order, dated 6th of December, 1620. By virtue of his Majesty's letters of Privy Seal, dated 16th day of October last, 1620. That you deliver and pay of such his Majesty's treasure as hath been paid into his Majesty's receipt, and remaineth in your charge, of the voluntary offer and contribution money paid by the Lords and others of his Majesty's Privy Council, and of sundry others of the nobility and well-affected subjects of the better sort, towards the just and lawful defence of the palatinate of the Rhine, being the hereditary patrimony of his Majesty's dear son-in-law and his grandchildren, who hath been of late hostilely invaded, and is in part usurped by strangers, unto PHILIP BURLAMACHI, of London, merchant, the sum of 10,000*l.*, to be issued by him for the service aforesaid . . . . . 10000 0 0

£. s. d.

*Sir Albert Moreton, Knight.* 19*th of December,* 1620.—After our hearty commendations. Whereas there is due to be paid unto Sir ALBERT MORETON, Knight, the sum of 100*l.*, for blacks and mournings, for himself and his servants, for the funeral of the late Queen Anne, in the time of his late agency with the Princes of the Union in Germany, like as other his Majesty's agents in foreign parts had; and forasmuch as the said Sir Albert Moreton is now, by his Majesty's commandment, forthwith to repair as agent again with the said Princes, and is to have allowance of that 100*l.*, with other monies he is now to receive from his Majesty, and as we are informed there is no Privy Seal as yet procured for the same, and his employment is of such haste and speed that he cannot stay until a Privy Seal be procured from his Majesty; these are therefore, in the mean time, to will and require you to cause payment to be made forthwith unto the said Sir Albert Moreton of the said 100*l.*, the teller taking his acquittance for the same, and hereafter there shall be procured, with all convenient speed, a Privy Seal for the same from his Majesty, both for your and the teller's indemnity, and this shall be your warrant. This 18th of December, 1620 . . . . . 100 0 0

*To our loving Friends, Robert Pye, Esquire, Sir Edward Warder, Knight, the Tellers of the Exchequer, and other his Majesty's Officers whom it shall concern.*

*Sir Lewes Lewknor, Knight, Master of the Ceremonies.* 23*rd of December.*—By order, dated 29th of January, 1620. To Sir LEWES LEWKNOR, Knight, the sum of 300*l.*, for the charges of many coaches to be provided by him for the entertainment of the Marquis de Cadinett, ambassador extraordinary from the French King, and his retinue, in his passage from Dover to London, for which a Privy Seal should be procured; these are, therefore, to require you, upon the cancelling of the

said letter, to take allowance, by virtue of this our warrant, of the said sum of 300*l.* so issued to the said Sir Lewes Lewknor, to be taken to him in part of the sum of 659*l.*, which is and will be due—to wit, for the charges of coaches to fetch the said ambassador and his company from Dover, and for their return, and for 12 days' stay here, the sum of 577*l.*, and for the charges and attendance of the said master of the ceremonies upon the said ambassador, the sum of 82*l.*, amounting, in all, to the said sum of 659*l.*, appearing by a bill of particulars, subscribed by the Lord Chamberlain of his Majesty's Household, for issuing and allowance of which said sum of 300*l.*, with his acquittance, shall be your sufficient warrant and discharge therein. By writ, dated the 8th of January, 1620 . . . . . £. s. d. 300 0 0

*Sir Marmaduke Darrell, Cofferer of the King's Household.*

28*th of December.*—By order, dated 28th of December, 1620. To Sir MARMADUKE DARRELL, Knight, cofferer of his Majesty's household, the sum of 1,500*l.*, to be by him disbursed towards the defraying of the charges of the diet and entertainment of the Marshal de Cadinett, ambassador extraordinary sent from the French King, and of his retinue. By writ, dated 24th of December, 1620 . . . . . 1500 0 0

*Artificers, in part of 400l. for a privy Barge for his Majesty, against the Parliament.*

6*th of January.*—By order, dated 5th of January, 1620. To JOHN DE CRITES, his Majesty's serjeant painter, CLEMENT CHAPMAN, joiner, MAXIMILIAN COLT, carver, and WILLIAM BOURDMAN, his Majesty's locksmith, the sum of 200*l.*, in part of 400*l.*, to be taken to them by way of imprest towards the charge of making a privy barge for his Majesty's service this next Parliament. By writ, dated 23rd of December, 1620 . . . . . 200 0 0

*Sir Robert Amstruther, Knight, sent to the King of Denmark.* By order, dated the 2nd of January, 1620. To Sir ROBERT AMSTRUTHER, Knight, appointed to be sent in special service to the King of Denmark, the sum of 1,000*l.* for his charges in that journey, to be taken to him without account, imprest, or other charge to be set upon him, his executors, administrators, or assigns, for the same, or any part thereof. By writ, dated 28th of December last, 1620 . . . . . 1000 0 0

*John Acton, Goldsmith.* 16*th of January.*—By order, dated 13th of January, 1620. To JOHN ACTON, goldsmith, the sum of 312*l.*, for the provision of divers chains of gold and medals for his Majesty's service, as followeth—to wit, for one chain of gold, of the value of 200*l.*, or thereabouts, with a medal of his Majesty's picture, of the value of 10*l.*, or thereabouts, to be presented to Monsieur le Clarke, secretaire du Cabinet to his Majesty's good brother the French King; and another chain of gold, of 100 marks value or thereabouts, with a like medal, of 20 nobles, or thereabouts, to be presented to Monsieur Villetraine, secretary to the Marshal de Cadinett, extraordinary ambassador from the French King; and another chain of gold, of 30*l.* value, or thereabouts, with a like medal, of 66*s.* 8*d.* value, or thereabouts, to be presented to Monsieur Parmentier, maître d'hôtel to the said Marshal de Cadinett, amounting, in all, to the said 320*l.*, or thereabouts, to be hereafter defalked and allowed, upon account thereof to be rendered, and examination taken, of the several weight, assay, sort, and fashion of the chains and medals aforesaid, by the officers of his Majesty's Jewel-house. By writ, dated 11th of January, 1620 . . . . . 320 0 0

*John Macola, one of his Majesty's Physicians.* 26*th of January.*—By order, dated 25th of January, 1620. To JOHN MACOLA, Esquire, one

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| of his Majesty's physicians in ordinary, the sum of 25*l.*, parcel of his yearly allowance of 100*l.*, by way of board-wages, and in lieu of his diets, payable quarterly during his life, and due for the quarter ended at the feast of the Birth of our Lord God last past, 1620. By writ, dated the last of September, 1620 . . . . . | 25 | 0 | 0 |
| *Lord Digby, Ambassador Extraordinary to the Archduke.* — *14th of February.*—By order, dated 12th of February, 1620. To JOHN, LORD DIGBY, whom his Majesty hath appointed to go as his ambassador extraordinary to the Archduke, the sum of 3,000*l.*, which his Majesty hath allotted unto him for that service, without account, imprest, or other charge to be set upon him or his assigns for the same, or for any part or parcel thereof. By writ, dated 6th of February, 1620 . . . | 3000 | 0 | 0 |
| *Mary Gargrave, Maid of Honour to the late Queen.* — *15th of February.*—By order, dated 7th of February, 1620. To MARY GARGRAVE, late one of the maids of honour to his Majesty's late dearest consort, Queen Anne, deceased, the sum of 300*l.*, in part of payment of 1,000*l.*, to be taken to her as of his Majesty's free gift and reward. By writ, dated 14th of January, 1619 . . . . . | 300 | 0 | 0 |
| *David Ramsey, Clockmaker.* — *8th of March.*—By order, dated this 23rd of February, 1620. By virtue of his Majesty's letters of Privy Seal, dated 2nd of April, 1618. That you deliver and pay, of such his Majesty's treasure as remaineth in your charge, unto DAVID RAMSEY the sum of 32*l.* 10*s.*, being the remainder of 132*l.* 10*s.*, for making a clock and for mending divers and sundry watches and clocks, to be taken to him in full satisfaction for the said clock and works done by him, &c. . . | 32 | 10 | 0 |

## ORDER BOOK. JAMES I., 1621.

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Sir Lewes Lewknor.* } *20th of April.*—By order, dated this 10th of April, 1621. To Sir LEWES LEWKNOR, Knight, master of the ceremonies, the sum of 120*l.*, in part of 362*l.*, for the charge of coaches appointed by his Majesty's direction to attend the Baron of Dona, extraordinary ambassador from the King of Bohemia, appearing by his bill of the particulars thereof, signed and allowed by the Earl of Pembroke, Lord Chamberlain of his Majesty's Household, and Sir George Calvert, Knight, one of his Majesty's principal Secretaries of State. By letters patent, dated 7th of November, 1605 . . . . . | 120 | 0 | 0 |
| *Sir Francis Nethersole, Knight.* } *8th of June.*—By order, dated 8th of June, 1621. To Sir FRANCIS NETHERSOLE, Knight, lately sent by his Majesty as agent with the Princes of the Union in Germany, as well the sum of 120*l.* for the transportation of himself, four servants, and their baggage from Spain to Custrine, by the way of Dresden and Magdeburg; as also 100*l.* for postage of letters, intelligences, and other secret services, from the 25th of December, 1620, until the 25th of March following, being three months; and the sum of 110*l.* for the transportation of himself, four servants, and baggage, from Custrine to London, appearing by three several bills of the particulars subscribed by him, and allowed by Sir George Calvert, Knight, one of his Majesty's principal Secretaries of State. By writ, dated 23rd of September, 1619 . . . . . | 330 | 0 | 0 |
| *Sir Henry Wotton, Knight, Ambassador to the Emperor of Germany and the Dukes of Saxony and Bavaria.* } *26th of July.*—By order, dated this 24th of July, 1621. To Sir HENRY WOTTON, Knight, his Majesty's late ambassador extraordinary with the Em- | | | |

peror of Germany and the Dukes of Saxony and Bavaria, the Princes of the Union, the sum of 460*l.* upon his diets, at 4*l.* per day, for the months of November, December, and January, 1620, containing 92 days. By writ, dated 23rd of July, 1621. [*And several other entries relating to this business.*] . . . . . 460 0 0

*Sir Edward Herbert, Knight, his Majesty's Ambassador to the French King.*

By order, dated 14th of July, 1621. To Sir EDWARD HERBERT, Knight, his Majesty's ambassador resident with the French King, the sum of 387*l.*, for extraordinary disbursements made by him in a journey by his Majesty's appointment to the French court, then being at Tours, and shortly after at Poictiers, &c., and for intelligences, conveyance of letters, and other secret services, during the said journey, appearing by his bill, subscribed and allowed by Sir Robert Naunton, Knight, his Majesty's principal Secretary. By writ, dated 8th of May, 1619 . . . . . 387 0 0

*Michael Chambers, Messenger.*

29*th of August,* 1621.—MICHAEL CHAMBERS, one of the messengers of his Majesty's chamber in ordinary, asketh allowance for being sent in haste, by the commandment of the Right Honourable Viscount Mandeville, Lord High Treasurer of England, with letters for his Majesty's service, from Whitehall to Theobalds, and staid there one night, and so returned back to Whitehall with answer; and also being sent another time, by the like commandment, from the said Lord Treasurer, with other letters for his Majesty's service, from Whitehall to Sir John Bingley, Knight, at his house near Uxbridge, in the county of Middlesex, and there delivered the said letters, and so returned back to Whitehall with answer; and also for being sent another time, by the like commandment, from Whitehall, with more letters for his Majesty's service, to Sir Marma-

duke Darrell, Knight, cofferer to his Majesty, at his house at Fulmer, in the county of Bucks, and there delivered the said letters, and returned back again to Whitehall with answer; and also for being sent another time, by the like commandment, from Whitehall, with other letters for his Majesty's service, to Sir John Higham, Knight, at his house at Burham, in the county of Suffolk, and there delivered the said letters, and returned to Whitehall with answer; for all which journeys, and his charges, pains, and travail therein, the said Michael Chambers humbly prayeth allowance, to be rated by the Worshipful Robert Pye, Esquire, and to be paid by one of the tellers of his Majesty's receipt at Westminster. [*Many entries of the above nature appear in these books.*]. 6 0 0

*Sir George Chaworth, Ambassador to the Archduchess of Austria.*

18*th of September.*—By order, dated 17th of September, 1621. To Sir GEORGE CHAWORTH, Knight, one of the gentlemen of his Majesty's chamber, appointed by his Majesty to be his ambassador extraordinary to his good sister the Infanta Archduchess of Austria, to condole for the decease of his Majesty's late brother, the Archduke of Austria, the sum of 1,000*l.*, for the better furnishing himself for this service, and for defraying the charge of his transportation, and sending of letters, over and above his allowance of 5 marks per day for his entertainment, without any account, imprest, or other charge, to be set upon him, or his assigns, for the same, or for any part thereof. By writ, dated 10th of September, 1621 . . . . . 1000 0 0

## ORDER BOOK. JAMES I., 1622.

---

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| *John Macola, Physician.* } 19*th of April,* 1622.—To JOHN MACOLA, Esquire, one of the physicians in ordinary of the Lord the King, 25*l.*, parcel of his annuity of 100*l.*, for his board wages, payable at the four yearly terms, due for the quarter ending at the feast of the Annunciation of the Blessed Mary the Virgin. By writ, dated 30th September, 1620 . . . . . | 25 | 0 | 0 |
| *Richard Zouch.* } 30*th April,* 1622.—To RICHARD ZOUCH, Doctor of Civil Law, and lecturer thereof in the academy at Oxford, for his fee at 40*l.* yearly, due to him for the quarter ending at the feast of the Annunciation of the Blessed Virgin Mary, in the 20th year of King James . . . . . | 10 | 0 | 0 |
| *Oxford University.* } To the UNIVERSITY OF OXFORD, for an annuity of 13*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*, for the lecture on theology, founded by Margaret, late Countess of Richmond and Derby, for the half-year ending at the feast of the Annunciation of the Blessed Virgin Mary aforesaid . | 6 | 13 | 4 |
| To the UNIVERSITY, for an annuity of 10*l.*, by gift of the late King Henry VII., due for the said year, at the said feast . . . . . | 5 | 0 | 0 |
| *Thomas Read.* } 1*st May,* 1622.—To THOMAS READ, Esquire, secretary of the Latin tongue to the Lord the King, for his annual fee of 80*l.*, for one quarter of a year . . . . . | 20 | 0 | 0 |
| *Hans Poppleman.* } 2*nd May,* 1622.—To HANS POPPLEMAN, late one of the master cooks to the | | | |

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| late Lady the Queen Anne, for his annuity of 50*l.*, due for one quarter of a year . . . . . | 12 | 10 | 0 |
| *Gray's Inn.* } 6*th May*, 1622.—To the treasurer, students, and fellows of the house called Gray's Inn, for their annuity, at 6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*, for the yearly salary of one chaplain there, due to them for the said year, ending at the feast of the Annunciation aforesaid . . . . . | 3 | 6 | 8 |
| *Geoffrey Crewes.* } 8*th of May*, 1622.—To GEOFFREY CREWES, the fifer, for his fee, at 12*d.* per day, and 16*l.* 2*s.* 6*d.* yearly for his livery, due to him for one quarter of a year . . . . . | 8 | 11 | 10½ |
| *Richard Thorne.* } To RICHARD THORNE, the drum player, for his fee, at 12*d.* per day, due to him for one quarter of a year . . . . . | 4 | 11 | 3 |
| *Edward Grimston.* } 10*th of May*, 1622.—To EDWARD GRIMSTON, serjeant to the House of Commons, 37*l.* 13*s.* 6*d.*, as a reward for the expenses incurred at the meeting of the knights and burgesses at the same last Parliament. By writ, dated 6th November, 1608 | 37 | 13 | 6 |
| *Eton College.* } 13*th of May*, 1622.—To the provost and fellows of ETON COLLEGE, for their annuity, at 42*l.* per annum, for divers pensions issuing from divers late monasteries, for the said year, ending at the feast of the Annunciation of the Blessed Virgin Mary, in the 20th year of the reign of King James . . . . . | 21 | 0 | 0 |
| *Saint Margaret's, London.* } To the wardens of the church of SAINT MARGARET, LONDON, for their annuity, at 21*l.* 4*s.* 8*d.* yearly, for alms to the poor there, due to them for the said year, ending at the feast of the Annunciation of the Blessed Virgin Mary, in the 20th year of the reign of King James . . . . . | 10 | 12 | 4 |

| | | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| *Thomas Masters.* | 14*th May*, 1622.—To THOMAS MASTERS, master or warden of the House and Church of the New Temple, London, for his annuity, at 20*l.* yearly, due to him for half a year, &c. . . . . | 10 | 0 | 0 |
| *Saint George.* | 27*th May*, 1622.—To RICHARD SAINT GEORGE, Knight, otherwise Norroy King at Arms, &c., for his fee, at 20*l.* yearly, due to him for the said year, ending, &c. . . . . | 10 | 0 | 0 |
| *The same.* | To RICHARD SAINT GEORGE, Knight, for his annuity, at 20*l.* yearly, for an increased fee, and due to him for the same year, &c. . . . . | 10 | 0 | 0 |
| *Saint George.* | To HENRY SAINT GEORGE, otherwise Richmond Herald at Arms, for his fee, at 13*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*, due to him, &c. . . . . | 6 | 13 | 4 |
| *Sampson Leonard.* | To SAMPSON LEONARD, otherwise Bluemantle Pursuivant at Arms, for his fee, at 10*l.* yearly, due to him, &c. . . . . | 5 | 0 | 0 |
| *Samuel Thomson.* | To SAMUEL THOMSON, otherwise Windsor Herald at Arms, for his fee, at 13*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* yearly, due to him, &c. . . . . | 6 | 13 | 4 |
| *Augustus Vincent.* | To AUGUSTUS VINCENT, otherwise Rougecroix Pursuivant at Arms, for his fee, at 10*l.* yearly, due to him, &c. . . . . | 5 | 0 | 0 |
| *Ralph Brooke.* | To RALPH BROOKE, otherwise York Herald at Arms, for his fee, at 13*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* yearly, due to him, &c. . . . . | 6 | 13 | 4 |
| *John Phillpott.* | To JOHN PHILLPOTT, otherwise Rougedragon Pursuivant at Arms, for his yearly fee of 20*l.*, due to him, &c. . . . . | 10 | 0 | 0 |

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| *Henry Chetwin.* } To HENRY CHETWIN, otherwise Chester Herald at Arms, for his fee, at 13*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* yearly, for half a year, &c. . . . . | 6 | 13 | 4 |
| *William Cambden.* } To WILLIAM CAMBDEN, Clarencieux King of Arms, &c., for his yearly fee of 20*l.*, due to him for the said year, ended at the feast of the Annunciation of the Blessed Virgin Mary, in the 20th year of the reign of King James . . . . . | 10 | 0 | 0 |
| *Robert Treswell.* } To ROBERT TRESWELL, otherwise Somerset Herald at Arms, for his fee, at 13*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* yearly, due for half a year, &c. . . . . | 6 | 13 | 4 |
| *Philip Holland.* } To PHILIP HOLLAND, otherwise Portcullis Pursuivant at Arms, for his fee, at 10*l.* yearly, due to him, &c., for half a year . . . . | 5 | 0 | 0 |
| *William Seagar.* } To WILLIAM SEAGAR, Knight, otherwise Garter principal King at Arms, and HENRY CHETWIN, otherwise Chester Herald, 22*l.* 10*s.*, for their several allowances of 100*s.* yearly, allowed to the registrar there, and 10*l.* yearly by them expended for repairs of the House and Office of Arms, payable at the two terms of the year, due for one year, &c. . . . . | 22 | 10 | 0 |
| *John Seringe.* } 29*th March*, 1622.—To JOHN SERINGE, chaplain, called the Dutch chaplain to the late Lady Queen Anne, for his annuity of 50*l.*, payable during his life, at the four terms of the year. By letters patent of the Lord the King, dated the 11th February, in the 17th year of his reign, &c. . . . . | 50 | 0 | 0 |
| *James Maxwell.* } 29*th May*, 1622.—To JAMES MAXWELL, Esquire, gentleman-usher to carry the wand before the Lord the King, at the feast of Saint George, for his fee, at 1*s.* per day, and due to him for the said year, ending at the feast aforesaid . . . . . | 9 | 2 | 0 |

| | | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| *Doctor Burton.* | 31*st May*, 1622.—To WILLIAM BURTON, Doctor of Medicinal Jurisprudence, and lecturer thereof in the academy at Cambridge, for his annual fee of 40*l.*, due for one quarter, &c. . . . | 10 | 0 | 0 |
| *George Sheeres, Apothecary.* | 6*th June*, 1622.—To GEORGE SHEERES, providing perfumes for the King's use, for his yearly fee of 13*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*, due, &c. | 6 | 13 | 4 |
| *Sir Oliver Cromwell, and Henry, his Son.* | 8*th June*, 1622.—To Sir OLIVER CROMWELL, Knight, and HENRY, his son, Keepers of Waybridge Forest, for their fee of 20*l.* yearly, due, &c. . . . . | 10 | 0 | 0 |
| *Doctor Rivers.* | To THOMAS RIVERS, Doctor of Laws, the King's Advocate-General for ecclesiastical and maritime causes, for his annual fee of 20*l.*, due, &c. | 10 | 0 | 0 |
| *Sir John Finnett.* | 8*th June*, 1622.—To Sir JOHN FINNETT, Knight, assistant to Lewes Lewknor, master of the ceremonies, for his annual fee of 10*l.*, due to him for a year and a half, &c. . . . . | 15 | 0 | 0 |
| *Anthony Clowes.* | 25*th of June*, 1622. — To ANTHONY CLOWES, assistant to Alexander Stevenson, Esquire, one of the pages of the King's bedchamber, and Barbara his wife, 100*l.* yearly, allowed upon consideration of surrendering a previous annuity, due, &c. . . . | 50 | 0 | 0 |
| *John Boues.* | 26*th June*, 1622.—To JOHN BOUES, master of the grammar-school at Southwell, for his annuity of 10*l.*, due, &c. . . . . | 5 | 0 | 0 |
| *Thomas Domvyle and others.* | 27*th June*, 1622.—To THOMAS DOMVYLE, RICHARD MASSINGBEREAD, EDWARD AMIES, NICHOLAS THOMPSON, SAMUEL HULL, JOHN DAY, READ WILDGOOSE, THOMAS GIBBES, HENRY BROWNE, WILLIAM RUSSELL, RICHARD | | | |

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| NORRIS, and JOHN SALISBURY, Poor Knights of Windsor, 4*l.* 11*s.* 3*d.*, for their annuities, at 12*d.* per day, due for one quarter of the year, ending at the feast of the Nativity of Saint John the Baptist, in the 20th year of the reign of King James . . . . . | 54 | 15 | 0 |
| *Henry Wicks.* 1*st July*, 1622.—To HENRY WICKS, Gentleman, paymaster of the King's works, 702*l.* 18*s.* by him expended for payment of certain works now being done in the quarry at the isle of Portland, in the county of Dorset, for the more speedy obtaining stone for building the King's house, called the banqueting-house, at Whitehall, and for other works there to be done. By writ, dated the 12th July, 1621 . . . . . | 702 | 18 | 0 |
| *The Queen of Bohemia.* 4*th July*, 1622.—To the LADY ELIZABETH, QUEEN OF BOHEMIA, wife of the Most Illustrious Frederick, King of Bohemia, and Prince Elector Palatine of the Rhine, &c., for her annuity of 2,000*l.*, due, &c. . . . . | 600 | 0 | 0 |
| *Edward Grimston.* 10*th July*, 1622.—To EDWARD GRIMSTON, Serjeant-at-Arms, attendant on the Speaker of the House of Commons, for his fee, at 12*d.* per day, due to him for the quarter of the year ending at the feast of the Nativity of Saint John the Baptist . . . | 4 | 11 | 3 |
| *Benjamin Johnson.* 16*th July*, 1622. — To BENJAMIN JOHNSON, Gentleman, for his annuity at 66*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*, due to him for the same year, ending at the feast of the Annunciation of the Blessed Virgin Mary, in the 20th year of the reign of King James . . . . | 33 | 6 | 8 |
| *The Master and Wardens of the White Bakers.* 17*th July*, 1622.—To the MASTER AND WARDENS OF THE BAKERS, called White Bakers | | | |

of London, for their perpetuity of 4*l.* 8*s.* 2*d.*, for the annual rent of a messuage in Houndsditch, called the sign of the Fiery Ball, due for two years, &c. . . . . £. s. d. 8 16 4

*Patrick Young.* } *2nd August,* 1622. — To PATRICK YOUNG, the King's librarian, appointed by the Lord the King to search in all churches of this his realm of England for old manuscripts and ancient records, and to take extracts therefrom for the Lord the King, 100*l.* imprest, towards his expenses in the service aforesaid. By writ, dated the 30th July, 1622 . . . . . 100 0 0

*Philip Burlamachi and Philip Jacobson, Merchants.* } *25th of October.*—By order, dated 26th of July, 1622. By virtue of his Majesty's letters of Privy Seal, dated the 30th of January last, 1621. That you deliver and pay of such treasure and monies as have been paid into the receipt, as a voluntary contribution of his Majesty's subjects towards the just and lawful defence of the Palatinate, being the hereditary patrimony of his Majesty's dearest son-in-law and his grandchildren, which hath of late been hostilely invaded, and is still for the greatest part forcibly detained from them, the defence fence whereof his Majesty hath now taken into his own hands, unto Philip Burlamachi and Philip Jacobson, merchants, the sum of 1,250*l.*, to be by them made over by exchange unto the Lord Chicester, his Majesty's ambassador with the Emperor and Princes of Germany, to be by him employed for the pay of his Majesty's forces in the Palatinate. By writ aforesaid . . . . . 1250 0 0

*Captain Meysey, Keeper of the Gatehouse.* } *31st of October.* — By order, dated 29th of October, 1622. To WILLIAM MEYSEY, Gentleman, sometimes keeper of his Majesty's prison in Westminster, called the Gatehouse, the sum of 10*l.*, in part of 113*l.* 10*s.*,

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| due for the diet, lodging, and other charges of the Lady Julian Yorke, wife to Sir John Yorke, Knight, who was committed close prisoner to his custody, when he was keeper of the said prison, by the Lords of the Privy Council, from the 5th of November, 1611, until the 13th of October, 1613, for which he is yet unpaid, of which sum he hath lately received 83*l.* 10*s.* By writ, dated 28th of May, 1608 . . | 10 | 0 | 0 |

*Sir Edward Herbert, Ambassador to the French King.* — *20th of November.*—By order, dated 13th of November, 1622. To Sir EDWARD HERBERT, Knight, his Majesty's ambassador resident with the French King, the sum of 400*l.*, in full of 495*l.*, for extraordinary disbursements made by him in a journey from Paris unto the French King, at the siege of Saint Jean d'Angela, and after into Cognac; as also for intelligences, conveyance of letters, and other secret services, for three months—to wit, from the last of April until the 1st of August, 1621, appearing by his bill of demand, subscribed by Sir George Calvert, Knight, one of his Majesty's principal Secretaries of State. By writ, dated 24th of June last, 1622 . . . . . 400 0 0

*Philip, Earl of Montgomery.* — *27th of November.*—MEMORANDUM.—By order, dated 2nd of August, 1622, and entered 5th of September following, containing the sum of 500*l.* To the Right Honourable PHILIP, EARL OF MONTGOMERY, in full of 1,800*l.*, and for a large chain of fair orient pearls, delivered by way of sale to his Majesty's own hands, for which his Majesty is pleased to allow unto him the said sum of 1,800*l.* without account, imprest, or other charge, &c. There is now paid, in full payment . . . . . 180 0 0

*George Fouch, Messenger of the Exchequer.* — *5th of December.*—To GEORGE FOUCH, one of the messengers of the Exchequer, for his travail

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| and charges for riding in his Majesty's service, with one writ of vendicione exponas, out of the office of his Majesty's First Fruits, directed to Sir Ames Banfield, Sir Thomas Drew, and Master John Drake, Esquire, or either of them, for the sale of the goods of the late Lord Bishop of Exeter, and there staid for the execution thereof the space of eight days. By general writ current . . . . . | 6 | 13 | 4 |

*Morgan Coleman.* } *13th of December.*—By order, dated 3rd of December, 1622. To MORGAN COLEMAN, the sum of 100*l.*, in part of 250*l.*, as of his Majesty's princely Grace's free gift and bounty, in consideration of making two large beautiful tables, standing in his Majesty's privy lodgings at Whitehall, and for making many of the genealogical tables for his Majesty's honour and service, without account, imprest, or other charge, to be set upon him for the same or any part thereof. By writ, dated 10th of August, 1622. . . . . 100 0 0

*George Herriott, Jeweller.* } *24th of December.*—By order, dated 19th of December, 1622. To GEORGE HERRIOTT, Esquire, his Majesty's jeweller, as well the sum of 900*l.*, for a jewel of gold, made and delivered to his Majesty's own hands, at New Year's tide last past, as also the sum of 800*l.*, for certain other small jewels, by him provided and delivered unto his Majesty's own hand, at several prices of receipt, whereof being testified by John Murray, Esquire, one of the grooms of his Majesty's bedchamber, with workmanship about his Majesty's own watch, ring, &c., without imprest, account, or other thing, to be set upon him, or his assigns, for the same, or for any part thereof. By writ, dated 23rd of May, 1622 . . 1700 0 0

*Lord Chichester.* } *20th of January.*—By order, dated 17th of January, 1622. by virtue of his Ma-

jesty's letters of privy seal, dated 18th of February last, 1621. That whereas, by virtue of his Majesty's letters of privy seal, dated 30th of July last, 1622, there was paid unto Philip Burlamachi and Philip Jacobson, merchants, the sum of 1,549*l.* 15*s.* 1*d.*, for satisfaction of so much paid in Germany to the Right Honourable ARTHUR, LORD CHICHESTER, Baron of Belfast, late his Majesty's ambassador extraordinary with the Emperor and Princes of Germany, to be defalked upon his Lordship's entertainment, as by the said privy seal doth appear; that you therefore deliver and pay of such his Majesty's treasure as remaineth in your charge, unto the said Lord Chichester, as well the sum of 358*l.* 12*s.* 1*d.*, which, together with the said sum of 1,549*l.* 15*s.* 1*d.*, now defalked, will make up the full sum of 1,908*l.* 7*s.* 2*d.*, due unto his Lordship for the charges of his transportations from London to Manheim, together with charges of guides, convoys, and rewards, with other extraordinary expenses on the way, between the 3rd of May, 1622, and the 30th of the same; as also the sum of 1641*l.* 7*s.* 11*d.*, in part of 3,279*l.* 18*s.* 4*d.*, for the like charges of his transportation from Manheim to London, for intelligences, especials, and rewards, during the whole time of his employment, for guides, convoys, rewards, and all other extraordinary charges and expenses during the time of his said embassage, from the said 30th of May, 1622, until he came to his Majesty's presence, being the 5th day of November last, appearing by two several bills of demands, subscribed by his Lordship, and allowed by Sir George Calvert, Knight, one of his Majesty's principal Secretaries of State; both which sums, of 358*l.* 12*s.* 1*d.* and 1,641*l.* 7*s.* 11*d.*, making in the whole the sum of 2,000*l.*, are for the use of Philip Burlamachi and Philip Jacobson, merchants, in lieu of so much appointed to them. By privy seal, dated 25th of October last, for satisfaction of the like sum paid to the said Lord Chichester at Frankfort, which is now defalked out of his Lordship's said bills of allowance. . . . . 2000 0 0

£. s. d.

*John Dickenson.* } 11*th of February.*—By order, dated 21st of January, 1622. To JOHN DICKENSON, Esquire, lately employed as secretary to assist Sir Richard Weston, Knight, late his Majesty's ambassador extraordinary with the infanta Archduchess of Austria, the sum of 100*l.*, upon his allowance of 40*s.* per day for 50 days, begun the 11th of August last, 1622, and ended 29th of September following, inclusive, being the day of his return to his Majesty's presence. By writ, dated 15th of April last, 1622 . . . . . £. s. d. 100 0 0

*William Owen, Messenger.* } 26*th of February.*—To WILLIAM OWEN, one of the messengers of his Majesty's chamber, being employed by warrant of the right worshipful Sir Thomas Coventry, Knight, his Majesty's Attorney-General, for the apprehending of Robert Pountney, of Broomesham, in the county of Wilts, for his Majesty's special service. By general writ current . . 6 6 8

*Herbert Carlisle.* } 27*th of February.*—By order, dated 25th of February, 1622. To HERBERT CARLISLE, the sum of 100*l.*, as of his Majesty's free gift, for his charges and reward for certain choice hounds by him provided and brought from the northern parts for his Majesty's recreation in hunting, the said sum to be taken to him without account, imprest, or other charge to be set upon him for the same. By writ, dated 20th day of February, 1622 . . . . . 100 0 0

*Treasurer of the Navy.* } 28*th of February.*—By order, dated 25th of February, 1622. To Sir WILLIAM RUSSELL, Knight, Treasurer of his Majesty's Navy, the sum of 6,613*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*, in prest, for the present supplying with men and other necessaries of eight of his Majesty's ships, named the Saint George, Saint Andrew, Swiftsure, Defiance, Vanguard, Rainbow, Bonadventure,

and Antelope, and of two pinnaces, named the Charles and the Seven Stars, appointed to be set forth to the seas in warlike manner, to be completely manned with the number of 1,945 men, to be employed by the space of five months upon special service to the coast of Spain, appearing by an estimate, amongst other charges thereof, subscribed by the Lord High Admiral of England and the Commissioners of the Navy. By writ, dated the last of January, 1622 . . 6613 6 8

£. s. d.

*Sir William Jones, Sir Dudley Digges, Sir Thomas Penruddock, Sir James Perrott, Sir Nathaniel Rich, Doctor Price, and Thomas Crew.*

*5th of March,*—By order, dated 27th of February, 1622. To Sir WILLIAM JONES, Sir DUDLEY DIGGES, Sir THOMAS PENRUDDOCK, Sir JAMES PERROTT, and Sir NATHANIEL RICH, Knights, THEODORE PRICE, Doctor of Divinity, and THOMAS CREW, Esquire, late employed as his Majesty's commissioners with others of and in the realm of Ireland, to each of them the sum of 186*l.* upon their several entertainments of 30*s.* per day for 124 days, begun the 25th of October last, 1622, inclusive, and ended 26th of February following, 1622, exclusive, on which day they were dismissed of their said employment by the Lords of his Majesty's Most Honourable Privy Council at Whitehall. By writ, dated 18th of March, 1621 . . . . . 1302 0 0

*Sir William Russell, Knight.*

21*st of March.*—By order, dated 10th of March, 1622. To Sir WILLIAM RUSSELL, Knight, Treasurer of the Navy, the sum of 656*l.* 10*s.*, in prest, for the charge as well of 120 extraordinary mariners employed in the ships called the Garland and Adventure, in the transporting of Monsieur Soubieze to Rochelle, as also of the charge of sundry sick men ashore at Malaga, landed there for relief out of the ships employed against the pirates of Algiers, paid by Sign[r] Imperial, by order from Sir Robert

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| Mansel, Knight, Admiral, and the Council of War for that voyage, (not demanded in any former estimate,) amounting in all to 1,148*l.* 10*s.*, the residue thereof to be paid to the victuallers of the navy, appearing by an estimate signed by the Lord Admiral and the Commissioners of the Navy. By writ, dated the 8th of March, 1622 . . . . . | 656 | 10 | 0 |

---

## ORDER BOOK. JAMES I., 1623.

---

*Sir William Seagar.* } 11*th of April.*—By order, dated 4th of April, 1623. To Sir WILLIAM SEAGAR, alias Garter Knight principal King of Arms, the sum of 28*l.* upon his yearly allowance of 7*l.*, payable yearly upon St. George's eve for the escutcheons of arms of the Knights of the order of the Garter, to be set up in his Majesty's chapel at Whitehall, or elsewhere, where the said feast shall be solemnized, on every Saint George's eve and day, and due for four whole years, to end on Saint George's even next. By writ, dated 2nd of July, 1608 . 28 0 0

*Sir William Seagar.* } By order, dated 4th of April, 1623. To Sir WILLIAM SEAGAR, alias Garter Knight principal King of Arms, the sum of 8*l.*, in reward for service by him performed to his Majesty. By general writ, dated 6th of November, 1608 . . . . . 8 0 0

*Sir Walter Aston, Knight.* } By order, dated 8th of April, 1623. To Sir WALTER ASTON, Knight, his Majesty's ambassador resident with the King of Spain, the sum of 150*l.*, by him disbursed for blacks and other necessaries appertaining to mourning for himself and his family upon the occasion of mourning for

the late King of Spain, without account, imprest, or other charge to be set upon him. By writ, dated 6th of June, 1621 . . . . . £. s. d. 150 0 0

*Sir Walter Aston.* By order, dated 8th of April, 1623. To Sir WALTER ASTON, Knight, his Majesty's ambassador resident with the King of Spain, the sum of 137*l.* 10*s.*, for so much disbursed for despatch of a messenger, upon extraordinary service, from Madrid, in Spain, to the Emperor's Court at Vienna, in Germany, to the Lord Digby, being there extraordinary ambassador from his Majesty, appearing by a bill of demand under his hand, subscribed and allowed by Sir George Calvert, Knight, one of his Majesty's principal secretaries. By writ, dated 26th of November, 1619 . . . . . 137 10 0

*Sir Allen Apsley.* 12*th of April.*—By order, dated 4th of April, 1623. To Sir ALLEN APSLEY, Knight, Lieutenant of the Tower of London, the sum of 707*l.* 3*s.* 9*d.*, in part of 5,297*l.* 1*s.* 11*d.*, for the diets and other charges of prisoners remaining under his charge and custody, for two whole years and three quarters of a year, ended at the feast of Saint Michael the Archangel last, 1622, appearing by 11 books of the particulars thereof, subscribed by the Lords and others of his Majesty's Privy Council. By writ, dated 28th of May, 1608 . . . . 707 3 9

*Earl of Bristol.* 22*nd of April.*—By order, dated 19th of April, 1623. To the Right Honourable JOHN, EARL OF BRISTOL, his Majesty's ambassador extraordinary with the King of Spain, the sum of 534*l.*, upon his diets, at 6*l.* per day, by advance, for the months of February and March last, and this present April, 1623, containing 89 days, to be afterwards defalked out of his Lordship's said entertainment. By writ, dated 2nd of June, 1620 . . . 534 0 0

| | | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| *Sir Francis Stewart, Knight.* | By order, dated 23rd of April, 1623. To Sir FRANCIS STEWART, Knight, the sum of 200*l.*, in part of 400*l.*, by way of advance for the better furnishing of himself in a voyage towards Spain, for his Majesty's special occasion; the same to be defalked either out of his pension of 400*l.* per annum, payable out of the receipt of the Exchequer, or out of such allowance as shall be made by his Majesty to Sir William Russell, Knight, Treasurer of the Navy, for his entertainment in his present employment. By writ, dated 19th of April, 1623 . . . . . | 200 | 0 | 0 |
| *Sir John Peyton.* | *7th of May.*—By order, dated 1st of May, 1623. To Sir JOHN PEYTON, Knight, Governor of the Isle of Jersey, the sum of 142*l.*, in part of 284*l.* 17*s.* 5*d.*—to wit, 190*l.* by him disbursed in the mounting of 28 pieces of ordnance, at his own charge, in his Majesty's castles there, and 94*l.* 17*s.* 5*d.* by him likewise disbursed for reparations of sundry castles there, without account, imprest, &c., to be set upon him for the same. By writ, dated 28th of July, 1621 . . . . . | 142 | 0 | 0 |
| *William Dighton.* | *13th of May.*—By order, dated 5th of May, 1623. To WILLIAM DIGHTON, molecatcher in Theobalds Park, the sum of 6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*, parcel of his yearly fee of 13*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*, payable half-yearly, during his Majesty's pleasure, and due for half a year, ended at the feast of the Annunciation of the Virgin Mary last, 1623. By writ, dated 25th of January, 1621 . . . | 6 | 13 | 4 |
| *William Holle.* | *23rd of May.* — By order, dated 20th of May, 1623. To WILLIAM HOLLE, Gentleman, chief graver of his Majesty's mint and seals, the sum of 16*l.* 2*s.* 9*d.*, for making and graving a seal of silver, with his Majesty's arms, crowned and supported, according to the print of the seal of the Court of Wards in England, | | | |

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| for his Majesty's Court of Wards in Ireland, save only with this difference, that under the supporters there be engraven two harps and crowns, and with this his Majesty's title, "Jacobus, Dei gr̃a Magnæ Britanniæ, Franciæ, et Hib̃niæ, Rex, Fidei Defensor," &c., according to the allowance heretofore made for the seal of the Court of Wards in England, as appeareth by a certificate under the hand of Sir Francis Goston, Knight, one of the auditors of the prests. By writ, dated 27th of February last, 1622 . . . . . | 16 | 2 | 9 |
| *Sir John Burghe.* } *30th of May.*—By order, dated 26th of May, 1623. To Sir JOHN BURGHE, Knight, late governor of Franckendale, the sum of 130*l.*, by him disbursed during the time of his employment there upon divers occasions for his Majesty's service, for intelligences, and other secret service, without account, imprest, or other charge to be set upon him or his assigns for the same, or any part thereof. By writ, dated 17th of May, 1623 . . . . . | 130 | 0 | 0 |
| *Henry Wicks.* } *31st of May.*—By order, dated 28th of May, 1623. To HENRY WICKS, Paymaster of the Works, the sum of 500*l.*, in part of 1,000*l.*, parcel of 5,475*l.* 11*s.* 2*d.*, in prest, for the charge of erecting and building of a new chapel and closet, and other convenient rooms thereunto adjoining, at Saint James's House, and the like chapel and rooms at Denmark House, for the use of his Majesty's dearest son Prince Charles, appearing by an estimate thereof made by the officers of the works. By writ, dated 20th of May, 1623 . . . . . | 500 | 0 | 0 |
| *Nicholas Pay, Esquire.* } *5th of June.*—By order, dated 3rd of June, 1623. To NICHOLAS PAY, Esquire, one of his Majesty's clerks of the kitchen, the sum of 2,000*l.*, as parcel of the sum of 3,500*l.*, not to be exceeded in the whole, due for fresh meats and other pro- | | | |

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| visions to be made for the diet of his Majesty's dearly beloved son Prince Charles, and the Infanta of Spain, and the lords and others, their servants and attendants, in their transportation hither from Spain, according to an estimate subscribed by four of the commissioners of the navy. By writ, dated the last of May, 1623 . . . . . | 2000 | 0 | 0 |

*Sir Robert Pye.* } 10*th of June.*—Sir ROBERT PYE, There is a necessity of making present provision for entertainment of the Spanish ambassador Houselie, which it is his Majesty's pleasure to defray; wherefore let present payment be made to Mr. Simon Harvie, who is appointed to take care thereof, the sum of 300*l.*, by way of imprest, upon account for the charge of the ambassador aforesaid; and withal, because the charge of that service may require more monies, &c., there is no doubt but there will come upon his Majesty sundry further charges of like nature, we pray you conceive and draw up a Privy Seal to warrant the issuing of such monies as shall be needful upon all such occasions, that we be not to get the warrant when the money is to be issued; whose Privy Seal we pray you make up presently, that we may get the King's hand to it on Thursday, at his coming to Whitehall, and in the mean time let this letter be warrant to yourself and the tellers for the sum above mentioned, which must necessarily be presently paid; and so we remain,

Your loving friends,

MIDDLESEX.

RICHARD WESTON. 300 0 0

*Simon Harvey, Esquire.* } By order, dated 3rd of July, 1623. By virtue of his Majesty's letters of Privy Seal, dated 28th of June last, 1623. Whereas we have given direction, under our hands, for the payment of 300*l.* to SIMON HARVEY, Esquire, by way of imprest towards the present provision of the entertainment of Don

Juan de Mendoza, Marquis of Inoxosa, or Marquis of Saint Jermyn, lately arrived here, being sent from the King of Spain, as extraordinary ambassador to his Majesty, which hath been accordingly paid by you, Sir William Herrick, Knight, one of the tellers of the receipt of his Majesty's Exchequer, without his Majesty's letters of Privy Seal sued out for the same; that you thereof take allowance, by virtue hereof, of the sa d sum of 300*l.*, so issued to the said Simon Harvey, to be by him accounted for upon his disbursements for the charges of the entertainment of the ambassador aforesaid. By writ, dated as above . . . . . 300 0 0

*Thomas Pott, Master of the Hunt.* — 19*th of June.*—By order, dated 27th of June, 1623. To THOMAS POTT, master of the hunt to his Majesty's dearest son Prince Charles, the sum of 100*l.*, in part of 300*l.*, as well for the provision of hunting-horses and hounds, which he is to deliver as a present from his Majesty to his Majesty's good brother the French King, as also for the like provision of wagons, and other necessaries incident thereunto, together with the charge of his journey, without account, imprest, or other charge to be set upon him. By writ, dated 26th of June, 1623 . . . . . 100 0 0

*Sir William Russell, Knight.* — 20*th of June.*—By order, dated 6th of June, 1623. To Sir WILLIAM RUSSELL, Knight, Treasurer of his Majesty's Navy, the sum of 241*l.* 14*s.*, imprest, for the present defraying of the charges, as well of a ship of 160 tons, or thereabouts, to be presently employed for the transporting of such victuals, along with the fleet now bound for the coast of Spain, for the space of three months, as also of the freight and tonnage of a ship called the Sea-venture, employed likewise into Spain, to transport geldings for the use of his Majesty's dearest son Charles, Prince of Wales, according to a certificate under the hands of the Commis-

sioners for the Navy. By writ, dated 31st of May, 1623 . . . . . £. s. d. 241 14 0

*Peter de Lobo.* By order, dated 19th of June, 1623. To PETER DE LOBO, a Spanish courier, the sum of 50*l.*, which his Majesty is pleased to bestow upon him, in regard of the loss which he lately received, being robbed by thieves upon the way as he was on his journey towards Spain, without account, imprest, or other charge to be set upon him, &c. By writ, dated 14th of June, 1623 . 50 0 0

*Alexander Stafford, Esquire.* *4th of July.*—By order, dated 27th of June, 1623. To ALEXANDER STAFFORD, Esquire, the sum of 1,000*l.*, in full of 5,000*l.*, which his Majesty's dearest son Prince Charles hath charged upon him by exchange from Spain, for and in satisfaction of the like sum, taken up by the said Prince there, without account, imprest, or other charge, to be set upon him, &c. By writ, dated 20th of May, 1623 . . 1000 0 0

*Archibald Hay.* *14th of July.*—By order, dated 10th of July, 1623. To ARCHIBALD HAY, one of his Majesty's chirurgeons, the sum of 300*l.*, as of his Majesty's free gift, for his charges and pains in providing divers chairs and stools for his Majesty's special use, at such times as his Majesty goeth abroad to take the air, or otherwise, without account, imprest, or other charge, to be set upon him, &c. By writ, dated 3rd of February, 1622 300 0 0

*Brian Brooke.* *25th of July.*—By order, dated 10th of July, 1623. To BRIAN BROOKE, the sum of 50*l.*, in reward for special service by him performed to his Majesty. By writ, dated 6th of November, 1608 . . 100 0 0

*William Johnson.* By order, dated 25th of July, 1623. To WILLIAM JOHNSON, keeper of the great

pond, and of the barge and barge-house, together with the island and arbour, &c., at Theobalds Park, the sum of 9*l.* 2*s.* 6*d.*, upon his allowance of 12*d.* per day, payable quarterly during pleasure, to commence from Christmas last, and due for the half-year ended at the feast of the Nativity of Saint John Baptist last, 1623, without account, imprest, &c. By writ, dated 29th of May last, 1623 . . £. *s.* *d.* 9 2 6

*David Ramsey.* } 25*th of July.*—By order, dated 10th of July, 1623. To DAVID RAMSEY, his Majesty's clockmaker, the sum of 100*l.*, in part of 232*l.* 15*s.*, in full satisfaction for certain new works performed in altering and mending his Majesty's clocks at Theobalds, Oatlands, and Westminster, and in making the works belonging to a chain of bells adjoining to the clock at Theobalds, appearing by a bill testified under the hand of John, Viscount Annon, without account, imprest, or other charge to be set upon him for the same. By writ, dated the last of September, 1622 . . . . . 100 0 0

*Sir William Russell, Treasurer of the Navy.* } 23*rd of September.*—By order, dated 14th of August, 1623. To Sir WILLIAM RUSSELL, Knight, Treasurer of the Navy, the sum of 154*l.*, imprest, for the charge, as well of 40 extraordinary mariners that served in the ship called the Adventure, by the space of 42 days, in transporting Monsieur Sibesa to Rochelle, more than was demanded by a former estimate of that charge, as also for the like number of 40 men employed in her by the space of 112 days, in transporting Prince Charles's gentlemen into Spain, appearing by an estimate amongst other charges thereof, subscribed by the Commissioners of the Navy. By writ, dated 9th of August, 1623 . . . . . 154 0 0

*John Williams.* } 13*th of October.*—By order, dated 10th of October, 1623. To JOHN WILLIAMS,

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| Gentleman, keeper of an elephant lately presented unto his Majesty out of Spain, the sum of 67*l.* 10*s.*, parcel of his yearly fee or allowance of 270*l.*, for his charges in feeding, preserving, and keeping of the said elephant, payable quarterly for so long time as he or his assigns shall have the custody thereof; the first payment to begin at Michaelmas last, 1623, and due for the quarter ended at the said feast. By writ of privy seal, dated 5th of September, 1623 . . | 67 | 10 | 0 |
| *Sir Lewes Lewknor.* } *27th of October.*—By order, dated 27th of October, 1623. To Sir LEWES LEWKNOR, Knight, master of the ceremonies, the sum of 170*l.* 15*s.*, for so much by him disbursed in the service of the Marquis of Ynoxosa, Don Carlos de Coloma, and Don Diego de Mendoza, extraordinary ambassadors from the King of Spain, appearing by his bill of the particulars thereof, under his hand, subscribed and allowed by the Right Honourable the Earl of Pembroke, Lord Chamberlain to his Majesty, and Sir George Calvert, Knight, one of his Majesty's principal Secretaries of State. By letters patent, dated 8th of November, 1605 . . . . . | 170 | 15 | 0 |
| *29th of October.*—By order, dated the last of September, 1623. To Sir CORMACK O'NEALE and Sir NEALE O'DONNELL, Knights, and NAIGHTAIN O'DONNELL, Esquire, prisoners in the Tower, the sum of 100*l.*, parcel of their allowances of 200 marks per annum the piece, for and in respect of their apparel, linen, physic, and other necessaries, payable quarterly during pleasure, and due for the quarter ended at the feast of Saint Michael the Archangel last, 1623. By writ of Privy Seal, dated 5th of March, 1621 . . . . . | 100 | 0 | 0 |
| *Michael Chambers and John Goulsborough.* } *12th of November.*—To MICHAEL CHAMBERS and JOHN GOULSBOROUGH, messengers sent by | | | |

£. s. d.

command from the Right Honourable the Earl of Middlesex, Lord High Treasurer of England, from Pissaberry, with warrant of the 13th of September, 1623, to Stantonberry, in the county of Bucks, to bring up five men, and hired five horses, and bore all their charges to London, and from London to Chelsea, by water, three several times, and back again, and from London, by horse, brought them to Hampton Court, by his Lordship's command, where his Lordship discharged them, but with command to bring them to London, in which time they attended the said five men the space of 16 days, and were at all charges for horse-hire, boat-hire, meat, drink, and lodging, and all other charges, 25*l.* in reward—to wit, 20*l.* for charges, and 5*l.* for pains. By warrant of the Lord Treasurer . . . . 25 0 0

*John de Cretes.* } *8th of December.*—By order, dated 2nd of December, 1623. To JOHN DE CRETES, his Majesty's serjeant painter, the sum of 40*l.*, in part of 95*l.*, remainder of 245*l.*, in full satisfaction of the charge of painting and gilding of his Majesty's new privy barge, and of the two barges thereto belonging, appearing by his bill of particulars, over and above the sum of 255*l.*, formerly imprested unto him. By writ, dated 15th of June, 1621 . 40 0 0

*Sir Thomas Edmonds, Treasurer of the Household.* } *24th of December.*—By order, dated 12th of December, 1623. To Sir THOMAS EDMONDS, Knight, treasurer of his Majesty's household, the sum of 300*l.*, for a certain jewel taken of him by his Majesty, without imprest, account, or other charge to be set upon him, &c. By writ of Privy Seal, dated the last of April, 1623 . . . . . 300 0 0

*Michael Oldisworth.* } *2nd of January.*—By order, dated 29th of December, 1623. To MICHAEL OLDISWORTH, Esquire, as well the sum of 400*l.*,

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| to be distributed to several persons, towards the charges of a masque to be performed in his Majesty's Court this Christmas by his Majesty's dearest son, Charles, Prince of Wales; as also the sum of 100*l.* more for the full satisfaction of the arrearage of the expense and charge of a masque performed by his Majesty's said son at Christmas last, to be taken to him without account, imprest, or other charge to be set upon him, his heirs, executors, administrators, or assigns, for the same, or any part thereof. By writ, dated 26th of December, 1623 . . . . . | 500 | 0 | 0 |

*Sir William Russell, Treasurer of the Navy.* } *5th of January.*—By order, dated 27th of October, 1623. To Sir WILLIAM RUSSELL, Treasurer of his Majesty's Navy, the sum of 144*l.* 8*s.*, for the full charge of his Majesty's ship, called the Susan, of London, lately employed, during the space of four months, for transporting of certain horses unto the port of Saint Andrews, in Spain, for the use of his Majesty's dearest son, Charles, Prince of Wales, appointed to be paid at the end of the service, appearing by a bill of the particulars thereof, under the hands of the Commissioners of the Navy. By writ of Privy Seal, dated 16th of April, 1623 . . . . . 144 8 0

*Sir Robert Pye.* } 21*st of January,* 1623.—Sir ROBERT PYE, Whereas, by his Majesty's special commandment, divers poor men are set on work for draining and conveying the water which now overspreadeth divers parts of the great park of Windsor, and thereby making it unfruitful, for defraying of the charge of which work a special Privy Seal is to be obtained from his Majesty, the same being estimated to come to 300*l.*, now for that the labourers must presently be paid for the work already done, or else will give it over, I pray you take order that the sum of 100*l.* be delivered to the bearer, Master William Taylor, paymaster of the works belonging to the honour and castle

of Windsor, by way of imprest, in part of the money to be issued for the works aforesaid, for the present payment of the said workmen for the work already done; and let these letters of mine be the teller's discharge for issuing the money upon this instant necessity till the Privy Seal shall pass for the same. So I commend me heartily unto you, and remain your very loving friend, £. s. d.

MIDDLESEX.

Chelsea, 19th of January, 1623.

*To my very loving Friend, Sir Robert Pye, Knight.* 100 0 0

*William Taylor, Surveyor of the Works.* By order, dated 13th of February, 1623. Whereas the sum of 100*l.* hath been heretofore issued to WILLIAM TAYLOR, Gentleman, surveyor of the works belonging to his Majesty's honour and castle of Windsor, &c., as parcel of 300*l.*, not to be exceeded, for the present trenching of the meadows and other grounds within his Majesty's great park of Windsor, &c., the charge whereof is estimated to amount to the said 300*l.*, as hath appeared by certificate from one Cornelius Vermuyden, who is appointed to direct the workmen and labourers in that work, without his Majesty's special warrant to that purpose, that you therefore take allowance of the said sum of 100*l.* so issued to you, by virtue of these presents, for the causes aforesaid. By writ, dated 11th of February, 1623 . . . . . 100 0 0

*William Lamplough.* 23*rd of January.*—SIR ROBERT PYE, The warrant for defraying the expenses of the French gentlemen now attending the King in his recreation of hawking, is sent to the court for his Majesty's signature, and will be returned within a day or two; in the mean time there is necessity of 300*l.* more to be delivered to Mr. LAMPLOUGH, besides the 200*l.* he hath had already, towards the charge, which I pray you cause to be delivered unto him by way of imprest, and let these letters of mine

be the teller's warrant for payment thereof until the Privy Seal be passed and brought unto you, the necessity of the service so requiring . . . . . £. s. d. 300 0 0

Your very loving friend,

MIDDLESEX.

Chelsea, 26th of January, 1623.

*William Lamplough, Clerk of the Kitchen.* By order, dated 30th of January, 1623. By virtue of his Majesty's letters of Privy Seal, dated 29th of January last, 1623. Whereas I, the Lord Treasurer, have given directions under my hand for the payment of 200*l.* to WILLIAM LAMPLOUGH, Esquire, one of the clerks of his Majesty's kitchen, to provide divers French gentlemen, lately sent unto his Majesty with a present of hawks from the French King, of all necessaries in a journey along with his Majesty to Theobalds, Royston, and Newmarket, they being to reside there for a season to exercise the game of hawking for his Majesty's disport and recreation, whose charges and entertainment his Majesty is pleased to defray, which said 200*l.* hath been accordingly paid by you, without his Majesty's special Privy Seal formally sued out for the same; that you therefore take allowance of the said sum of 200*l.* so issued by you, by virtue of these presents, to be taken to the said Lamplough, imprest, in part of such monies as shall be allowed for the entertainment of the falconers above-mentioned. And, &c. . . . . 200 0 0

*John de Campe.* *28th of January.*—By order, dated 27th of January, 1623. To JOHN DE CAMPE and JOHN DE BOYER, Spaniards, that brought asses out of Spain, to each of them 20*l.*, in reward for their charges and pains taken therein. By writ, dated 6th of November, 1608 . . . . . 40 0 0

*Lady Wattson.* *29th of January.*—By order, dated 28th of September, 1622. By virtue of his

Majesty's letters of Privy Seal, dated 10th of August last, 1622. That you deliver and pay of such monies as shall be paid into the receipt by the Lady WATTSON, late wife and executrix of Sir Thomas Wattson, Knight, late one of the tellers of the receipt of his Majesty's Exchequer, and also his Majesty's receiver of the first fruits and tenths of the clergy, in which the said Sir Thomas Wattson was found indebted at his decease, upon his accounts for the said offices, unto the said Lady Wattson the sum of 2,001*l.* 15*s.* 11½*d.*, which his Majesty is pleased to make allowance of unto her for so much money which the said Sir Thomas did in his lifetime disburse in making and building a brick wall for inclosing of his Majesty's park at Greenwich, in the county of Kent, by his Majesty's special commandment, as hath appeared by a book of the particulars thereof delivered by the said Lady Wattson. And these, &c. . . . . 2001 15 11½

*£. s. d.*

*John Goulsborough.* } 18*th of February.*—To JOHN GOULSBOROUGH, messenger, sent by the Right Honourable the Earl of Middlesex, Lord High Treasurer of England, from Whitehall, with letters for his Majesty's service, three several times to the Court at Windsor, and once from Whitehall to the Court at Theobalds, with like letters for his Majesty's service. In reward, by general writ . . . . . 3 6 8

*Feliciano.* } 27*th of February.*—By order, dated 27th of February, 1623. To FELICIANO, who lately brought unto his Majesty a present of mules from the King of Spain, the sum of 100*l.*, as of his Majesty's free gift and reward, without any account, imprest, or other charge to be set upon him, &c. By writ, dated the 7th of January, 1623 . . . . . 100 0 0

*Sir Lewes Lewknor.* } 2*nd of March.*—By order, dated 24th of February, 1623. To Sir

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| LEWES LEWKNOR, Knight, master of the ceremonies, the sum of 366*l.* 10*s.*, by him disbursed for hire of coaches and other things incident in the attendance of three extraordinary Spanish ambassadors, the Marquis of Ynoxosa, Don Diego de Mendoza, and Don Diego de Messias, appearing by his bill of the particulars thereof, under his hand, subscribed and allowed by the Earl of Pembroke, Lord Chamberlain to his Majesty, and Sir George Calvert, Knight, one of his Majesty's principal secretaries. By letters patent, dated 7th of November, 1605 . . . . . | 366 | 10 | 0 |
| *Robert Carlill.* } 11*th of March.*—By order, dated 9th of March, 1623. To ROBERT CARLILL, one of his Majesty's huntsmen, who hath brought unto his Majesty, from out of the realm of Scotland, certain hounds fit for his Majesty's service, to be employed for his Majesty's disport and recreation, the sum of 100*l.*, as of his Majesty's free gift and princely reward, without account, imprest, or other charge to be set upon him or his assigns for the same, or for any part thereof. By writ, dated 5th of March, 1623 | 100 | 0 | 0 |
| *Sir Sigismund Alexander and Henry Alexander.* } 18*th of March.*—By order, dated 18th of March, 1623. To Sir SIGISMUND ALEXANDER, Knight, and HENRY ALEXANDER, Esquire, the sum of 100*l.*, towards the defraying of their charges against the next tilting, to be performed on the 24th of this present March, without account, imprest, or other charge to be set upon them or their assigns for the same, or for any part thereof. By writ, dated 16th of March, 1623 . . . . | 100 | 0 | 0 |
| *Sir Richard Morrison.* } 19*th of March.*—By order, dated 10th of March, 1623. To Sir RICHARD MORRISON, Knight, Lieutenant of his Majesty's Ordnance, the sum of 20*l.*, in reward for the charges of himself and the rest of the commissioners appointed for | | | |

survey of the Tower of London. By writ, dated 6th of November, 1608 . . . . . £. s. d. 20 0 0

*Henry Green and Isaac Bush, Messengers.* — *22nd of March.*—HENRY GREEN and ISAAC BUSH, two of the ordinary messengers attending his Majesty's receipt of Exchequer, for their travail, charges, and expenses in warning in of divers aldermen, knights, citizens, and other gentlemen, in and about the city of London, and the suburbs thereof, for the space of eight months at the least, to pay into his Majesty's said receipt divers particular sums of money which they contributed, to pay before the Lords of the Council Table, for the Palatinate. In reward, by general writ . . . . . 20 0 0

---

## ORDER BOOK. JAMES I., 1624.

---

*John Goulsborough, Messenger.* — *26th of March,* 1624.—To JOHN GOULSBOROUGH, messenger, sent from Chelsea, by the command of the Right Honourable the Lord High Treasurer of England, with letters for his Majesty's service, to the several places and counties following—to wit, one letter to the Right Honourable the Earl of Devonshire, in the county of Leicester; one other letter to William Noell, Esquire, at Langdell Hall, in the county of Warwick, directed unto him as lord of the manor of Kirkby, in the county of Leicester; and being by him certified that the said manor belonged to Sir Henry Hastings, Knight, returned from thence to the said Sir Henry, at Brampton, in the county of Leicester, and there delivered the said letter, and one other letter, directed to the said Sir Henry Hastings, as lord of the said manor of Brampton; and from thence carried one other letter to Sir Henry Skipworth, Knight, lord of the manor of Kingthorpe,

in the said county of Leicester. In reward, by warrant of the Lord Treasurer, by virtue of general writ . . . . . £. s. d. 10 0 0

[*Entries of this nature are very frequent.*]

*Sir Francis Nethersole.* } *27th of March.*—By order, dated 21st of March, 1624. To Sir FRANCIS NETHERSOLE, Knight, his Majesty's agent with the Princes of the Union, the sum of 51*l.*, for the transportation of himself and his retinue from London to the Hague, by way of Zealand, and from thence over land and ferries, against his will, appearing by his bill of demand, under his hand, subscribed and allowed by Sir George Calvert, Knight, one of his Majesty's principal secretaries. By writ, dated 23rd of September, 1619 . . . . . 51 0 0

*Sir Francis Goston and Sir Richard Sutton.* } By order, dated 9th of February, 1623. To Sir FRANCIS GOSTON and Sir RICHARD SUTTON, Knights, his Majesty's auditors of the prest, the sum of 400*l.*, in reward for the travail and pains of themselves and their clerks for the trying, rating, and examining the ledger-book of the Lord Docwray, Treasurer at War in the realm of Ireland, for four whole years, ended the last of March, 1623, with the warrants and acquittances which do maintain the same, for drawing up the account thereof in paper, and engrossing the same in parchment, and for paper and parchment spent and employed about the same, after the rate of 100*l.* per annum, appearing by their bill of demand, signed and allowed by me, the Lord Treasurer, and other his Majesty's commissioners for taking the accounts aforesaid, by letters patent of the Lord the King, by a commission under the great seal of England, dated 18th of October, 1621 . . . . . 400 0 0

*Sir William Russell, Knight.* } *6th of April.*—By order, dated 20th of February, 1623. To Sir WILLIAM RUSSELL, Knight, Trea-

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| surer of his Majesty's Navy, as well the sum of 320*l*, for the charge of transporting 26 horses and 4 asses, for his Majesty, from Rochelle, in France, into this kingdom, as also the sum of 600*l*. 2*s*. 9*d*., for sundry disbursements by Captain Love, in Spain, for pilotage, postage, sea stores, and for victuals provided for his Majesty's dearest son Charles, Prince of Wales, against his coming to Saint Andreas, at what time it was supposed he should have been transported over in the Saint George and Antelope, then riding at the said port of Saint Andreas, in Spain, over and besides 1,200*l*. formerly issued to the said Treasurer of the Navy, for the charge of fresh victuals and other necessaries, to be provided for his Majesty's said son, in his transportation hither from Spain, appearing by an estimate subscribed by the Commissioners for the Navy. By writ, dated 11th of February, 1623 . . . . . | 920 | 2 | 9 |

*John Evers.* } 16*th of April.*—By order, dated 14th of April, 1624. To JOHN EVERS, the sum of 3*l*., in reward for service by him performed to his Majesty. By general writ, dated 6th day of November, 1608 . . 3 0 0

*Sir Richard Morrison.* } 7*th of May.*—By order, dated 5th of May, 1624. Unto Sir RICHARD MORRISON, Knight, Lieutenant of his Majesty's Ordnance, the sum of 32*l*. 4*s*. 5*d*., for emptions to be presently bought and provided for the furnishing of his Majesty's pinnace, the Seven Stars, she being commanded to lie forth in the mouth of the river, as a watch for the guarding of the navy at Chatham, appearing by a certificate thereof, under the hands of the principal officers of the Ordnance. By writ, dated 8th of October, 1619 . . . . 32 4 5

*Richard Graham.* } 14*th of May.*—By order, dated 4th of May, 1624. To RICHARD GRAHAM, Esquire, the sum of 198*l*. 8*s*. 5*d*., in full payment and satis-

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| faction of and for six rich pad saddles and their furnitures, lately sent over into France as a present from his Majesty to the French King, delivered by Thomas Potts, Esquire, appearing by a bill of the particulars thereof, seen and allowed by his Majesty, without any account to be set upon him, his heirs, executors, administrators, or assigns, for the same, or any part thereof By writ, dated 29th of April, 1624 . . . . . | 198 | 8 | 5 |

*Sir Robert Amstruther.* } 11*th of June.*—By order, dated 5th of June, 1624. To Sir ROBERT AMSTRUTHER, Knight, the sum of 3,500*l.*, to be by the means and letters of credit of Sir William Courteine, of London, Knight, returned and made over to the town of Cempe, in the land of Holstein, and there paid in the species of rix dollars unto such person or persons as shall be authorized from the King of Denmark, in discharge of the interest of 300,000 rix dollars borrowed and received by the said Sir Robert Amstruther to his Majesty's use, and for his occasion in the defence of the Palatinate of the said King of Denmark, for one year, to end the 22nd of July next coming, for the interest of 6*l.* in the hundred. By writ, dated 2nd of June, 1624 . . . . . 3500 0 0

*William Rogers, Goldsmith.* } 25*th of June.*—By order, dated 18th of June, 1624. To WILLIAM ROGERS, citizen and goldsmith of London, the sum of 80*l.*, in full payment and satisfaction for two fair gold rings, set with diamonds, which he hath delivered for his Majesty's use, at the rate of 40*l.* apiece, which said jewels his Majesty did bestow upon two gentlemen sent unto his Majesty from the French King with a present of hawks, without account, imprest, or other charge to be set upon him or his assigns for the same, or for any part thereof. By writ, dated 16th of April, 1624 . . . . . 80 0 0

*Richard Baynham, Goldsmith.* By order, dated 18th of June, 1624. To RICHARD BAYNHAM, citizen, and goldsmith, of London, the sum of 90*l.*, in full satisfaction of and for one tablet of gold, set with diamonds, and his Majesty's picture included therein, which his Majesty did bestow on Signor Franco de Rota, an Italian. By writ, dated 8th of April, 1624 . . . . . £. 90 s. 0 d. 0

*Sir Marmaduke Darrell.* 13*th of July.*—By order, dated 12th of July, 1624. To Sir MARMADUKE DARRELL, Knight, cofferer of his Majesty's household, the sum of 300*l.*, in part of 500*l.*, imprest, to be by him disbursed towards the defraying of the charges of the diet of Monsieur de Fyatt, sent unto his Majesty as an ambassador extraordinary from the French King, and his retinue. By writ, dated the last of June, 1624 . . . . . 300 0 0

*Robert Wood.* 28*th of August.*—By order, dated 28th of August, 1624. To ROBERT WOOD, the sum of 98*l.* 8*s.* 6*d.*, in full satisfaction of the charge and loss sustained by Luke Wood in his late travels, with three cormorants, to Venice, having been stayed in his passage thither, and his cormorants taken from him, by the Duke of Savoy, to his great loss and hindrance. By writ, dated 4th of August, 1624 . . . . . 98 8 6

*Symon Tozie, Citizen of Venice.* 6*th of September.*—By order, dated the last of August, 1624. To SYMON TOZIE, a citizen of Venice, and treasurer to that state at Constantinople, the sum of 200*l.*, in part of 400*l.*, remains of 640*l.*, for certain monies by him long since disbursed to Sir Thomas Glover, Knight, whilst he was ambassador residing at Constantinople. By writ, dated 5th of April, 1620 . . . . . 200 0 0

*Henry Wicks, Paymaster of the Works.* 9*th of September.*—By order, dated 8th of September, 1624. To HENRY WICKS, paymaster of his Majesty's

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| works, the sum of 200*l.*, parcel of 180*l.*, by way of imprest, to be disbursed towards the charge of the provision and carriage of 2,000 tons of stone for a building of the Duke of Buckingham, intended at York House, to be taken out of his Majesty's quarry in the Isle of Portland. By writ, dated 20th of July, 1624 . . . . . | 200 | 0 | 0 |
| *Lord Saint Albans.* By order, dated 6th of September, 1624. To the Right Honourable FRANCIS, VISCOUNT SAINT ALBANS, or Sir Robert Naunton, Knight, the sum of 100*l.*, in part of 620*l.*, remains of 2,000*l.*, to be by them employed as his Majesty hath thought fit, by special trust and confidence in them, without any account to be given to his Majesty for the same. By writ, dated 28th of February, 1609 . . . . . | 100 | 0 | 0 |
| *Giles Fletcher.* 11*th of September.*—By order dated 11th of September, 1624. To GILES FLETCHER, the sum of 16*l.* 17*s.*, due to him for keeping and feeding his Majesty's elk, within Theobalds Park, from the 1st of November, 1622, to the 15th of April, 1624. By writ, dated 22nd of June, 1624 . . . . . | 16 | 17 | 0 |
| *Robert Robson.* 14*th of September.*—By order, dated 12th of September, 1624. To ROBERT ROBSON, the sum of 131*l.* 7*s.* 6*d.*, due to him for feeding and keeping his Majesty's herons, within his Majesty's park at Theobalds, to the number of 50, or thereabouts, and 20 French fowls there, since the 9th of May, 1622, until the last of March last, 1624. By writ, dated 22nd of June, 1624 . . . . . | 131 | 7 | 6 |
| *David Ramsey, Clockmaker.* 15*th of September.*—By order, dated 14th of September, 1624. To DAVID RAMSEY, his Majesty's clockmaker, the sum of 132*l.* 15*s.*, in full of 232*l.* 15*s.*, in full satisfaction | | | |

for certain new work performed in altering and mending his Majesty's clocks at Theobalds, Oatlands, and Westminster, and in making the works belonging to a chain of bells adjoining to the clock at Theobalds, appearing by a bill certified under the hand of John Viscount Annon. By writ, dated the last of September, 1622 . . . . . £. s. d. 132 15 0

*Sir Francis Nethersole.* } *16th of September.*—By order, dated 15th of September, 1624. To Sir Francis Nethersole, Knight, his Majesty's agent with the Princes of the Union in Germany, the sum of 45*l.*, for the transportation of himself and his family from the Hague to London, appearing by his bill of demand, under his hand, subscribed and allowed by Sir George Calvert, Knight, one of his Majesty's principal secretaries. By writ, dated 23rd of September, 1619 . . . . . 45 0 0

*Sir Isaac Wake.* } *20th of September.*—By order, dated 16th of September, 1624. To Sir Isaac Wake, Knight, his Majesty's ambassador resident with the Duke and state of Venice, the sum of 600*l.*, for his transportation from London to Turin, appearing by his bill of demand, under his hand, subscribed and allowed by Sir Edward Conway, Knight, one of his Majesty's principal secretaries. By writ, dated 18th of February, 1623 . . 600 0 0

*Munten Jenings.* } *15th of October.*—By order, dated 15th of September, 1624. To Munten Jenings as well the sum of 160*l.*, for feeding, breeding, and keeping his Majesty's silkworms within his Majesty's house at Theobalds, for six years, ended the last of August, 1623, at 26*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* per annum, as also 24*l.*, being a yearly allowance for all manner of attendance and charge touching the said silkworms during the months of May, June, July, and August, yearly, to begin the 1st of May last, to continue during his Majesty's pleasure, and due for the year

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| ended the last of August last, 1624. By writ, dated 27th of June last, 1624 . . . . . | 184 | 0 | 0 |
| *Earl of Annandale.* 29*th of October.*—By order, dated 22nd of October, 1624. To JOHN, EARL OF ANNANDALE, the sum of 70*l.*, in satisfaction of so much by him disbursed, according to his Majesty's direction, for three gerfalcons and a jerkin bought by his Majesty of the hawktaker of Ireland, without any account, &c., to be set upon him for the same. By writ, dated 3rd of October, 1624 . . . . . | 70 | 0 | 0 |
| *Maxamilian Coulte, Carver.* By order, dated 14th of October, 1624. To MAXAMILIAN COULTE, carver, the sum of 9*l.* 9*s.* 8*d.*, due to him amongst many other charges for making a new barge for his Majesty's late dearest wife the Queen, according to his bill, signed by the late Lord Chamberlain, to the said late Queen. By writ, dated the 1st of March, 1618 . . . . . | 9 | 9 | 8 |
| *Maxamilian Coulte.* By order, dated 14th of October, 1624. To MAXAMILIAN COULTE, carver of his Majesty's works, the sum of 63*l.* 3*s.* 4*d.*, due to him as an arrear for works by him done upon his Majesty's new privy barge, appearing by bills thereof viewed and rated by certain committees, and seen and allowed by the Earl of Pembroke, Lord Chamberlain of his Majesty's Household, without account, imprest, or other charge to be set upon him, or his assigns, for the same, or any part thereof. By writ, dated 24th of July, 1622 . . . . | 63 | 3 | 4 |
| *Sir Edward Herbert.* 3*rd of November.*—By order, dated 29th of October, 1624. To Sir EDWARD HERBERT, Knight, late his Majesty's ambassador resident with the French King, the sum of 488*l.*, for transportation of himself, his whole family, and goods, from Paris | | | |

to Montgomery Castle, appearing by his bill of demand, subscribed by himself, and subscribed and allowed by Sir George Calvert, Knight, one of his Majesty's principal secretaries. By writ, dated 24th of June, 1622 . . . £. 488 s. 0 d. 0

*Thomas Mynne, Esquire, Knight.* } *17th of November.*—By order, dated 30th of October, 1624. To THOMAS MYNNE, Esquire, his Majesty's Knight Harbinger, the sum of 219*l.* 2*s.*, in part of 419*l.* 2*s.*, for the travails, pains, and charges of himself and two yeomen harbingers, in receiving and entertaining the Marquis of Inoxosa and Don Diego de Mendoza, ambassadors extraordinary from the King of Spain, and Don Diego de Mexia, ambassador extraordinary from the Archduchess of Austria, and providing convenient lodging for them and their train, appearing by bills of particulars, subscribed by the Right Honourable the Earl of Pembroke, Lord Chamberlain of his Majesty's Household, without account, imprest, or other charge to be set upon him, his executors, administrators, or assigns, for the same, or any part thereof. By writ, dated 29th of February, 1623 . . 219 2 0

*Sir Arthur Ingram and William Freeman.* } *19th of November.*—By order, dated 18th of November, 1624, by virtue of his Majesty's letters patent, under the great seal of England, dated 21st of June, 1619. Whereas his Majesty, by his letters patent, under the great seal, dated the 8th of April, in the 9th year of his reign, did grant to John Eldred and George Whitmore, of London, Esquires, and to their heirs and assigns for ever, all those two messuages or tenements, with the appurtenances, situate, lying, and being, in Southwark, in the county of Surrey, whereof one, sometime called the Angel, and now called or known by the name of the King's Bench, and the other called the Crane, which said messuages and tenements have been since conveyed from the said John Eldred

£. s. d.

and George Whitmore to Sir Arthur Ingram, Knight, and William Freeman, of London, Gentleman; and forasmuch as the said two messuages and tenements are used for the prison of his Majesty's Bench, called the King's Bench, and by reason of their long use for that purpose, are become more fit and convenient than any other, and the marshal of the same Bench, by the law, is to have a prison found him, as, by his Majesty's Judges of that court, his Majesty is informed; his Majesty, therefore, hath been pleased to repurchase and take again the said messuages or tenements, with the appurtenances, for that use, by sufficient conveyance and assurance thereof to be made to his Majesty, his heirs and successors, by and from the said William Freeman and Sir Arthur Ingram, Knight, who had interest with him in the premises, by virtue of the conveyance aforesaid from the said Eldred and Whitmore, and the same have been accordingly conveyed to his Majesty from them; appearing by two several certificates thereof, one under the hand of Sir Thomas Coventry, Knight, his Majesty's Attorney General, dated 12th of March, 1620, and the other under the hand of Edward Sawyer, Esquire, one of his Majesty's auditors of the Exchequer, dated 10th of this present November, 1624, for which said purchase his Majesty is to give the sum of 1,260*l.*; that therefore you deliver and pay, of such his Majesty's treasure as remaineth in your charge, unto the said William Freeman, and Sir Arthur Ingram, Knight, the said sum of 1,260*l.*, for the repurchase of the said messuages and tenements above mentioned, without any account therefore to be made to his Majesty, his heirs and successors. And these, &c. . . . . 1260 0 0

*Henry Wicks.* } *26th of November.*—By order, dated 11th of November, 1624. To HENRY WICKS, Paymaster of his Majesty's Works, the sum of 200*l.*, parcel of 1,800*l.*, by way of imprest, to be disbursed towards the charge of the provision and carriage of 2,000 tons of stone,

for a certain building by the Duke of Buckingham at York House, to be taken out of his Majesty's quarry in the isle of Portland; whereof paid 200*l.* By writ, dated 20th of July last, 1624 . . . . . £. s. d. 200 0 0

*William Seagar.* } *2nd of December.*—By order, dated 23rd of November, 1624. To Sir WILLIAM SEAGAR, Knight, principal King of Arms, and to JOHN PHILPOT, alias Somerset Herald, the sum of 15*l.*, being a yearly allowance—to wit, 5*l.* thereof being a yearly fee allowed to the register there, and 10*l.*, being a yearly allowance to be disbursed in reparations about the House and Office of Arms,—payable half-yearly, and due for one whole year, ended at the feast of Saint Michael the Archangel last, 1624. By writ, dated the last of March, 1617 . . . 15 0 0

*William Robson.* } *3rd of December.*—By order, dated 11th of November, 1624. To WILLIAM ROBSON, Esquire, the sum of 50*l.*, remaining due to him and yet unpaid of an annual pension of 100*l.*, heretofore intended to be granted to him out of the rent reserved to his Majesty upon the grant for the sole making of glass and glasses with sea-coal, for the term of the life of Sir Jerome Bowes, Knight, and for three years after, which sum now remaineth due and unpaid for one half-year ended at Michaelmas, 1618, at which time the three years limited after the decease of the said Sir Jerome Bowes did determine, to be taken to him as of his Majesty's free gift, without account or other thing whatsoever to be thereof given to his Majesty for or in respect of the same. By writ, dated 10th of January, 1623 . . . . . 50 0 0

*Lord Danvers.* } *10th of December.*—By order, dated 8th of December, 1624. To the Right Honourable the LORD DANVERS the sum of 500*l.*, by way of imprest, in full payment of as well 700*l.* for repair of the

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| Castle of Cornet, in the Isle of Guernsey, building of six or seven rooms to be added unto the said Castle, and of 300*l.* for providing of 150 tons of timber, making in the whole the sum of 1,000*l.*, appearing by a certificate of the Lord Carew, Master of his Majesty's Ordnance, the same to be accounted for upon oath. By writ, dated 4th of April, 1621 . . . . . | 500 | 0 | 0 |

*Sir Lewes Lewknor.* } 21*st of December.*—By order, dated 20th of December, 1624. To Sir LEWES LEWKNOR, Knight, master of the ceremonies, the sum of 253*l.* 13*s.*, by him disbursed in his Majesty's service, for coaches served in to Monsieur de Villeauclere and the Marquis of Fyat, extraordinary ambassadors from the French King, and for his attendance upon the said ambassadors, appearing by his bill of the particulars thereof, under his hand, subscribed and allowed by the Earl of Pembroke, Lord Chamberlain to his Majesty, and Sir George Calvert, Knight, one of his Majesty's principal secretaries. By letters patent, dated 7th of November, 1605. . . . . 253 13 0

*Michael Oldisworth.* } 4*th of January.*—By order, dated 28th of December, 1624. To MICHAEL OLDISWORTH, Esquire, the sum of 400*l.*, to be by him paid over to such persons as shall be employed for and concerning a masque which his Majesty's pleasure is to have performed in his Court this Christmas by his dearest son, Charles, Prince of Wales, without account, imprest, or other charge to be set upon him, his heirs, executors, or administrators, for the same, or any part thereof. By writ, dated 23rd of December, 1624 . . . . . 400 0 0

*John Scandover.* } 10*th of January.*—By order, dated 7th of January, 1624. To JOHN SCANDOVER, appointed by his Majesty to take 40 red deer in his Majesty's chase of Hatfield, in the county of York, and to

convey them alive from thence to Burley-on-the-Hill, in the county of Rutland, the sum of 100*l.* imprest for the performance of the said service. By writ, dated 30th of December, 1624 . . . . . £. s. d. 100 0 0

*Muntaine Jenings.* } *17th of January.*—By order, dated 17th of January, 1624. To MUNTAINE JENINGS, keeper of his Majesty's house at Theobalds, and appointed by the Right Honourable George, Duke of Buckingham, Lord High Admiral of England, to have the charge and care of the works following, the sum of 277*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*, in part of 577*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*, by him disbursed, for making divers new ridings within his Majesty's park at Theobalds, buying and planting of trees, making of standing bridges, levelling of ground, cutting of brooks, with divers other works in the said park, from the 27th of September, 1624, until the 23rd of December following, appearing by his bill of the particulars thereof, vouched under the hand of the said Duke of Buckingham. By writ, dated 21st of December last, 1624 277 6 8

*Sir Robert Sherley.* } *3rd of February.*—By order, dated 1st of February, 1624. To Sir ROBERT SHERLEY, Knight, now residing with his Majesty as an ambassador from the King of Persia, the sum of 120*l.*, upon his allowance of 40*l.* a week, for his diet and entertainment for three weeks, begun the 4th of March, 1623, and ended 24th of the same, without account, imprest, or other charge to be set upon him, or his assigns, for the same, or any part thereof. By writ, dated 15th of July, 1624 . . . . . 120 0 0

*William Taylor.* } *11th of February.*—By order, dated 9th of February, 1624. To WILLIAM TAYLOR, Esquire, surveyor for his Majesty's honour and castle of Windsor, in the county of Berks, the sum of 300*l.*, by way of imprest, for satisfying the surplusage of the monies due for trenching and draining his Majesty's great park at

Windsor, the making of bridges, cleansing the river, and other necessary businesses about the said park, and for paying the workmen for grubbing and digging up the paddock, or piece of ground, within the little park of Windsor, and for further works there to be done, upon account to be given of the particular disbursements of the same upon oath. By writ, dated 22nd of December, 1624 . . . . . £. s. d. 300 0 0

*Robert Bowier.* } *25th February.*—To ROBERT BOWIER, Esquire, for 1,455 skins of parchment, delivered to the four tellers and others, the officers of his Majesty's receipt of Exchequer and others, from the 30th of June, 1624, until the 12th of February next following, at the rate of 10*d.* the skin, 60*l.* 12*s.* 6*d.*; for a book of large parchment, bound in red leather, with bosses, gilding, and ruled, containing 200 leaves, for Sir Robert Pye, Knight, to enter his Majesty's letters patent, 7*l.* 10*s.*; for six skins of the best vellum, for Sir George Calvert, Knight, one of his Majesty's principal Secretaries of State, 18*s.*; to Edward Fulham, for 34 days' attendance for work done about the Chapter House, within the Abbey of Westminster, during the time of the work there, 34*s.*; for his fee for keeping the leads of the said house, 20*s.*; for a new lock for the lower door of the said house, 3*s.*; to Edward Clun, for carrying the keys, with fines and other records remaining in the custody of the Lord Treasurer and Chamberlains of the Exchequer, 11*s.*; and for brooms, and sweeping the said Treasury, these two terms of Michaelmas and Hilary, 1624, 6*s.* 8*d.* In all . . . . . 72 15 2

*Daniell Butkoke.* } To DANIELL BUTKOKE, messenger, for his pains and charges, having been employed, by warrant from the Lords of his Majesty's most honourable Privy Council, in the apprehension of Jenings, Pittman, and Mohune O'Brian, three notorious persons, who were taken for counterfeiting the great seal of Ireland, the

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| Duke of Buckingham's seal of Admiralty, the Master of Requests to references, the Bishop of Waterford's seal for proving of wills; in which service he disbursed several sums of money, and also for keeping the said parties 26 days. In reward, by general writ . . . . . | 33 | 6 | 8 |
| *Anne Nash.* } *1st of March.*—By order, dated 22nd of February, 1624. To ANNE NASH, widow, one of the creditors of Brian O'Rorke, prisoner in the Tower of London, the sum of 46*l.* 6*s.* 9*d.*, remainder of 76*l.* 6*s.* 9*d.*, in which the said O'Rorke stands indebted unto her, appearing by a schedule containing divers and sundry other his debts, cast up by Sir Francis Goston, Knight, one of the auditors of his Majesty's imprests, amounting in the whole to 780*l.* 4*s.* 4*d.* By writ, dated 29th of October last, 1624 . . . . . | 46 | 6 | 9 |
| *George Machen, Robert Gerne, and Andrew Jack.* } *16th of March.*—By order, dated 7th of March, 1624. To GEORGE MACHEN, ROBERT GERNE, and ANDREW JACK, who brought his Majesty's elks from the Count Palatine of Weare, the sum of 30*l.* the piece, as of his Majesty's free gift for their reward, without imprest, account, or other charge to be set upon them, or any of them, for the same, or any part thereof. By writ, dated the last of February last, 1624 . . . . . | 90 | 0 | 0 |

MEMORAND.—Quod 27 die Martii, 1625, Jacobus Dnus Rex obiit, inter horas xi^mo^ et xii^mo^ ejusdem diei.

MEMORANDUM.—That on the 27th day of March, 1625, the Lord King James died, between the hours of 11 and 12 of the same day.

# APPENDIX.

*Sir Marmaduke Darrell, Knight.* } 30*th June*, 1606.—James, &c. To the Treasurer and Under-Treasurer of our Exchequer for the time being, greeting. We will and command you, out of our treasure remaining in the receipt of our Exchequer, to pay or cause to be paid to Sir MARMADUKE DARRELL, Knight, cofferer of our household, or to his assigns, the sum of 700*l.* of lawful money of England, by way of imprest, towards the defraying of charges for the installation at Windsor of the Earl of Rutland, the Viscount Lisle, and Sir George Villers, Master of our Horse, chosen to be Knights of the Order of the Garter; and these our letters shall be your sufficient warrant and discharge in this behalf. Given under our Privy Seal, at our manor of Greenwich. £. s. d.

*Sir Gilbert Wakering, Knight.* } 8*th July*, 1606.—James, &c. To the Treasurer and Chamberlains of our Exchequer, greeting. Whereas our trusty and well-beloved Sir GILBERT WAKERING, Knight, High Sheriff of our county of Stafford, hath, by direction of our Privy Council, taken the charge of conveying of Stephen Litleton from our Tower of London, where he remained prisoner, and of other persons remaining in other prisons in and about our city of London, for the late most horrible treason and conspiracies against us and our State—namely, Michael Rapier, Michael Wellrow, Thomas Egdon, Richard Hollis, and Edmond Townshend,

£. s. d.

unto the gaol of Stafford, to receive their trials at the last assizes there holden, which we are given to understand he hath very faithfully and dutifully discharged, of whose travail and charges bestowed in this service it is reason that due consideration be had—We, minding that due consideration be had of the travail and charge taken and employed in the said services, do will and command you, our Treasurer of England, of such our treasure as is in the receipt of our Exchequer, to cause due allowance to be made to the said Sir Gilbert Wakering for his said travail and charges, as by six of our Privy Council, whereof our principal Secretary to be one, you shall be required; and these our letters shall be your sufficient warrant and discharge in this behalf. Given under our Privy Seal, at our manor of Greenwich, &c.

*Dean of Westminster.* } *29th November*, 1606.—James, &c. To the Treasurer and Under-Treasurer of our Exchequer, greeting. Whereas we have appointed the statues in our church of Westminster to be repaired with robes and other attire, the charges whereof, as well for robes, painting, and other necessaries for the finishing thereof, amounteth to the sum of 72*l.* 12*s.* 3*d.*, as by a note of the particular charges thereof appeareth; and whereas also there is due by us to the said Dean and others of our said church in Westminster, for the burial of our daughter, the Lady Sophia, the sum of 53*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*, as by a note of the particular charges thereof also appeareth,—We will and command you, out of our treasure in the receipt of our Exchequer, to pay or cause to be paid to our trusty and well-beloved Doctor Neale, Dean of our said church of Westminster, or to his assigns, as well the said sum of 72*l.* 12*s.* 3*d.* for repairing of the said statues, as also the said sum of 53*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* for the charges of the burial of our said daughter; and these our letters shall be your sufficient warrant and discharge in that behalf. Given under our Privy Seal, at our palace at Westminster, &c.

By Privy Seal, dated 31st December, 1606, for JOHN WILLIAMS, goldsmith. The Treasurer and Chamberlains of the Exchequer are directed to pay him the following sums of money, for plate and jewels given to divers persons, &c. viz.:

| Description of Plate, &c. | Ordered to be given. | To whom, or for what purpose, given. |
|---|---|---|
| 2,860 oz. 12 dwt. 12 gr. of gilt plate, at 8*s.* the oz., worth 1,146*l.* 5*s.* | By the King | For New Year's gifts. |
| 506¾ oz. of gilt plate, at 8*s.* the oz., worth 202*l.* 14*s.* | By the King | To the Earl of Essex, at his marriage. |
| For a cruse of 8½ oz. of gilt plate, value 3*l.* 8*s.* | By the King | To Charles, Duke of York, the King's son. |
| 22 oz. of gilt plate, value 8*l.* 16*s.* | By the King | To Sir Roger Aston. |
| For a gold chain, weighing 20 oz. 5 dwt. at 3*l.* 3*s.* 3¾*d.* the oz., value 64*l.* 2*s.* 0¾*d*; for fashion of each oz. 5*s.*, value 5*l.* 1*s.* 3*d.*; full value, 69*l.* 3*s.* 3¾*d.* | By the King | To Fopins Isemay. |
| 26 oz. 7 dwt. 12 gr. of gilt plate, value 10*l.* 11*s.* | By the King | To Mrs. Otemeare. |
| For gilt plate . . . . . | By the Prince | To Walter Alexander, at his marriage |
| For a great laver, weighing 975½ oz., four chandeliers, with pricks, weighing 133¼ oz., other eight chandeliers, three posnets, two ladles, one boiling-pot, one perfume pan, and one chamber pot, being all of silver, with their respective weight and value, amounting to 1,796½ oz., worth 598*l.* 16*s.* 8*d.* | By the King | For the Queen, Prince, and Duke of York. |
| Plate borrowed . . . . . | . . . | For feasting the King of Denmark and others. |
| Together with several other sums for plate, amounting to 11,083*l.* 5*s.* 1*d.* | | |
| 6*th January*, 1607.—For the garniture of a sword of state, silver gilt, curiously wrought, 45*l.* 15*s.*; for enamelling two escutcheons with the arms of England, Scotland, France, and Ireland, 2*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* | By the King | To be borne before the King's Deputy in Ireland. |
| 2,307 oz. 12 dwt. 12 gr. of gilt plate, worth 923*l.* 1*s.* | By the King | To the Venetian Ambassador, Ledgier, on his departure. |
| For a gold chain, weighing 19 oz. 11 dwt. 12 gr. £. s. d. Value . . . . . 62 17 8½ For fashion . . . 4 17 10½ — 67 15 7 | By the King | To the Venetian Ambassador's Secretary. |
| 303 oz. 7 dwt. 12 gr. of gilt plate, value 121*l.* 7*s.* | By the King | At the christening of the Earl of Derby's child. |

| Description of Plate, &c. | Ordered to be given. | To whom, or for what purpose, given. |
|---|---|---|
| For 38 gold medals, engraved with the King's picture, weighing together 61 oz. 18 dwt. 12 gr. £ s. d.<br>Value . . . . . 187 6 5<br>Fashion . . . . . 5 10 0<br>192 16 5 | By the King | Left in charge of the Treasurer of the Jewels and Plate, to be distributed. |
| For a gold chain, weighing 36 oz. 17 dwt. 12 gr. £ s. d.<br>Value . . . . . 115 17 4¼<br>Fashion . . . . . 9 4 4½<br>125 1 8¾<br>And one gold medal, weighing 1 oz. 10 dwt. | By the King | To the Chancellor of Emden. |
| A gold chain, weighing 22 oz. 19 dwt. £ s. d.<br>Value . . . . . 72 5 10<br>Fashion . . . . . 5 14 9<br>78 0 7<br>And a gold medal. | By the King | To Monsieur de la Colle. |
| A gold chain, weighing 13 oz. 12 dwt. 12 gr. £ s. d.<br>Value . . . . . 94 6 3½<br>Fashion . . . . . 7 13 1½<br>101 19 5<br>And a gold medal. | By the King | To Monsieur de Jarr. |
| A gold chain, weighing 19 oz. 1 dwt. 6 gr., value 68*l.* 19*s.* 2¾*d.* | By the King | To Captain Cunningham. |
| For part of a gold chain,<br>And part of another gold chain, worth 102*l.* 19*s.* | By the King | To Sir Anthony Sencleer. |
| For a gold chain, worth 95*l.* 11*s.* 9*d.* | By the King | To Antonio de Golero. |
| With other presents to . . . . | . . . . | Franceso Hildalgo, Jeromino Durdundes, Antonio de Gramio. |
| 41 oz. 17 dwt. 12 gr. of gilt plate, value 16*l.* 15*s.* | By the Queen | At the christening of Sir James Sandelands' child. |
| Also 33½ oz. of gilt plate, value 13*l.* 9*s.* | By the Prince | At the said christening. |
| 4,065¼ oz. of gilt plate, worth 1,626*l.* 2*s.* | By the King | To the Marquis of Saint Jermans. |
| 31 oz. 17 dwt. 12 gr. of gilt plate, value 12*l.* 7*s.* | By the Prince | At the christening of Sir Thomas Savage's child. |
| 998½ oz. of gilt plate, worth 399*l.* 8*s.* | By the King | To the Duke of Lorraine's ambassador. |
| 25¼ oz. of gilt plate, worth 10*l.* 2*s.* . | By the Prince | At the christening of Patrick Black's child. |
| Also plate . . . . . | By the King | To Christian Freese, Chancellor of Denmark. |
| Also plate . . . . . | By the King | To Peter Monke, Admiral of Denmark. |
| Also plate . . . . . | By the King | To Stephen Brawe. |
| Also plate . . . . . | By the King | To Henrick Ramelius. |

| Description of Plate, &c. | Ordered to be given. | To whom, or for what purpose, given. |
|---|---|---|
| Also plate . . . . . | By the King | To Garderanso. |
| Also plate . . . . . | By the King | To Axelbrought. |
| A gold chain and medal . . . . | By the King | To Albertus Schell. |
| A gold chain and medal . . . . | By the King | To the Marquis Ulfeld. |
| A gold chain and medal . . . . | By the King | To Christian Baunsow. |
| A gold chain and medal . . . . | By the King | To James Ulfeld. |
| A gold chain and medal . . . . | By the King | To Cornitius Rudd. |
| A gold chain and medal . . . . | By the King | To Jasper Miltes. |
| A gold chain and medal . . . . | By the King | To the Captain of the King of Denmark's ship. |
| A gold chain and medal . . . . | By the King | To Magnus Gue. |
| A gold chain and medal . . . . | By the King | To Claudius Von Asnen. |
| Gold chains, plate, or medals, to divers persons, viz.— | By the King | To John Sparr. |
| | By the King | To George Schell. |
| | By the King | To Guido Gater. |
| | By the King | To Otto Brache. |
| | By the King | To Magnus Gueden. |
| | By the King | To Andrew Bilde. |
| | By the King | To Dederius Raulow. |
| | By the King | To Axilius Brache. |
| | By the King | To Targetot. |
| | By the King | To George Brache. |
| | By the King | To Falco Brache. |
| | By the King | To Ernestus Normau. |
| | By the King | To Gilianus Krabb. |
| | By the King | To Martinus Neidom. |
| | By the King | To Tobias Lauterbach. |
| | By the King | To Doctor Bull. |
| | By the King | To a Knight of Malta. |
| | By the King | To Monsieur Marguesan. |
| Gilt plate . . . . . | By the Prince | At the christening of Sir Robert Darcy's child. |
| A cup and cover of silver . . . | . . . | For the Prince. |
| For gilt plate . . . . . | By the Prince | At the christening of Master Floreus's grandchild. |

*Sir William Selby, for Tynemouth Castle.* } 18*th May*, 1607.—James, &c. To the Treasurer and Chamberlains of our Exchequer, greeting. Whereas Sir WILLIAM SELBY, Knight, Captain of our Castle of Tynemouth, in our county of Northumberland, hath, by direction of our cousin, the Earl of Dunbar, caused certain lodgings and other houses in our said castle to be repaired, and certain pipes of lead to be made for the conducting of water to the same, the charges whereof do

amount unto the sum of 220*l.*, as by an estimate, testified under the hand of the said Earl of Dunbar, doth appear,—We will and command you, out of our treasure in the receipt of our Exchequer, to pay, or cause to be paid, to the said Sir William Selby, Knight, or to his assigns, the sum of 220*l.*, in full satisfaction and payment for the said works and reparations done about our said castle. Given under our Privy Seal, at our Palace of Westminster, &c. £. s. d.

*James Acheson.* } 25*th June,* 1607.—James, &c. To the Treasurer and Under-Treasurer of our Exchequer, greeting. Whereas our servant, JAMES ACHESON, hath, by our direction, formed a model for the roof of our Banqueting-house at Whitehall, the charges whereof amounteth to the sum of 54*l.*, as by a particular note, subscribed by the said James Acheson, which we have seen and allowed, appeareth,—We will and command you, out of our treasure in the receipt of our Exchequer, to pay, or cause to be paid, to the said James Acheson, or to his assigns, the sum of 54*l.*, in full satisfaction and payment for the said model; and these our letters shall be your sufficient warrant and discharge in this behalf. Given under our Privy Seal, at our manor of Greenwich, &c.

*Sir Robert Gardiner, and others.* } 20*th of July,* 1607.—James, &c. To the Treasurer and Under-Treasurer of our Exchequer, greeting. Whereas, for the redress of some errors crept into the policy and customs of our Isles of Guernsey and Jersey, as well in things concerning our revenue and profits, as also the administration of justice among our people, we have thought fit to send thither, authorized with our commission, our trusty and well-beloved Sir ROBERT GARDINER, Knight, JAMES HUSSEY, Doctor of the Civil Law, and have also appointed JOHN HERAULT of SAINT SAVIORS to attend them, for the better expedition of the services incident for

their commission,—We are pleased to allow unto every of them, for their entertainment and charges, as followeth:—to wit, to the said Sir Robert Gardiner 40*s.* by the day; to the said Doctor Hussey 30*s.* by the day; and to the said John Herault of Saint Saviors 20*s.* by the day. Wherefore we will and command, &c.

£. *s.* *d.*

*2nd of July,* 1607.—James, &c. To our Treasurer, Chancellor, and Barons of our Court of Exchequer, that now are, or for the time being shall be, and to Sir Richard Smith, Knight, receiver general of our revenues of our duchy of Cornwall, and to all other our receiver and receivers of the revenues of our said duchy of Cornwall, for the time being, greeting. Whereas We, by our indenture, under our sign-manual and great seal of England, bearing date the 19th day of June, in the years of our reign of England, France, and Ireland, 5th, and Scotland the 40th, of our special grace, knowledge, and mere motion, have, for us, our heirs and successors, demised, granted, and to farm, let, unto Sir THOMAS BLUDDER, of Mile-end, in the parish of Stepney, in the county of Middlesex, Knight, JOHN ELDRED, Esquire, MARTIN FREEMAN, fishmonger, WILLIAM FREEMAN, haberdasher, RALPH FREEMAN, cloth-worker, and ADRIAN MOORE, haberdasher, citizens of London, the whole, entire, and sole interest, use, liberty, privilege, and preferment of the pre-emption and first buying of all such white tin as should be, after the date of the said indenture, made or found within the counties of Cornwall and Devon, or elsewhere within the realm of England, together with full and free liberty, licence, power, and authority, to buy and provide, within the said counties of Cornwall and Devon, or elsewhere within the said realm of England, all and all manner of white tin before any other subject of the said land, or any other person or persons whatsoever: to have, hold, and enjoy the said pre-emption and privilege of first buying of all the said tin unto the said

£. s. d.

Sir Thomas Bludder, Knight, &c., for and during the full time and term of 21 years, yielding and paying yearly to us, our heirs and successors, for and in respect of the said pre-emption and privileges, and of the transportation of tin and pewter in manner and form in the said indenture expressed, at the full, whole, and entire yearly rent of 2,000*l.*, of lawful money of England, over and besides the coinage, custom, and other duties and fees theutofore used and paid, as by the said indenture, amongst divers other covenants and agreements therein contained, more plainly may appear. And whereas the said Sir Thomas Bludder, &c., have, at our request, disbursed and delivered, by way of loan, into the receipt of our Exchequer, to and for our use, the sum of 2,000*l.*, which they have paid into our said receipt; wherefore, being willing and desirous to make due payment and satisfaction of the said sum of 2,000*l.* unto them, the said Sir Thomas Bludder, &c., we are pleased and contented, and by these presents do grant, for us, our heirs and successors, that the said Sir Thomas Bludder, &c., shall and may retain and keep, in their own hands, to their own use, the sum of 2,000*l.*, being the rent reserved or due to us, our heirs and successors, in and by the said indenture. Given under our Privy Seal, at our manor of Greenwich, &c.

16*th November*, 1607.—James, &c.—To the Treasurer and Under-Treasurer of our Exchequer, greeting. Whereas we have appointed a dove-house to be built in Hounslow Heath, for the better breeding and preservation of our game of wild fowl,—We will and command you to pay, or cause to be paid, to such person as by our cousin, the Earl of Nottingham, shall be nominated to you for the building of the said dove-house, the sum of 100 marks, and these our letters shall be your sufficient warrant and discharge in that behalf. Given under our Privy Seal, at our palace of Westminster, &c.

*Thomas Vavasor.* } 16*th of December.*—By order, the last of October, 1607. To Sir THOMAS VAVASOR, Knight, Knight Marshal of his Highness's household, the sum of 198*l.* 8*s.* 2*d.*, for the diet and lodging of certain close prisoners committed to his charge in the time of the late conspiracy, according to a bill of the particulars, expressing their several names and sums, at the times of their commitment and continuance, subscribed and allowed by six of the Privy Council, agreeable to the Privy Seal. By writ, dated the 5th of July, 1603 . . . . . 198 8 2

£. *s.* *d.*

30*th of December,* 1607.—James, &c. To the Treasurer and Under-Treasurer of our Exchequer, greeting. Whereas certain parcels of plate, of gold, silver, and jewels, set with stone and pearl, heretofore mortgaged to the late Queen, our sister, of famous memory, remaining in certain chests in the receipt of our Exchequer, were, by our order and direction, viewed by you and others of our Privy Council, whereof choice being made of some parcels fit for use and service, the same were put in inventory, and delivered to Sir William Herrick and Sir John Spilman, Knights, our jewellers, and John Williams, our goldsmith, to be polished and amended, whereof also the chief and principal are, by our letters of Privy Seal, directed to Sir Edward Cary and Sir Henry Cary, Knights, Masters of our Jewel-house, bearing date the 22nd of this present December, delivered to the charge and custody of the Masters of our Jewel-house, by inventory, whereof the one part is to remain in the Treasury of our Exchequer, and the other part with the said Masters of our Jewel-house, and four parcels not contained in that inventory have been by us given to our said dearest wife, the Queen—that is to say, one little cup of unicorn's horn, with a cover of gold, set with two pointed diamonds and three pearls pendent, being in weight 7½ ounces; a small ewer of gold, enamelled, weighing 21½ ounces; one salt of gold, with a branch having nine

sapphires and eight serpents' tongues, weighing 13 ounces; £. s. d.
and a chess-board of crystal, garnished with silver gilt, the men of topaz and crystal, garnished with silver gilt, in a case covered with velvet;—We, minding that a due discharge of the said four parcels should be given to you, or any other our officers or ministers in the receipt of our Exchequer, where the said plate and jewels did formerly remain, have thought good, by these our letters of Privy Seal, to make known unto you this our gift to our said wife of the said four parcels above-mentioned, to the intent that the same should remain as a discharge against us, our heirs and successors, as well to you our said Treasurer and Under-Treasurer as to any other officers or ministers of our receipt whom the same any ways may concern, which shall be to you and every of you a sufficient discharge in that behalf. Given under our Privy Seal, at our palace of Westminster, &c.

*Sir John Trevor.* } 16*th of January,* 1608.—James, &c. To the Treasurer and Under-Treasurer of our Exchequer, greeting. We will and command you that, out of our treasure in the receipt of our Exchequer remaining, you pay, or cause to be paid, unto Sir JOHN TREVOR, Knight, surveyor and receiver of our honour and castle of Windsor, for the reparations and new making of certain ruins of walls and decays in the buildings near Saint George's church, the sum of 263*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*, and for a surplusage due to the said receiver, upon his account, ended the 4th year of our reign, the sum of 139*l.* 7*s.* 5½*d.*, both which sums, amounting together to the sum of 403*l.* 9½*d.*, to be delivered, by way of imprest, to the receiver aforesaid, for the particular disbursement whereof he is to make his account; and these our letters shall be your sufficient warrant and discharge in this behalf. Given under our Privy Seal, at our palace of Westminster, &c.

13*th April,* 1608.—James, &c. To the Treasurer and Under-Treasurer of our Exchequer, greeting. Whereas we

£. s. d.

have occasion to send to our ambassador resident in France certain books of accounts concerning the charges heretofore disbursed by our late dear sister, Queen Elizabeth, for several assistances sent by her to our good brother the French King that now is; and that it is requisite to send over with them some person skilful in the said accounts, the better to instruct our said ambassador in them; we will and command you, out of such our treasure as is remaining in your hands, to pay or cause to be paid to George Bingley such sums of money as by our principal Secretary shall be thought fit to be allowed him for his charges and employment in the said business, and so much by way of imprest as our said principal Secretary shall signify unto you; and these our letters shall be your sufficient warrant and discharge in this behalf. Given under our Privy Seal, at our palace of Westminster, &c. . . . . .

*Levinus Moncke,* *Thomas Wilson.* } 15*th March,* 1609.—James, &c. To all men to whom these presents shall come, greeting. Forasmuch as the preserving and well ordering of papers and records, especially such as concern matters of state and council, as well respecting the negociations with foreign Princes as other instructions and directions for some causes, is a matter of great consequence to us and our estate, not only in respect of secrecy and keeping them from the view and knowledge of many, but also for that good use may be made of them for future direction of such as we shall employ hereafter in our public services both at home and abroad; in regard whereof having understood of the careful endeavours of our right trusty and right well-beloved cousin and councillor, Robert, Earl of Salisbury, our principal Secretary, and our High Treasurer of England, to reduce all such papers, as well those that heretofore remained in the custody of Sir Thomas Lake, Knight, being the papers of some of the principal secretaries of our predecessors, Kings and Queens

£. s. d.

of England, as also some such other papers as he shall think fit to depart with, being either such as he hath collected of his own times, or such as were left to him from his late father, the Lord Burleigh, then Lord High Treasurer of England, into a set form of library, in some convenient place within our palace of Whitehall, to be at all times the readier for our own use, and for the use of any our principal secretaries hereafter, for the better enabling them to do us service;—We, intending the furthering of this work, and to reward the pains and trouble of such persons as are to be employed as well in the ordering and sorting of those papers as for the continual keeping of them, of our especial grace, certain knowledge, and mere motion, have appointed, constituted, and ordained, and by these presents, for us, our heirs and successors, do appoint, constitute, and ordain, our trusty and well-beloved LEVINUS MONCKE, Esquire, one of the clerks of our signet, and THOMAS WILSON, Esquire, to be keepers and registers of the papers and records so to be collected and preserved as aforesaid, as well of such as now are, as of such as hereafter shall be, delivered unto them by the said now Lord Treasurer, or any other the principal secretaries of us or any our heirs and successors of this our realm of England, to have, hold, and enjoy the said office and place to the said Levinus Moncke and Thomas Wilson, during their natural lives, or of the survivor of them, with all commodities, profits, and emoluments to the same office belonging or any wise appertaining; and moreover, of our further grace, certain knowledge, and mere motion, we have given and granted, and by these presents, for us and our heirs and successors, we do give and grant, to the said Levinus Moncke and Thomas Wilson, for the exercise and execution of the said office and place of keepers and registers of the papers and records so to be kept and preserved as aforesaid, the wages and fee of 3*s.* 4*d.* by the day, to be equally divided betwixt them, to have, hold, and yearly to receive the same wages and fee of

3*s.* 4*d.* by the day, from the feast of the Nativity of our Lord God last past, for and during the term of the natural lives of the said Levinus Moncke and Thomas Wilson, or of the survivor of them, out of the treasure of us, our heirs and successors, at the receipt of the Exchequer at Westminster, of us, our heirs and successors, by the hands of the Treasurer and Chamberlains there for the time being, quarterly, by even portions. Provided always, that if our said cousin and councillor, Robert, Earl of Salisbury, now our High Treasurer of England, shall at any time by writing under his hand and seal delivered or notified to the said Levinus Moncke and Thomas Wilson, or either of them, declare or signify that the said Levinus Moncke and Thomas Wilson, and either of them, shall be removed, and stand and continue removed, from the place and office of keepers and registers of the papers as aforesaid; and that their, or either of their, state, title, and interest unto them, or either of them, by these presents granted and conferred, shall be determined and void; that then and immediately after such declaration and notification as aforesaid, as to such persons so removed, or declared to be removed, this our said grant shall be void and of none effect; and that as well the said place and office as the said fee or other profits, powers, and authorities to the same belonging shall utterly cease and be determined; any thing in these presents to the contrary thereof in any wise notwitstanding. In witness whereof, &c. £. *s.* *d.*

*George Escott.* } 2*nd July*, 1610.—James, &c. To all men to whom these presents shall come, greeting. Know ye that we, for, and in consideration of, the good service done unto us of late by our trusty and well-beloved George Escott, about the removing of one Salkelde, a notorious pirate, from the island of Lundy, as also in regard of the said Escott's losses sustained in the performance of the service, we have given and granted, and, by these pre-

£. s. d.

sents, for us, our heirs and successors, do give and grant, unto him an annuity or pension of 1*s.* 6*d.* of lawful money of England by the day; to have, hold, and yearly to receive the said annuity or pension of 1*s.* 6*d.* by the day to the said George Escott and his assigns from the feast of the Annunciation of the Blessed Virgin Mary last past, before the date hereof, for and during his natural life, out of the treasure of us, our heirs and successors, at the receipt of the Exchequer, of us, our heirs and successors, by the hands of the Treasurer and Chamberlains of us, our heirs and successors, there for the time being. In witness whereof we have caused these our letters to be made patents. Witness ourself, at Westminster, &c.

CLAPHAM.

*Earl of Essex.* } *24th of December,* 1611.—James, &c. To the Treasurer and Under-Treasurer of our Exchequer, greeting. Whereas we were content upon a petition recommended unto us a year since, at Hampton Court, by the Queen, our dearest wife, and in consideration of some claim made by the Earl of Essex of some sums of money due to the Earl his father, disbursed for the late Queen's service, without any allowance made, to bestow upon him in recompense thereof, notwithstanding his father's attainder, so much benefit as he could make of certain mills, not exceeding 250*l.* by year, reserving all such rents for which they have been demised, in case he could find out so much in charge with her auditors of that remain and refuge which should be left unchosen by those persons with whom we had contracted, for so many of our mills as did amount to the sum of 150*l.* by year; forasmuch as he hath since that time found out so many of our said mills as pay us that rent, over and above those which we had formerly passed, and hath bargained with Arthur Ingram, Esquire, and divers others, to the sum of 3,000*l.* sterling, whereof he hath received part, and is to receive the residue;

these shall be, therefore, to will and require you, by virtue of these our letters of Privy Seal, to cause a tally to be levied and stricken in due form by the said Arthur Ingram and others, the contractors, testifying the payment of the sum of 3,000*l.* into the receipt of our Exchequer, to our use; and, immediately upon the striking of the said tally, you cause the said sum of 3,000*l.* to be delivered and paid unto the said Earl of Essex, or his assigns, without account, imprest, or other charge to be set upon him, his executors, administrators, or assigns, or any of them, for the same, or for any part thereof; and these our letters shall be your sufficient warrant and discharge in that behalf. Given under our Privy Seal, at our palace of Westminster, &c.

£. *s.* *d.*

THO. PADSER.

*A prize Ship taken by Captain Wood off the Isles of Orkney.*

2*nd August,* 1612.—A further provision of victuals made by CAPTAIN GEORGE WOOD for 24 men serving in a prize, a ship by him taken off the Isles of Orkney, and was employed for the transportation of the Bishop of Orkney, and other commissioners, for the King's important service, by direction of the Privy Council of Scotland, from the 2nd day of August, 1612, until the 23rd of September following, being 53 days:

| | £. | *s.* | *d.* |
|---|---|---|---|
| Biscuit, 1,272 lb., at 16*s.* per 100 lb. . . . . | 20 | 15 | 6 |
| Beer, 5 tuns, 1 hogshead, 12 gallons, at 46*s.* per tun . . . . . | 12 | 3 | 8 |
| Beef, 720 pieces, at 5*d.* the piece . . . . . | 15 | 0 | 0 |
| Cod fish, 57 fishes, at 8*d.* the piece . . . . | 1 | 18 | 0 |
| Butter, 57 lb., at 5*d.* the lb. . . . . | 1 | 13 | 9 |
| Cheese, 114 lb., at 2½*d.* the lb. . . . . | 1 | 3 | 9 |
| Necessary money . . . . . | 0 | 15 | 4 |

GEORGE WOOD.

*24th of September,* 1612.—An account of monies disbursed by Captain Wood for the wages and victuals of 24 men serving in a prize, being a ship of 300 tons, by him lately taken off the Isles of Orkney, and employed in transporting the Bishop of Orkney from hence to Scotland for reforming the country, and other his Majesty's special service, where he remained about the space of five weeks, and afterwards in transporting him from Orkney to Leith, by special command and direction from the Lords of his Majesty's Privy Council in Scotland, and for sundry other necessary expenses; begun the 2nd day of August, 1612, and ended the 24th of September next following: viz. £. s. d.

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| For the victuals of the said 24 men, by the space of 54 days, begun and ended as aforesaid, at the rate of 8*d.* each man per day . . | 43 | 0 | 0 |
| For the entertainment of Captain Mason, appointed captain of the said ship, by the said space, 54 days, at 2*s.* 6*d.* per day . . . | 6 | 15 | 0 |
| For the wages of a master during the said time, being one month, three weeks, and five days, at 40*s.* per month . . . . . | 3 | 17 | 0 |
| For a pilot, at 20*s.* per month . . . . . | 1 | 18 | 6 |
| Of a boatswain, at 17*s.* 6*d.* per month . . . | 1 | 13 | 6 |
| Of a steward and a cook, at 13*s.* 9*d.* . . . | 1 | 6 | 6 |
| Of two master's mates, at 17*s.* 6*d.* apiece . | 2 | 11 | 4 |
| Of a master gunner, at 15*s.* . . . . . | 1 | 8 | 11 |

*John Pierson.* } *16th of October.*—By order, dated 9th day of October, 1613. To JOHN PIERSON, the sum of 5*l.*, by way of reward for discovery and bringing in of a book belonging to the late Queen, which may prove of special use and service concerning the state and revenue of the Crown in Ireland. By general writ current . . . 5 0 0

*Geoffrey Duppa.* } *6th November.*—By order, dated 5th of November, 1613. To GEOFFREY DUPPA, or his assigns, as well the sum of 66*l.*, for 20 tuns of beer, whereof 10 tuns of the better sort at 72*s.* the tun, and 10 tuns of the second sort at 60*s.* the tun, to be provided and put into wine casks to be sent to Heildelberg, for the Princess Palatine; as also the sum of 14*l.* for 20 tuns of casks fit to preserve the same. By writ, dated 23rd day of October, 1613 . . . . . 80 0 0

*Sir Edward Zouche.* } *9th of November.*—By order, dated the last of August, 1613. To Sir EDWARD ZOUCHE, Knight, the sum of 58*l.* 10*d.*, seized by Maurice Vaughan, Esquire, high sheriff of the county of Cardigan, for the value of divers goods forfeited to his Majesty by one Thomas Lewes, of Geirnos, in the said county, late convicted of petty treason, for murdering and killing his own natural mother, Guellean ap Thomas, and by him paid to Edward Carne, Esquire, his Majesty's Receiver-General of South Wales, which was by the said Receiver paid into the receipt of his Majesty's Exchequer in March last, 1612, as parcel of his charge for that year; the goods, chattels, lands, and tenements which ought to have come to his Majesty by attainder of the said Thomas Lewes, his Majesty, by letters patent under the great seal, dated the 2nd of December, 1612, hath given and granted unto the said Sir Edward Zouche, whereof repairment is to be made unto the said Sir Edward Zouche of the said sum of 58*l.* 10*d.* By general writ current . . . . . 58 0 10

*John Norden.* } *27th of November.*—By order, dated 20th of November, 1613. To JOHN NORDEN, appointed to survey the late Prince's lands in the counties of Devon and Cornwall, &c., the sum of 102*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*, in full payment of 202*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*—to wit, 182*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* for the charges of himself, servants, and horses employed in

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| the said survey, by the space of 138 days, at 26*s.* 8*d.* per day, begun the 16th of June, 1612, and ended the last of October following; and 20*l.* for abstracting and engrossing the first book for the Prince and some of his Council; of which said sums there was formerly imprested unto him 100*l.*, according to a list of the particular debts of the said Prince, subscribed and allowed by his Majesty. By writ, dated 2nd of May, 1613 . . . . . | 102 | 13 | 4 |
| *Thomas Fanshaw.* } *2nd of December.*—By order, dated the last of July, 1613. To THOMAS FANSHAW, Esquire, late one of the auditors of the duchy of Lancaster, the sum of 600*l.*, in reward for the travail, pains, and charges of himself and his servants, in riding into the north parts sundry times, his attendance on the Parliament for passing sundry bills for the composition of customary or copyhold lands, messuages, and tenements, &c., within the duchy of Lancaster, having been employed in this service by the space of almost seven years, his Majesty having received by his service 12,000*l.*, to be paid into the receipt for the said copyhold lands. By letters patent, dated the 23rd day of June, 1612 . . . . . | 600 | 0 | 0 |
| *H. Arundell, Ric Langford, and H. Hamonde.* } *10th of December.*—By order, dated the last of December, 1613. To HUMPHRY ARUNDELL, RIC LANGFORD, and HENRY HAMONDE, bailiffs of ten manors of the duchy of Cornwall recovered by the Prince, the sum of 22*l.* 10*s.*, for their fees, at 15*l.* per annum, due for one whole year and a half, ended at the feast of Saint Michael the Archangel, 1612. By writ, dated the 2nd day of May, 1612 . . . . . | 22 | 10 | 0 |
| *Edmund Gainsforde.* } *29th of January.*—By order, dated 15th of January, 1613. To EDMUND GAINSFORDE the sum of 84*l.* 12*s.* 8*d.*, for charges by | | | |

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| him disbursed in bringing Signor John Vincenzo Galtani from Venice to London, being sent over by Sir Dudley Carleton, Knight, his Majesty's ambassador resident at Venice, appearing by his bill of particulars, subscribed and allowed. By general writ current . . . . . | 84 | 12 | 8 |

*Duchess of Longueville.* } *16th of February,* 1613.—By order, dated the 16th of February.

That whereas there was lately seized by the searcher of the port of London certain gold coin, amounting to the sum of 448*l.*, or thereabouts, whereof one moiety hath been paid into the receipt, and the other moiety allowed to the officer, according to the laws of this realm in that case made, which gold was forfeited by a Frenchman that had stolen the same from the Duchess of Longueville, and made an escape hither to avoid the danger of the law where he committed the said offence; these are to require you of such his Majesty's treasure as remaineth in your charge to pay and deliver unto the servant of the said Duchess, or to such persons as shall be authorized to receive the same, the sum of 448*l.*, which his Majesty is pleased, at the request of the said Duchess, to gratify her with the restitution of the whole sum which was confiscated. By writ, dated 10th of February, 1613 . . . . . 448 0 0

*John Latham and William Peasley.* } *16th of March.*—By order, dated 22nd of February, 1613. To JOHN LATHAM and WILLIAM PEASLEY, the sum of 40*l.*, being servants unto George Calvert, Esquire, one of the commissioners sent into Ireland, by way of reward for their travail and pains in writing and engrossing all the business concerning the despatch of the said affairs, containing 26 quires of paper, besides parchment; according to their bill, subscribed by the said commissioners, and allowed by the Lords Commissioners for the Treasury. By writ, dated 24th of August, 1613 . . . . . 40 0 0

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| *George Herriott.* } *7th of May.*—By order, dated the last of April, 1614. To GEORGE HERRIOTT, jeweller to the Queen, the sum of 320*l.*, for one diamond bought of him, and by his Majesty bestowed upon his trusty and well-beloved servant, Sir Andrew Sinclere, Knight, without account, imprest, or other charge to be set on him for the same, or for any part thereof. By writ, dated 8th day of April, 1614 . . . . . | 320 | 0 | 0 |
| *Nicasius Russell.* } *4th of June,* 1614.—By order, dated the 30th of June, 1613. To NICASIUS RUSSELL the sum of 16*l.*—to wit, 6*l.* for Ebnie Pettescall, and 10*l.* for the workmanship of the pictures of men cast in alabaster burnt, appearing due to him in the schedule or list of the late Prince's debts, examined and allowed by his Majesty. By writ, dated the 2nd of May, 1613 . . . . | 16 | 0 | 0 |
| *Charles Anthony.* } By order, dated January, 1612. To CHARLES ANTHONY, graver of his Majesty's seals, the sum of 42*l.* 15*s.* for silver and workmanship of a great double seal for the late Prince for the county palatine of Chester, for patterns and workmanship of other seals of the said Prince, and for mending the privy seal and signet, appearing by his bills of demands. By writ, dated 19th of September, 1610 . . . . . | 42 | 15 | 0 |
| More to him, by order, dated the last of October, 1613. To CHARLES ANTHONY, graver of the Mint, the sum of 12*l.* 12*s.* 8*d.*, as well for the gold and silver of sundry seals made by direction for Prince Charles, and for custom seals, as for workmanship and making of them, appearing by his bill of particulars, subscribed by him. By writ, dated 9th of May, 1613 . . . . . | 12 | 12 | 8 |

More than allowed in the certificate, 12*s.* 8*d.*

| | | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| *Margaret Mercer.* | *23rd of June.*—By order, dated 31st of May, 1614. To MARGARET MERCER, a midwife, lately sent to Heidelberg, there to attend the delivery of his Majesty's dearest daughter, the Princess Electress Palatine, and now returned from thence, the sum of 100*l.*, for her charges in that journey, according to a certificate thereof, under the hands of the Lord Chamberlain and the Chancellor of the Exchequer. By writ, dated the 10th day of December, 1613. . . . . | 100 | 0 | 0 |
| *Edmond Cooke.* | *20th of July.*—By order, dated this day. To EDMOND COOKE, Gentleman, the sum of 175*l.*, for the moiety of 300*l.* paid into the receipt of his Majesty's Exchequer, the 26th of May, 1614, for the purchase of divers coppice woods, parcel of the manor of Somborne, in the county of Southampton, parcel of the duchy of Lancaster, sold by his Majesty unto him in fee farm, which he cannot enjoy, and for the passing of the same there is a stay made, whereof re-payment is to be made, and these, together with his acquittance, shall be your discharge herein. By general writ . . . . . | 175 | 0 | 0 |
| *Sir John Spilman.* | *22nd of July,* 1614.—By order, dated 24th of March, 1613. To Sir JOHN SPILMAN, Knight, the sum of 700*l.*, for the providing of two foot-cloths, the one for his Majesty and the other for the Prince Charles, against the Parliament, according to a certificate thereof, under the hands of the Earl of Suffolk, Lord Chamberlain, and the Earl of Worcester, Master of his Majesty's Horse. By writ, dated 21st of March, 1613 | 700 | 0 | 0 |
| *Paul Marco.* | *20th September.*—By order, dated the last of March, 1614. To PAUL MARCO, the sum of 324*l.*, for provision of a house, furnished with tapestry, linen, bedding, and other necessaries, for the Marquis of Saint Michael's, ambassador from the Duke of Savoy, | | | |

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| together with the hire of divers servants to attend the said ambassador and his train, during the time of their abode there, being about 54 days, without account, imprest, or other charge to be set on him for the same. By writ, dated 24th of February, 1613 . . . . . | 324 | 0 | 0 |

*Henry Mason.* } 28*th of September*, 1614.—By order, dated 20th of December, 1613. To HENRY MASON the sum of 146*l.* 11*s.* 7*d.*, in full satisfaction of the charges of the building of a new tolbooth, of stone, containing a court-house, prison, and other necessary rooms, concerning the lordship of Barnard Castle, in the county of Durham, and for enlarging the market-place there, according to a survey thereof taken by Sir James Fullerton, Knight, surveyor of those lands, over and besides 48*l.* 10*s.* 8*d.*, by him received of John Lions, late receiver of his Majesty's revenues in the county of Durham. By writ, dated 15th of July, 1613 . . . . . 146 11 7

26*th April*, 1615.—James. R. The account how the 400*l.* imprest, received by virtue of his Majesty's Privy Seal, dated the 26th day of April, 1615, hath been expended; as also of such other sums as have been laid out for horses, over and above the said imprest, and are to be allowed upon the next Privy Seal: viz.

*Horses bought for the King's Majesty's service.*

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| Imprimis. Bought by William Glynne, one large gray gelding, the 28th day of April, 1615, for a litter-horse for the King, instead of one other gelding that was lame, at price . . . | 17 | 0 | 0 |
| Item. One other gray gelding, bought by him at the same time for a close car-horse for the King, in Stafford's charge, instead of one of the Hungarians that was given to the Queen long since . . . . . | 15 | 0 | 0 |
| Item. One white ambling gelding, bought | | | |

| | £. | s. | d. | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| by him at the same time for the King's scullery, instead of one gray gelding that was lame, at price . . . . . | 15 | 8 | 0 | | | |
| Item. One flea-bitten gray gelding, at price | 26 | 13 | 4 | | | |

[And various others.]

*Horses bought for the Queen's Majesty's service.*

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| Item. Bought by him, the 10th of July, 1615, one gray Flanders gelding, for a litter-gelding for the Queen's litter, instead of one gray horse that died lately, at price . . . | 20 | 0 | 0 |
| Item. One bay ambling gelding, bought at the same time of Richard Moore for Mistress Midlemore, instead of one gray which was lame, at price . . . . . | 18 | 0 | 0 |
| Item. One white gelding, bought at the same time of Philip Proger, for my Lady of Roxborough, instead of one gray which was blind and lame, at price. . . . . | 16 | 10 | 0 |

[And several others.]

*Robert Barker.* } 28*th February*, 1615.—James, &c. To the Treasurer and Under-Treasurer of our Exchequer, greeting. We will and command you, out of the treasure remaining in the receipt of our Exchequer, to pay or cause to be paid unto our trusty and well-beloved ROBERT BARKER, our printer, for divers books and other provisions delivered by him for our service, the sum of 109*l.* 16*s.* 4*d.* without any account, imprest, or other charge to be set upon him for the same or any part thereof; and these our letters shall be your sufficient warrant and discharge in this behalf. Given under our Privy Seal, at our palace of Westminster, &c.

*Sir Sigismund Alexander, and Henry Alexander.* } 9*th March*, 1616.—James, &c. To the Treasurer and Under-Treasurer of our Exchequer,

£. s. d.

greeting. We will and command you, out of our treasure in the receipt of our Exchequer remaining, to pay or cause to be paid unto our servants, Sir SIGISMUND ALEXANDER, Knight, and HENRY ALEXANDER, Esquire, to each of them the sum of 50*l.* towards the furnishing of themselves against the tilting on our coronation day next ensuing, to be taken unto them as of our free gift and reward, without account or imprest to be set upon them; and these our letters shall be your sufficient warrant and discharge in this behalf. Given under our Privy Seal, at our palace of Westminster, &c.

*Rowland Egerton.* } *March,* 1616.—James, &c. To the Treasurer, Chancellor, Under-Treasurer, Chamberlains, and Barons of our Exchequer, and to all other our Officers and Ministers of that Court to whom it shall appertain, greeting. Whereas we are pleased to bestow upon ROWLAND EGERTON the degree and dignity of Baronet, for which there is to be paid by him into the receipt of our Exchequer the sum of 1,100*l.* towards the plantation of Ulster, in our realm of Ireland; we let you weet, that the said Rowland Egerton hath already, by our directions, paid the said sum of 1,100*l.* to such as we have appointed to receive the same for our special service; and therefore we do not only by these presents acknowledge the receipt of the said sum of 1,100*l.*, but also we do hereby, for us, our heirs and successors, release, acquit, exonerate, and discharge the said Rowland Egerton, his heirs, executors, administrators, assigns, terre-tenants, lands, goods, and chattels, of and for the same sum of 1,110*l.*, and of every part and parcel thereof, &c.

*James Manuty.* } 14*th May,* 1616.—James, &c. To the Treasurer and Under-Treasurer of our Exchequer, greeting. Whereas for the memory of our dearly beloved mother the Lady Mary, late Queen of Scotland, deceased, we gave order for the erecting and setting

up of a monument amongst the rest of our most noble progenitors within the chapel of our collegiate church of Saint Peter, in Westminster, the charges of painting and building whereof amount to the sum of 265*l.*, as by a bill of the particulars thereof subscribed by you our said Treasurer it doth appear;—We will and command you, out of our treasure in the receipt of our Exchequer, to pay or cause to be paid to JAMES MANUTY, painter, or to his assigns, the above said sum of 265*l.* in full satisfaction to him for that work aforesaid; and these our letters shall be your sufficient warrant and discharge in this behalf. Given under our Privy Seal, at our palace of Westminster, &c. . . . . .

*Low Countries.* } 23*rd May*, 1616.—James, &c. To the Treasurer and Under-Treasurer of our Exchequer, greeting. Whereas, upon long and earnest suit made unto us by the States-General of the United Provinces of the Low Countries, we have, after mature deliberation taken with the Lords and others of our Privy Council, condescended to deliver unto them the two towns of Flushing and Zealand, and the Brill in Holland, with the forts to either of them respectively belonging, and to accept in satisfaction of all debts and sums of money due by them to us, for which the towns were heretofore delivered to the late Queen our sister, of famous memory, for caution and assurance, and so have continued to us, the sum of 213,000*l.*, to be paid to our use at or before the last day of this month of May, whereof the sum of 40,000*l.* hath been formerly received and disbursed for our necessary service, 13,000*l.* is allotted for the satisfaction of the governors and other officers of the same towns in regard of the loss they sustain by the restoring of them, and the sum of 160,000*l.* is now to be paid into the receipt of our Exchequer, which sums of money being purposed to convert to the payment of our most pressing and necessary debts, we have caused a consideration to be had by our Privy Council, as well for

the distribution of the said 13,000*l.* to be allotted for rewards, as for the 160,000*l.* appointed for discharge of debts, as they in their wisdoms have found to be most needful, and of the said allotments and distributions have caused two schedules to be made, and hereunto to be annexed, signed with our hands. Wherefore we will and command you to pay or cause to be paid out of the said treasure, which, for the redemption of the said towns, shall come to your hands, to the several persons, officers, and uses in the schedule hereunto annexed, signed with our hand, the several sums mentioned to be allotted to each person, office, or use, in discharge of so much of our debts due unto them; and these our letters shall be your sufficient warrant and discharge in this behalf. Given under our Privy Seal, at our palace of Westminster, &c.

JA. MILLES, Dep.
FRA. MILLES.

## James Ker.

A dividend of 13,000*l.*, to be received from the States, over and above the 200,000*l.* mentioned and disposed of in the other schedule, for his Majesty's own necessary uses, which 13,000*l.* is allotted for reward of the governors and officers of the cautionary towns of Flushing and Brill:

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| To Captain Moyle . . . . . | 400 | 0 | 0 |
| Edward Gentill, provost-marshal of the Brill . | 400 | 0 | 0 |
| To two water-bailiffs of the towns—to wit, to each of them 400*l.*, out of which their deputies to be allowed *pro rata* . . . | 800 | 0 | 0 |
| To two commissioners of Musters, the piece 400*l.* . . . . . | 800 | 0 | 0 |
| To two clerks of the Ordnance, the piece 100*l.* | 200 | 0 | 0 |
| Two master-gunners, the piece 100*l.* . . . | 200 | 0 | 0 |
| Two master-gunners' mates, the piece 100 marks . . . . . | 133 | 6 | 8 |

| | | £. | s. | d |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| Eight quarter-master-gunners, the piece 50*l.* . | | 400 | 0 | 0 |
| Two assistants, the piece 40*l.* . . . . . | | 80 | 0 | 0 |
| Two other assistants, the piece 40*l.* . . . | | 80 | 0 | 0 |
| Ten cannoniers, amongst them . . . . | | 80 | 0 | 0 |
| To the Lady Browne . . . . . | | 300 | 0 | 0 |
| To Monsieur Blocke . . . . . | | 150 | 0 | 0 |
| Sir William Ward and Clement Edwards, the piece 400*l.* . . . . . | | 800 | 0 | 0 |
| | £5,500 0 0 | | | |
| Sir William Ward, already due to him upon a former warrant, payable out of the checks | | 600 | 0 | 0 |
| Two preachers, between them . . . . | | 76 | 13 | 4 |
| To be employed for redeeming of so many pensions as shall amount unto the sum of 2,500*l.* by the year, granted to the governors and some other officers of the said towns. | 1,500*l.* to be disposed of by the Lord Treasurer and Chancellor of the Exchequer for that use. | | | |
| | | £13,000 | 0 | 0 |

## James Rey.

A dividend of 200,000*l.*, to be received, and already received, from the States of the United Provinces, upon the delivery of the towns of Flushing and the Brill, over and above the sum of 13,000*l.* allotted for reward of the governors and officers.

| | £. |
|---|---|
| Formerly received by anticipation, in ready money, and payments to our ambassadors and some others for our services. By our warrants and directions . . . . . | 40,000 |
| Navy . . . . . | 55,000 |
| Ireland . . . . . | 10,000 |

| | £. |
|---|---|
| Low Countries, viz., Meredith, in part, 6,500*l.*; re-allowances for so much paid by the States to the garrisons, 5,500*l.*; and for the officers' pay, 2,000*l.* . . . . . | 14,000 |
| To Sir Thomas Edmonds, ambassador resident in France . . . . . | 3,000 |
| To the great wardrobe . . . . . | 16,000 |
| To the cofferers of the King's Majesty and the Prince | 15,000 |
| To his Majesty's privy purse . . . . . | 1,000 |
| For the Prince's apparel . . . . . | 2,000 |
| To the officers of the Ordnance and Armoury . | 5,500 |
| For provision of gunpowder . . . . . | 2,000 |
| To three of the chamber for the guard, four months, for yeomen, hangers, &c. . . . . | 8,000 |
| To the office of the works . . . . . | 4,000 |
| To castles and forts . . . . . | 6,500 |
| To the band of pensioners . . . . . | 4,000 |
| To the Tower and Gate-house, for discharge of debts there . . . . . | 5,000 |
| To the Master of the Posts, for discharge of arrearages due to Posts . . . . . | 3,000 |
| To the Jewel-house . . . . . | 4,000 |
| To Herriott, the jeweller, in part of his debt . . | 5,000 |
| Monies anticipated upon the ordinary for June . | 3,000 |
| | £206,000 |

*Andrea Bassano,*
*Edward Norgate.*

20*th June,* 1616.—James, &c. To the Treasurer and Under-Treasurer of our Exchequer, greeting. Whereas, upon view and survey which we have caused to be made of the organ in our chapel at Greenwich, it appeareth the same to be so much out of order as, without present reparation, it will be utterly spoiled, the charge of which reparation, being estimated, doth amount to 50*l.* sterling, or thereabouts; wherefore these are to will and require you, out of such our treasure as is or shall be remaining in the receipt of our

Exchequer, to pay, or cause to be paid, to ANDREA BASSANO and EDWARD NORGATE, or to either of them, unto whom we have committed the charge of our organs, the said sum of 50*l.*, towards the reparations of the said organ, without account, imprest, or other charge to be set upon them, or either of them, for the same, or any part thereof; and these our letters shall be your sufficient warrant and discharge in this behalf. Given under our Privy Seal, at our manor of Greenwich, &c. . . . . .

*Thomas Dallam.* } *4th July*, 1616.—James, &c. To the Treasurer and Under-Treasurer of our Exchequer for the time being, greeting. Whereas, by our commandment and upon our special direction in that behalf given, our trusty and well-beloved chaplains, the Reverend Fathers in God, James, Bishop of Bath and Wells, dean of our chapel, and Richard, Bishop of Lincoln, clerk of our closet, have bargained and agreed with THOMAS DALLAM, of London, organ-maker, for the making of a fair, large, and very serviceable double organ, to be set up in our chapel-royal at Edinburgh, in Scotland, the charge whereof will amount to the sum of 300*l.*, of lawful English money, according to the effect of certain articles, indented, concluded, and agreed upon in that behalf, between the said Reverend Fathers of the one part, and the said Thomas Dallam on the other part: These are, therefore, to will and require you, out of our treasure remaining in our Exchequer, to pay, or cause to be paid, to the said Thomas Dallam, the said sum of 300*l.*, without account, imprest, or other charge to be set upon him for the same, or for any part thereof: and these our letters shall be your sufficient warrant and discharge in that behalf. Given under our Privy Seal, at our palace of Westminster, &c. . . . . .

11*th July*, 1616.—An account of such horses bought for the King and Queen's Majesty's service since the 11th

of July, 1616, and how the sum of 400*l.* imprested to the Right Honourable the Earl of Buckingham, Master of your Majesty's Horse, towards the buying of horses for your Majesties' use, hath been disbursed: viz.—

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| Imprimis. The 1st of August, 1616, bought of Thomas Farlowe one grey gelding for the King's Majesty's mail, instead of one black gelding which was lame and unserviceable, at price of . . . . . | 16 | 0 | 0 |
| Item. The 20th of November, 1616, bought of Cuthbert Pudsey one chestnut hunting gelding for his Majesty's own use, at price . . . | 70 | 0 | 0 |
| Item. The 20th of December, 1616, paid to Master Markham, for the Arabian horse for his Majesty's own use . . . . . | 154 | 0 | 0 |
| Item. The same day paid to a man that brought the same Arabian horse, and kept him | 11 | 0 | 0 |
| Item. Paid by my Lord of Buckingham's appointment to Master Cottrell for his charges that he hath been at in finding the thieves that robbed the King's coach and her Majesty's rich litter . . . . . | 10 | 0 | 0 |
| Item. The 20th of January, 1616, bought of Henry Goodrick one bay horse for a sumpter horse for his Majesty's scullery, instead of another bay horse that was lame and unserviceable, price of . . . . . | 16 | 0 | 0 |
| [And several other similar entries.] | | | |
| | £399 | 0 | 0 |

*John Bill.* } 29*th March*, 1617.—James, &c. To the Treasurer and Under-Treasurer of our Exchequer, greeting. We will and command you, out of our treasure that now is or that hereafter shall be remaining in the receipt of our Exchequer, to pay or cause to be paid forthwith

to JOHN BILL, bookseller, in Paul's Churchyard, and to his assigns, the sum of 469*l.* 11*s.* of lawful English money, due to him for divers books which he hath delivered unto us, the same to be taken unto him without account, imprest, or other charge to be set upon him or his assigns for the same, or for any part thereof; and these our letters shall be your sufficient warrant and discharge in that behalf. Given under our Privy Seal, at our palace of Westminster, &c. .

*Raphael Thoris and Philip Burlamachi.* } 26*th April,* 1617.—James, &c. To the Treasurer and Under-Treasurer of our Exchequer, greeting Whereas by our appointment RAPHAEL THORIS and PHILIP BURLAMACHI, overseers of the last will and testament of Isaac Causabon, deceased, have delivered the books of the said Causabon into our library to the charge of Patrick Young, for which books we are pleased to allow unto them to the use of Florence Causabon, executrix of the said Isaac Causabon, the sum of 250*l.*; we will and command you of our treasure now and hereafter remaining in the receipt of our Exchequer, forthwith to pay or cause to be paid to the said Raphael Thoris and Philip Burlamachi, or their assigns, the said sum of 250*l.* of lawful English money; the same to be taken unto them in full satisfaction for the said books, and for the use aforesaid, without account, imprest, or other charge to be set upon them, or any of them, their, or any of their, heirs, executors, administrators, or assigns for the same, or for any part thereof; and these our letters shall be your sufficient warrant and discharge in this behalf. Given under our Privy Seal, at our palace of Westminster, &c. . . . . .

*Earl of Montgomery, for Whitehall and Spring Garden.* } 4*th December,* 1617.—James, &c To the Treasurer and Under-Treasurer of our Exchequer, greeting. Whereas by virtue of sundry former

warrants under our Privy Seal there hath been a yearly sum of 37*l.* 1*s.* 8*d.* paid out of the receipt of our Exchequer as well unto our right trusty and well-beloved Thomas, Lord Knivett, as to Robert, Viscount Rochester, late Earl of Somerset, keepers successively of our palace of Westminster, and other places thereunto annexed within the charge of the said Lord Knivett, and after him of the said Viscount Rochester; that is to say, to the keeper of our garden and orchards at Saint James's, for his yearly ordinary allowances of all necessaries requisite, as digging, setting, and planting, with sand, dung, herbs, seeds, baskets, and brooms, by him to be bought and provided by the year, the sum of 13*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*; to the keeper of the utter lodgings of our said palace, as well for the yearly charges and ordinary allowances in making clean of divers privies and stools within our said palace, as also for the wages of sundry labourers occupied in sweeping and cleansing of our said lodging there by the year, the sum of 4*l.*; to the keeper of our conduit-heads for his ordinary allowances for his pains and labours sustained in and about the said conduits yearly, the sum of 6*l.* 1*s.* 8*d.*; to the stiller for his ordinary allowances in stilling of waters within our said palace, as glasses, coals, and sundry other things by him provided and bought, with the wages of divers women set on work in the picking and gathering of roses and other necessary herbs and flowers to be stilled for us, the sum of 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*; for the ordinary allowances of billets to be provided and bought for the airing of divers hot-houses, baynes, and storehouses within our said palace of Westminster, yearly 40*s*; a carter, for carrying away the filth and baggage laid between the new gates, with the keeping clean of the same by year, 40*s.*; to divers persons for the mowing, making, and carrying hay, with the making of the mows in barns and deer-houses, to serve our deer in winter season within our park there, and also the mowing of nettles, flags, and other weeds, by the year 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*; also for oats and barley pro-

vided and bought for the feeding of cranes, swans, and other fowls kept within our said park by the year, 20*s.*; and also for digging, cutting, setting, and planting of roses in the Spring Garden in our said park, the roses thereof maintained to be stilled to our use, 40*s.*; all which said sums, amounting in the whole yearly to the said sum of 37*l.* 1*s.* 8*d.*, was, by virtue of our said Privy Seal, to be paid unto the said keepers of our said palace, or their assigns, during their natural lives, at the four usual feasts of the year, by even and equal portions. And whereas by virtue of two other letters under our Privy Seal, the one dated the 27th of October, in the second year of our reign of England, France, and Ireland, and of Scotland the 38th, and the other the 12th day of December, in the third year of our reign of England, France, and Ireland, and of Scotland the 39th, directed unto the said Lord Knivett, Warden of our Mint, we were pleased to grant unto him sundry other allowances—that is to say, one yearly allowance of 20*l.* in regard of his loss and hindrance sustained by certain lodgings at Whitehall, reserved and kept for the use of Duke Charles, our second son, which were formerly in his charge as keeper of our privy chambers and gardens there; an allowance of 6*d.* by the day for the attendance of one man to keep our orange-trees and other foreign fruits set and planted for the beautifying of our park belonging to our said palace of Westminster, commonly called Saint James's Park; and also an allowance of 4*d.* by the day for one other man to keep and feed our rein-deer, ducks, and other fowls in our said park; to be paid unto the said Lord Knivett, during his natural life, at the said four usual feasts of the year, by even portions, out of such monies as should from time to time be and remain on his hands rising by the profit of the said Mint, all which said yearly allowances do amount in the whole to the sum of 72*l.* 5*s.* 10*d.*; and were likewise yearly paid and allowed to the Viscount Rochester out of our treasure in the receipt of

our Exchequer, from time to time there remaining, at the four usual terms or feasts of the year, by even and equal portions, during the time of his being keeper of our said palace; forasmuch as the said office of keeper of our said palace is become void, and in our disposition and gift, by the attainder of the said Viscount Rochester, late Earl of Somerset, and that we have been graciously pleased to bestow it upon our right trusty and right well-beloved cousin, the EARL OF MONTGOMERY, during his natural life, in as large and ample manner as either the Lord Knivett or the said Viscount Rochester held and enjoyed the same; we are pleased, likewise, that our said cousin, the Earl of Montgomery, shall hereafter receive all the said particular allowances yearly during his natural life, out of the treasure of us, our heirs and successors, in the receipt of the Exchequer of us, our heirs and successors, from time to time there remaining, at the four usual feasts or terms of the year, by even and equal portions;—these are therefore to will and command you the said Treasurer and Under-Treasurer from time to time hereafter to cause due payment to be made unto our said cousin, the Earl of Montgomery, or his assigns, of the said yearly allowances aforementioned, at the said four usual feasts or terms of the year during his natural life, the first payment thereof to begin from the feast of the Annunciation of the Blessed Virgin Mary last past, and so to be continued quarterly as aforesaid. And whereas for our pleasure and recreation we have caused certain wild beasts, as the beaver, and the two Indian beasts, and sundry kinds of wild fowl, to be kept and preserved in our said park, called Saint James's, certain pheasants and other wild fowl in the Spring Garden, and that, for the dieting and feeding of the said beasts and fowl, the said Lord Knivett, and after him the Viscount Rochester, had yearly due allowance and satisfaction upon their bills of the monthly charges thereof,—we let you weet, and so our pleasure is, that you from time to time

cause payment to be made unto the said Earl of Montgomery, and his assigns, of all such sums of money, as well for the charges of keeping, breeding, feeding, and preserving the said wild beasts and fowl now remaining and being in our said park and garden, or of any other sort of beasts or fowl which by any occasion we shall hereafter commit to his charge and custody; as also for the charges of labourers, gardeners, women, weeders, or any others employed in the Spring Garden, upon bills of the particular disbursements subscribed by the said Earl of Montgomery or his assigns, and allowed by you our said Treasurer. And whereas the said Lord Knivett hath lately by our appointment made and erected within our said park of Saint James's certain fountains, walks, waterworks, and other things for our delight and pleasure, and certain houses and defences for our orange-trees and other foreign fruits, and likewise certain houses for the keeping and feeding of our reindeer and red deer, and of our game, of ducks, and other foreign fowl there, which we are desirous should be continually kept in reparation; these shall be to will and command you likewise to cause payment to be made from time to time unto the said Earl of Montgomery, or his assign, of all such sums of money as shall be expended and laid out about the repairing and amending of the park, or any of the said particulars, according to such bills or books of charge as shall be subscribed by the principal officers of our works for the time being, or any three of them, and allowed by you our said Treasurer; all which said several sums to be paid unto the said Earl of Montgomery, or his assign, without any account, imprest, or other charge to be set upon him, his executors, administrators, or assigns, or any of them, for the same, or for any part thereof; and these our letters shall be your sufficient warrant and discharge in this behalf. Given under our Privy Seal, at our palace of Westminster, &c. . . . . .

THO. PACKER.

*For many Officers.* } 25*th February*, 1617.—James, &c. To the Treasurer and Under-Treasurer of our Exchequer, greeting. Whereas there is due to sundry our servants, as fees incident to their several offices, for the creation of our dearest son Charles Prince of Wales, the sum of 212*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*, as by a schedule of the particular persons and officers to whom the same is due, subscribed and allowed by our right trusty and right well-beloved cousin and Chancellor, the Earl of Pembroke, Chamberlain of our Household, which we herewith send unto you, appeareth; we do hereby will and command you to pay or cause to be paid to the said several persons, our said servants, the said several sums of money contained in the said schedule, amounting in the whole to the said sum of 212*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*, to be taken to them without any manner of account, imprest, or other charge to be set upon them or any of them, their, or any of their, heirs, executors, or administrators, for the same several sums, or any part or parcel thereof; and these our letters shall be your sufficient warrant and discharge in this behalf. Given under our Privy Seal, at our palace of Westminster, &c.

*Fees due to the King's Servants for the Creation of Prince Charles Prince of Wales.*

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| Imprimis. To Garter, for Prince's garments . | 30 | 0 | 0 |
| 13 Kings and Heralds, and Pursuivants of Arms . . . . . | 30 | 0 | 0 |
| 5 gentlemen-ushers, daily waiters . . . . | 30 | 0 | 0 |
| 16 serjeants-at-arms . . . . . | 20 | 0 | 0 |
| 8 gentlemen-ushers, quarter waiters . . . . | 10 | 0 | 0 |
| 8 sewers . . . . . | 10 | 0 | 0 |
| 15 yeomen-ushers . . . . . | 8 | 0 | 0 |
| 1 groom-porter . . . . . | 4 | 0 | 0 |
| 14 grooms of the chamber . . . . . | 5 | 0 | 0 |

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| 4 pages of the chamber . . . . . | 5 | 0 | 0 |
| 8 buttery . . . . . | 2 | 0 | 0 |
| Pantry . . . . . | 2 | 0 | 0 |
| 11 cellar . . . . . | 2 | 0 | 0 |
| 7 ewery . . . . . | 5 | 0 | 0 |
| Cooks . . . . . | 6 | 13 | 4 |
| 16 trumpets . . . . . | 16 | 0 | 0 |
| 4 drums . . . . . | 4 | 0 | 0 |
| 29 musicians, 4 companies . . . . . | 12 | 0 | 0 |
| Porters of the King's house . . . . . | 10 | 0 | 0 |
| Sum-total . . | £211 | 13 | 4 |

Serjeant-trumpeters,
Marshals of the Hall,
Grooms of the Hall, } . . . gratuities at pleasure.

PEMBROKE.

*Robert Wood, for building a House, and making other Provisions for Cormorants, Ospreys, and Otters.*

31*st August*, 1618.—James, &c. To the Commissioners of our Treasury, and to the Under-Treasurer and Chamberlains of our Exchequer, greeting. Whereas our servant ROBERT WOOD, keeper of our cormorants, ospreys, and otters, hath, for the better bringing up and keeping of our said cormorants, ospreys, and otters, for our disport, compounded with our right trusty and well-beloved the Lord Danvers for a lease for years of a parcel of ground within the Vine-garden, at Westminster, wherein the said Wood hath undertaken to make nine fish-ponds, the same to be paled and stored with sundry sorts of fish, with a sluice to bring water out of the Thames to the said ponds, and also to build a house of brick to keep the said cormorants, ospreys, and otters in, and to perform other things requisite for such a work, the charges of the whole

amounting to the sum of 286*l.*, as by a bill of the particulars, subscribed by Sir Thomas Watson, Knight, herewith sent unto you, doth appear; and he hath already finished a great part of the same work. We will and command you, of our treasure in the receipt of our Exchequer, to cause payment to be made to the said Robert Wood, or to his assigns, of the said sum of 286*l.*, for the causes aforesaid; and these our letters shall be your sufficient warrant and discharge in this behalf. Given under our Privy Seal, at our palace of Westminster, &c.

ED. ANTHONY.

An Account of all such Monies as have been laid out, and are to be laid out, about building a place to keep his Majesty's cormorants in.

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| Imprimis. For a lease taken of the Right Honourable the Lord Danvers of one acre and a quarter of good meadow, lying in the Vine-garden, near Westminster Abbey, at the yearly rent of 7*l.*, for 46 years to come, valued at 12 years' purchase at that rent, which land is taken to build a house, and to make nine ponds for the keeping his Majesty's cormorants, ospreys, and otters, which comes to the sum of . . . | 84 | 0 | 0 |
| For ditching the said land round about with a ditch of five feet broad, and four feet deep, and quickset for a pale of 120 feet at the other end, to defend the fish-ponds, with posts, rails, and shores . . . . . | 18 | 0 | 0 |
| For digging of nine fish-ponds to keep fish in to train the cormorants, each pond being 32 feet long, and 14 feet wide, and 7 feet deep, and for removing the earth from the places, and levelling it . . . . . | 40 | 0 | 0 |

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| For buying and bringing in of 200 loads of earth to raise the ground where the housing shall stand, and for gravel for the walks . . | 6 | 0 | 0 |
| For elm planks to make a sluice to bring the water out of the Thames to the garden where the cormorants be kept, and for digging the sluice all along, as also for earthen pipes to convey the water from pond to pond . . . | 12 | 0 | 0 |
| For a double brick building of 62 feet long, 18 feet wide, and 10 feet high, to set the roof of the house on, the roof to be covered with tiles, with doors and divers windows, and 3 partitions to be made in the length thereof, all the room to be paved with brick, which house is to keep his Majesty's cormorants, ospreys, and otters in. | 100 | 0 | 0 |
| For three bridges to go over the sewers, and for wharfing the sides with strong timber, and for piles and anchors to hold up the earth, and for rails and doors to keep the house and garden safe . . . . . | 18 | 0 | 0 |
| For 100 carps, 100 of tenches, 100 barbels, 100 of roaches, 100 of dace, and good store of eels, to store the nine ponds . . . . . | 8 | 0 | 0 |
| | £286 | 0 | 0 |

This is a true copy of the bill above mentioned, the original whereof, being under my hand, is to remain at the Signet-office.

28th September, 1618. THOS. WATSON.

10*th May*, 1619.—James, &c. An account of all such horses and geldings as have been bought for his Majesty's service since the 10th of May, 1619; as also how the sum of 400*l.*, imprested unto me for the provision of

horses and geldings for his Majesty's use, hath been disbursed: viz.

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| Item. Paid to John Saunderson, one of his Majesty's coachmen, for his charge in waiting on the Marquis de Trenell, the French ambassador, betwixt Dover and London, being five days abroad with five horses, at 3*s.* a-day the horse, and for the charge of himself and man for the said five days, at 3*s.* the day, the sum of . . | 4 | 10 | 0 |
| Item. Bought the 6th of June, 1619, of Hans Lewens, three large grey geldings for his Majesty's coach, instead of three other geldings, whereof two died, and one was lame and unserviceable, at the price of 30*l.* the gelding . | 90 | 0 | 0 |
| Item. Bought, the 8th of June, 1619, of William Webb, one grey nag, for Derry, his Majesty's fool, at the price of . . . . . | 12 | 0 | 0 |
| Item. Bought of Master Archibald Hay, one of his Majesty's surgeons in ordinary, the 8th of June, 1619, one bay stone-horse, which his Majesty sent to Colonel Henderson in the Low Countries . . . . . | 35 | 0 | 0 |
| Bought also, by his Majesty's commandment, at Warwick, the 6th of August, 1619, one large grey mare, to be sent to his Majesty's race at Tutbury, at the price of . . . . . | 20 | 0 | 0 |

*Paul Marco, for the diets and entertainment of the Savoy Ambassadors.*

19*th February*, 1619.—James, &c. To the Commissioners for our Treasury, and to the Treasurer and Under-Treasurer of our Exchequer for the time being, greeting. Whereas we have appointed our trusty and well-beloved PAUL MARCO, merchant, to entertain into his house the person of Signor John Baptista Gabalioni, ambassador sent to us from our good brother the

Duke of Savoy, for the defraying of whose diets and charges, £. s. d.
during his abode there, the whole charges for disbursements cannot for the present appear unto us until upon the departure of the said ambassador; hence his bills of disbursements be made up. Nevertheless we are pleased that for the present supply thereof the sum of 100*l.* be imprested unto the said Paul Marco. We will and command you, therefore, of such our treasure as now and hereafter shall be remaining in the receipt of our said Exchequer, to pay, or cause to be paid, to the said Paul Marco the said sum of 100*l.*, imprest, towards the defraying of the said diet and charges of the said ambassador, and likewise such further sum or sums of money as shall appear to have been by him disbursed for the said causes during the abode of the said ambassador here, upon his bills of particulars, signed and allowed by the Chamberlain of our Household for the time being; and these our letters shall be your sufficient warrant and discharge in this behalf. Given under our Privy Seal, at our palace of Westminster, &c.

TH. CASTLE, Dep$^{t}$.
ED. REYNOLD.

PAUL MARCO humbly desireth allowance of monies by him disbursed for the diets and lodging of Signor John Baptista Gabilione, extraordinary ambassador from the Duke of Savoy, his train and servants, as also for the entertainment of such noblemen, knights, and gentlemen of the Court, and others his friends, as daily resorted unto him, who were lodged in the said house of Paul Marco by the direction and appointment of the Right Honourable the Earl of Pembroke, Lord Chamberlain of his Majesty's most honourable Household, for the space of 53 days—to wit, from the 30th day of January, 1618, when he came to London, until the 23rd of March following the same, the first and last days being both included.

| | £. | s. | d. | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| For all ordinary meats for his table, as also of the choicest fowl, fish, baked meats, and other of the best provisions that could be gotten for the season of the year, at 8*l.* per day, for 53 days . . . . . | 424 | 0 | 0 | | | |
| For Canary, Rhenish, Claret, and white wine, at 25*s.* per day . . . . . | 66 | 5 | 0 | | | |
| For bread and beer, at 12*s.* per day . . . | 31 | 16 | 0 | | | |
| For fruit and banqueting stuff, of the best, at 40*s.* per day . . . . . | 106 | 0 | 0 | | | |
| For oil and butter, at 10*s.* per day . . . . | 26 | 10 | 0 | | | |
| For lemons and oranges, at 4*s.* per day . | 10 | 12 | 0 | | | |
| For herbs of all sorts, at 4*s.* per day . . . | 10 | 12 | 0 | | | |
| For sugar, at 4*s.* per day . . . . . | 10 | 12 | 0 | | | |
| For billets, fagots, and coals, at 20*s.* per day . | 53 | 0 | 0 | | | |
| For lights and torches, at 6*s.* per day . . . | 15 | 18 | 0 | | | |
| For the use of his house, plate, linen, and other necessaries, with attendance of servants, at 40*s.* per day, and also the hire of three cooks | 106 | 0 | 0 | | | |
| For extraordinary charges in his journey to Newmarket, to the audience of his Majesty, for six days, going, staying, and returning there | 24 | 0 | 0 | | | |
| Sum total is . . | £885 | 5 | 0 | | | |

PEMBROKE.

These accounts were weekly perused by me, and the provisions mentioned daily served as they are here set down. LEWES LEWKNOR.

PAUL MARCO humbly desireth allowance of monies by him disbursed for the diets and lodging of Signor John Baptista Gabilione, extraordinary ambassador from the Duke of Savoy, his train and servants, as also for the entertainment of such noblemen, knights, and gentlemen of the Court, and others his friends, as daily

resorted unto him, who were lodged in the house of the said Paul Marco by the directions and appointment of the Right Honourable the Earl of Pembroke, Lord Chamberlain of his Majesty's most honourable Household—to wit, from the 24th day of March, 1618, until the 21st of April following.

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| For all ordinary meats for his table, as also of the choicest fowl, fish, baked meats, and others of the best provisions that could be gotten for the season of the year, at 8*l.* per day | 233 | 0 | 0 |
| For Canary, Rhenish, Claret, and white wine, at 25*s.* per day | 36 | 5 | 0 |
| For bread and beer, at 12*s.* per day | 17 | 8 | 0 |
| For fruit and banqueting stuff, of the best, at 40*s.* per day | 58 | 0 | 0 |
| For oil and butter, at 10*s.* per day | 14 | 10 | 0 |
| For lemons and oranges, at 4*s.* per day | 5 | 16 | 0 |
| For herbs of all sorts, at 4*s.* per day | 5 | 16 | 0 |
| For sugar, at 4*s.* per day | 5 | 16 | 0 |
| For billets, fagots, and coals, at 20*s.* per day | 29 | 0 | 0 |
| For lights and torches, at 6*s.* per day | 8 | 14 | 0 |
| For the use of his house, plate, linen, and other necessaries, with attendance of servants, and the hire of three cooks, at 40*s.* per day | 58 | 0 | 0 |
| For extraordinary charges for four days, in journeying to Royston to the audience of his Majesty, and staying there, and returning thence to London | 16 | 0 | 0 |
| Sum total is | £488 | 5 | 0 |

PEMBROKE.

This bill is according to the rate of his former bill, exhibited till the 24th of March, and his accounts have been perused by me. LEWES LEWKNOR.

*20th of February*, 1619.—James, &c. To the Commissioners of our Treasury for the time being, greeting. We will and require you, out of our treasure in our Exchequer remaining, to pay or cause to be paid to our trusty and well-beloved Paul Fourrey, or to his assigns, the sum of 540*l.* 3*s.* towards the charges and disbursements in the entertainment of the Baron of Donaw, sent unto us in embassage from our dearest son-in-law, the Elector Palatine, according to a bill of the particulars thereof subscribed by the Chamberlain of our Household hereunto annexed; and these our letters shall be your sufficient warrant and discharge in this behalf. Given under our Privy Seal, at our palace of Westminster, &c.

£. *s.* *d.*

TH. CASTLE, Dep$^{t}$.
ED. REYNOLDS.

PAUL FOURREY humbly desireth allowance and payment of monies by him disbursed in the entertainment of Baron Done, ambassador from the Prince Palatine, and of his train and servants; as also of such noblemen and gentlemen as daily resorted unto him, being lodged in the house of the said Fourrey, by the direction of the Right Honourable the Earl of Pembroke, Lord Chamberlain of his Majesty's Household, during the space of 41 days—to wit, from the 23rd day of December last past, until the 3rd day of February then next ensuing and now instant, as followeth :—

| | £. | *s.* | *d.* |
|---|---|---|---|
| Imprimis. For all ordinary provisions of meats for his table, as also of the best and choicest fowl, baked meats, fish, &c., wherewith he was daily served, at 6*l.* per day . | 246 | 0 | 0 |
| Item. For wines of all sorts, at 20*s.* per day . . . . . | 41 | 0 | 0 |
| Item. For banqueting stuff of the best, at 30*s.* per day . . . . . | 61 | 10 | 0 |

| | £. | s. | d. | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| Item. For bread and beer, at 16*s.* per day . | 32 | 16 | 0 | | | |
| Item. For fire, at 12*s.* per day . . . . . | 24 | 12 | 0 | | | |
| Item. For lights and torches . . . . . | 10 | 5 | 0 | | | |
| Item. For his extraordinary expense for 7 days in journeying between London and Newmarket, and thence back to London . | 35 | 0 | 0 | | | |
| Item. For the use of his house, plate, linen, and attendance of servants, at 40*s.* per day . . . . . | 82 | 0 | 0 | | | |
| Item. For wine, baked meats, and other provisions carried on shipboard . . . | 7 | 0 | 0 | | | |
| Sum total is . . | £540 | 3 | 0 | | | |

PEMBROKE. PAUL FOURREY.

I have perused this petitioner's accounts, wherein he hath behaved himself to the great satisfaction of the ambassador, and as was fitting to the honour of his Majesty's service.

LEWES LEWKNOR.

*Doctor Tounson.* } *5th November,* 1620.—James, &c. To the Commissioners for our Treasury, and to the Treasurer and Under-Treasurer of our Exchequer for the time being, greeting. Whereas there is due to our trusty and well-beloved ROBERT TOUNSON, Doctor of Divinity, and dean of our collegiate church of Saint Peter, in Westminster, for allowances belonging unto him and others there for the burial of our late dear consort, Queen Anne, the sum of 81*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*, as by his bill of the particulars thereof, which we have herewith sent unto you, appeareth; we will and command you now and hereafter remaining in the receipt of our said Exchequer, to pay or cause to be paid to the said Robert Tounson, or his assigns, the said sum of 81*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* for the charges of the burial of

our said dearest consort as aforesaid, without account, imprest, or other charge to be set upon him for the same, or any part thereof; and these our letters shall be your sufficient warrant and discharge in this behalf. Given under our Privy Seal, at our palace of Westminster, &c.

£. s. d.

*Allowances for the Church of Westminster at the Funeral of our late Queen Anne.*

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| Imprimis. For the breaking of the ground . | 2 | 0 | 0 |
| Item. For a composition for the hearse . . | 10 | 0 | 0 |
| Item. To Master Dean for burying the corpse . . . . . | 40 | 0 | 0 |
| Item. For 12 prebendaries . . . . . | 12 | 0 | 0 |
| Item. To the singing men, organist, and master of the choristers . . . . . | 6 | 13 | 4 |
| Item. To the schoolmaster and usher . . | 1 | 0 | 0 |
| Item. To 40 scholars and 10 choristers . . | 2 | 10 | 0 |
| Item. For watching the hearse, the representation, and twenty-four ringers for one whole day from morning to night . . . . | 6 | 13 | 4 |
| Item. To the chanter for his attendance . . | 0 | 10 | 0 |
| Sum total . . . | £81 | 6 | 8 |

ROBERT TOUNSON.

*GermaineMarsham.* } 19*th January*, 1620.—James, &c. To the Commissioners of our Treasury, greeting. Whereas there are divers bonds, obligations, schedules, instruments, and writings remaining in our Treasury at Westminster for sundry great sums of money heretofore taken up by the States General of the United Provinces of the Low Countries of our right dear sister Elizabeth, late Queen of England, by way of loan, and for and concerning other passages of great moment and consequence by and betwen our said sister and the said States

£. s. d.

General; now, forasmuch as for our special occasions we have present use of the said bonds, obligations, schedules, instruments, and writings, these shall be to will and command you to deliver or cause to be delivered to the hands of GERMAINE MARSHAM, servant to our trusty and well-beloved William Trumbull, Esquire, our agent residing with our good brother and sister, the Archduke, at Brussels, these several obligations and writings following: viz. an authority given by the States to the Lord of Sweneghem to negociate for 200,000 angels to be borrowed of our late dear sister, dated the 14th day of December, 1576; articles concerning certain monies to be borrowed of our said sister by the said States, agreed upon by the late Lord Burleigh, her then Treasurer of England, the Earl of Sussex, and others, on her part, and the Lord of Sweneghem on the part of the said States, dated the 29th day of December, 1576; the Lord of Sweneghem bound for 20,000*l.*, dated the 31st of December, 1576; a declaration of the States that they were in actual war, and therefore desired our said sister's aid with money, dated 8th of January, 1677; and a bond of the said States for 20,000*l.*, dated the 19th of January, 1577; five several obligations of the towns of Bruxelles, Ghent, Bruges, Nieuport, and Dunkirk, of several dates, in the year 1577, for 20,000*l.* received by the Lord of Sweneghem; a ratification of a treaty made by the Marquis of Haurech and Adolph Meckerth, concerning 100,000*l.* to be borrowed of our said sister, dated the 1st day of January, 1578; the States' authority to the Marquis of Haurech to borrow 100,000*l.* sterling, dated the 8th of January, 1578; three several obligations of the towns of Antwerp, Ghent, and Bruges, of several dates in the year 1578, for 40,000*l.* received by Casimer, and 5,000*l.* by the Marquis of Haurech; the States' bond for 5,000*l.*, by the Marquis of Haurech, dated the 20th of April, 1578; the States' bond for 20,000*l.*, by the hands of Christopher Hoddesdon, at Hamburgh, dated

the 17th of May, 1578; two bonds of the said States, dated the 1st day of July, and the 3rd day of November, 1578, for 16,636*l.* 7*s.* 3*d.* paid to Sir Horatio Palavacino; the two bonds of the said States for 12,121*l.* 4*s.*, by the hands of Baptist Spinola, dated the 1st day of July and the 3rd day of November, 1578; the States' bond for 20,000*l.*, by the hands of Master Davison, at Antwerp, dated the 11th day of July, 1578; power from the States to our late dear sister, Queen Elizabeth, to contract with Sir Horatio Palavacino and Spinola for prolongation of time, &c., dated the 15th day of May, 1579; and the States' bond for incorporating the sum of 4,616*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*, being the interest of the two former sums of 16,636*l.* 7*s.* 3*d.* and 12,121*l.* 4*s.*, dated the 18th day of July, 1581; and these our letters, under our Privy Seal, shall be as well unto you, our commissioners, as to any other our officers, under whose charge and custody the said writings are remaining, a sufficient warrant and discharge for delivery thereof, without any further warrant to be had or procured from us in that behalf. Given under our Privy Seal, at our palace of Westminster, &c.

£. *s.* *d.*

THO. PACKER.

12*th November*, 1624.—The account how the 400*l.*, imprest, received by virtue of his Majesty's Privy Seal, dated the 12th of November, 1624, hath been expended, as also of other such sums as have been laid out and disbursed for horses over and above the said imprest, and are to be allowed upon the next Privy Seal: viz.

*Horses bought for the King's Majesty's service.*

| | £. | *s.* | *d.* |
|---|---|---|---|
| Imprimis. The 26th of October, 1614, bought of Thomas Blackstore, Esquire, one chestnut horse, for the King's own saddle, at price . . . . . | 40 | 0 | 0 |
| Item. Bought of Sir Peter Saltonstall, the | | | |

| | £. | s. | d. | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 2nd of November, 1614, one white gelding for the King's Majesty's close carriage, instead of one other that was lame and unable to serve longer, at price . . . . . | 13 | 6 | 8 | | | |
| Item. Bought by William Glin, the 10th of January, 1614, one bright grey ambling gelding, for a bottle horse, for the King's ale and beer, instead of a white gelding that was lame, at price . . . . . | 16 | 0 | 0 | | | |
| Item. Bought more by him at the same time one dun ambling gelding for a bottle horse, for the King's wine, instead of a black gelding that was foundered, and unable to serve longer, at price . . . . . | 14 | 7 | 0 | | | |
| Item. Bought more by him, at the same time, one bay gelding, for a sumpter horse, for to carry the King's bed, instead of one black gelding that was lame, and unable to serve longer, at price . . . . . | 15 | 0 | 0 | | | |

*Horses bought for the Queen's Majesty's service.*

| | | | | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| Imprimis. Bought by Richard Cole, the 10th of January, 1614, one flea-bitten grey ambling gelding, for a sumpter-horse for her Majesty's chamber, instead of a black gelding that died, at price . . . . . | 16 | 0 | 0 | | | |
| Item. Bought more by him, at the same time, one brown horse for the Queen's Majesty's close carriage, instead of one very old black horse that was unable to do service longer, at price . . . . . | 14 | 0 | 0 | | | |
| Item. Bought by him one bay ambling gelding, of Ellice Sutton, for Mrs. Anslowe, instead of one grey gelding which was lame, and unfit to do service, at price . . . . | 18 | 0 | 0 | | | |

| | £. | s. | d. | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| Item. Bought by him one bay ambling gelding, of Henry Billince, for Mrs. Mayerne, being a horse allowed by way of increase, at price . | 14 | 0 | 0 | | | |
| Item. Bought by him one grey ambling gelding, of William Angell, for a bottle horse, for the Queen's Majesty, instead of one roan gelding, which was lame, and unfit to do service, at price . . . . . | 16 | 0 | 0 | | | |
| Item. Bought by him one pied ambling gelding, of Richard Brent, for a bottle horse, for the yeoman for the month to the Queen, instead of one dun gelding which died, at price . . . . . | 16 | 8 | 0 | | | |

---

*Philip Burlamachi.* } 21*st April*, 1626. — MEMORANDUM. By order, dated 8th of October, 1625, and entered 17th of February, 1625, containing the sum of 6,432*l.* 13*s.* 6*d.* To PHILIP BURLAMACHI, out of such monies as already are or hereafter shall come into the receipt of his Majesty's Exchequer, for the first entire subsidy granted to his Majesty in the Parliament held in the first year of his Majesty's reign, in full of 25,932*l.* 13*s.* 6*d.*, for payment of 6,000 men sent by his late Majesty to the States of the United Provinces of the Low Countries, at 8,644*l.* 4*s.* 6*d.* per mensem, and for three months, to begin the 26th day of July last past, accounting 42 days to the month; to be taken to the said Burlamachi, by way of imprest, and upon account to be rendered and made by him for the same. By writ, dated 15th of August, 1625, there is now paid in part . . . . . 300 0 0

*Dodmore Cotton.* } By order, dated 16th of April, 1626. To DODMORE COTTON, Esquire, one of

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| the gentlemen of his Majesty's privy chamber, whom his Majesty hath resolved to send as his ambassador unto the King of Persia, the sum of 500*l.*, which we think fit and necessary to imprest unto him by way of advance upon his entertainment of 40*s.* per day, the same to be defalked upon his entertainment. By writ, dated the 15th of April, 1626 | 500 | 0 | 0 |
| *Sir Henry Vane and Sir Marmaduke Darrell, Knights.* — 28*th of April.*—By order, dated 26th of April, 1626. To Sir HENRY VANE and Sir MARMADUKE DARRELL, Knights, cofferers of his Majesty's household, the sum of 300*l.*, in part of 1,000*l.*, remainder of the sum of 3,000*l.*, by way of imprest, upon account, for defraying of the diets and expenses of the Duchess of Cheveux. By writ, dated 11th of August last, 1625 . . . . . | 300 | 0 | 0 |
| *Sir Henry Vane and Sir Marmaduke Darrell, Knights.* — 4*th of May.*—By order, dated 29th of April, 1626. To Sir HENRY VANE and Sir MARMADUKE DARRELL, Knights, cofferers of his Majesty's household, the sum of 200*l.*, in part of 1,000*l.*, imprest, for and towards the defraying of the charge of the diets of the Lords during this time of Parliament. By writ, dated 17th of February last, 1625 . . . | 200 | 0 | 0 |
| *Sir Henry Vane and Sir Marmaduke Darrell, Knights.* — 11*th of May.*—By order, dated 2nd of May, 1626. To Sir HENRY VANE and Sir MARMADUKE DARRELL, Knights, cofferers of his Majesty's household, the sum of 294*l.* 5*s.* 8*d.*, imprest, for defraying of the charge of the feast made for the Knights of the Bath on the last of January and the 1st of February last, 1625. By writ, dated 13th of April, 1626 . . . . . | 294 | 5 | 8 |

*Sir Henry Vane and Sir Marmaduke Darrell, Knights.* — *17th of May.*—By order, dated 16th of May, 1626. To Sir HENRY VANE and Sir MARMADUKE DARRELL, Knights, cofferers of his Majesty's household, the sum of 500*l.*, imprest, to be by them employed towards the defraying of the charges of the Lord Gabriell Oxenstiern, ambassador extraordinary from the King of Sweden. By writ, dated 4th of October last, 1625 . . . . . 500 0 0

*Simon Van Cranvelt, and Rubertha, his Daughter.* — *24th of May.*—By order, dated 22nd of May, 1626. To SIMON VAN CRANVELT, and RUBERTHA, his daughter, the sum of 100*l.* as of his Majesty's free gift and reward, in consideration of the attendance and service of John Van Cranvelt, deceased, son of the said Simon, who, by the procurement of Sir Dudley Carleton, Knight, Vice-chamberlain of his Majesty's household, late ambassador resident with the States of the United Provinces in the Low Countries, did repair hither from those parts, and was employed by his Majesty for the making and working of fortifications within this kingdom, until the time of his decease; the same to be paid without any account, imprest, or other charge, to be set upon the said Simon Van Cranvelt and Rubertha, or either of them, for the said sum, or any part thereof. By writ, dated 20th of May, 1626 . . . . . 100 0 0

*Lady Dudley.* — *26th of May.*—By order, dated 25th of May, 1626. To the LADY THEODOSIA DUDLEY, wife to Edward, Lord Dudley, the sum of 500*l.*, in part of 1,700*l.*, due unto her for a rich diamond, by her sold and delivered for his Majesty's use unto William, Earl of Pembroke, Lord Chamberlain of his Majesty's household, without any account, imprest, or other charge, to be

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| set upon her, or her assigns, for the same, or any part thereof. By writ, dated 24th of May, 1626 . . . . | 500 | 0 | 0 |

*Lady Moreton.* } *10th of June.*—By order, dated 3rd of June, 1626. To Dame ELIZABETH MORETON, widow, late wife of Sir Albert Moreton, Knight, late one of his Majesty's principal Secretaries of State, as well the sum of 800*l.*, in part of 2,000*l.*, in full satisfaction of and for a fair diamond ring, bought by his Majesty of her, and bestowed upon the ambassador lately employed from the King of Sweden; as also the sum of 400*l.*, in full satisfaction of and for a fair jewel, set with many diamonds, by his Majesty bought of her, and bestowed upon the ambassador lately employed from the Elector of Brandenburg, without any account, imprest, or other charge, to be set upon her, her heirs, executors, administrators, or assigns, for the same. By writ, dated 4th of November last, 1625 . . . . . 1200 0 0

*Paul Fourrey.* } *16th of June.*—By order, dated 7th of June, 1626. To PAUL FOURREY the sum of 100*l.*, in full discharge of so much due unto him for lodging Julio de Medicis, extraordinary ambassador from the Duke of Florence, together with his train, during the time of his employment here, in the lifetime of the late King James . . . . . 100 0 0

*Thomas Mynne.* } By order, dated 26th of May, 1626. To THOMAS MYNNE, Esquire, Knight, harbinger, the sum of 254*l.* 18*s.* 4*d.*, in full satisfaction for his charges in receiving and entertaining of ambassadors from foreign parts, and for attendance at Dover, and other removes, upon his Majesty and the Queen, and attending the Parliament at Oxford, and for charges in taking up lodgings in Westminster for the train of the Queen, and for other like services . . . . . 254 18 4

| | | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| *Daniel Mittens.* | 21*st of June.*—By order, dated 20th of June, 1626. To DANIEL MITTENS, his Majesty's picture-drawer, the sum of 120*l.*, in full satisfaction for a copy of Titian's great Venus, by him made and delivered in at Whitehall, for his Majesty's use and service, without account, imprest, or other charge, to be set upon him, his heirs, executors, administrators, or assigns, for the same, or any part thereof. By writ, dated 3rd of July last, 1625 . . . . . | 120 | 0 | 0 |
| *Sir Isaac Wake.* | 28*th of June.*—By order, dated 16th of June, 1626. To Sir ISAAC WAKE, Knight, his Majesty's ambassador resident with the Duke and State of Venice, the sum of 150*l.*, for providing black for himself and his family, for the funeral of his Majesty's late dear father, of happy memory . . . . . | 150 | 0 | 0 |
| *Sir William Heydon.* | 16*th of July.*—By order, dated 3rd of July, 1626. To Sir WILLIAM HEYDON, Knight, Lieutenant of his Majesty's Ordnance, the sum of 1,525*l.*, for the charges of certain forged iron cases, with fireworks, water mines, and water petards, with boats to conduct fire-engines under water, appointed to be made ready for his Majesty's present service; by warrant from the Duke of Buckingham and the Earl of Totness, appearing by an estimate thereof, under the hands of the principal officers of the Ordnance. By writ, dated 4th of October, 1625 . . . . . | 1525 | 0 | 0 |
| *Doctor Harvie.* | 28*th of July.*—By order, dated 25th of July, 1626. Unto DOCTOR HARVIE the sum of 100*l.*, as of his Majesty's free gift, for his pains and attendance about the person of his Majesty's late dear father, of happy memory, in the time of his sickness. By writ, dated 27th of May, 1625 . . . . . | 100 | 0 | 0 |

*Lord Dudley Carleton.* } *15th of September.*—By order, dated 8th of September, 1626. £. s. d.

To the LORD DUDLEY CARLETON, late his Majesty's ambassador resident in the Low Countries, the sum of 150*l.*, for providing black for himself and his family, for the funeral of his Majesty's late dear father, King James . . 150 0 0

*Sir Maurice Abbotts.* } *25th of September.*—By order, dated 20th of September, 1626.

To Sir MAURICE ABBOTTS, Knight, the sum of 2,000*l.*, in part of 4,000*l.*, in full payment and satisfaction of the sum of 8,000*l.*, due to him for a diamond cut in fassets and set in a collet, delivered to the Earl of Pembroke, Lord Chamberlain of his Majesty's household, for his Majesty's use and service, the remainder whereof, being 4,000*l.*, his Majesty hath appointed to be paid out of the money of the second payment of the portion of his Majesty's dearest consort Queen Mary. By writ, dated 19th of July last, 1626 . . . . . 2000 0 0

*Nicholas Breott.* } *17th of November.*—By order, dated 18th of October, 1626. To NICHOLAS BREOTT the sum of 100*l.*, appearing to be due and reasonable for his charges and pains in making and graving his Majesty's Great Seal of England in silver, according to a pattern and model thereof by him made, and by his Majesty approved. By writ, dated 6th of September last, 1626 . 100 0 0

*Henry Garway.* } *30th December.*—By order, dated 29th of December, 1626. To HENRY GARWAY, Esquire, the sum of 2,000*l.*, without account, imprest, or other charge, to be set upon him, his heirs, executors, administrators, or assigns, for the same, or any part thereof, in full satisfaction of and for the price of one large thick table diamond, set in a collet of gold, which he sold and delivered unto his Majesty, as by a note thereof signed by his Ma-

jesty, and remaining in the custody of the Lord Chamberlain of his Majesty's household, may appear. By writ, dated the last of August, 1625 . . . . . 2000 0 0 (£. s. d.)

*Nicholas Breott.* — *9th of February.*—By order, dated 18th of November, 1626. To NICHOLAS BREOTT, a French graver, the sum of 100*l.*, due to him for providing sundry particulars by him bought, by his Majesty's commandment, needful and necessary for the making of stamps to stamp certain pieces of largess of gold and silver made in memory of his Majesty's coronation; as also for his labour and pains taken in making and graving certain puncheons for the shaping of his Majesty's picture and the other device upon the said pieces of largess; and likewise for the making of a little signet for his Majesty, remaining in his own custody, which same sum shall be taken to him, the said Nicholas Breott, without account, imprest, or other charge, to be set upon him, his heirs, executors, administrators, or assigns, for the same, or any part thereof. By writ, dated 10th of April, 1626 . . . 100 0 0

*Daniel Mittens, for Pictures delivered for his Majesty's use.* — *19th April.*—By order, dated 17th April, 1627. To DANIEL MITTENS the sum of 115*l.*, without account, &c., in full satisfaction as well for the price of five pictures made by him, and delivered at Hampton Court in September last, 1626, as also for his extraordinary expenses of boat-hire and coach-hire in following his Majesty's dearest consort, Queen Mary, and other charges by him laid out during the making of the same pictures. By writ, dated 9th December last, 1626 . . . . . 115 0 0

*Sir William Seagar, sent to the Prince of Orange, by advance upon his Entertainment.* — *16th May.*—By order, dated 15th May, 1627. To Sir WILLIAM SEAGAR, Knight, alias Garter principal King of Arms, em-

by his Majesty's commandment for the carrying over the order of the Garter to his Majesty's entirely beloved cousin Henry, Prince of Orange, the sum of 60*l.*, by advance upon his allowance of 15*s.* per day for his diet, and 15*s.* per day by way of reward. By writ, dated 8th May, 1627 . . . 60 0 0 (£. s. d.)

*Sir Thomas Piggott, one of the Captains in Calais Voyage.*

17*th May.*—By order, dated 16th May, 1627. To Sir THOMAS PIGGOTT, Knight, one of the captains serving in the late expedition to Calais in one of the merchants' ships, the sum of 33*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* by way of increase of allowance to his entertainment, appearing by a list containing the names of all the captains serving in that fleet, subscribed by the Lord Viscount Wimbleton, without account. By writ, dated the last day of February, 1626.

*Note.*—This book contains the names of all the commanders and captains in this expedition, together with an account of the ships, provisions, and arms, &c., supplied for the same.

*Earl of Denbeigh, part of 5,000l. for the Funeral of King James.*

By order, dated 12th of May, 1627. To WILLIAM, EARL OF DENBEIGH, Master of his Majesty's Great Wardrobe, the sum of 300*l.* in part of 5,000*l.*, as well for the sums of money heretofore due by his Majesty unto him for the funeral of his Majesty's late dear father, King James, as for a present increase of charge to be bestowed in black on his Majesty's dear consort the Queen and her train for the funeral of his Majesty's said father, to be taken imprest upon his account. By writ, dated 28th July, 1625 . . . . . 300 0 0

*William Smithsby, Barber to the late King James, for Necessaries, &c., for his Majesty's use.*

25*th of May.*—By order, dated 24th of May, 1627. To WILLIAM SMITHSBY, barber to his late Majesty, the sum

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| of 382*l.* in full satisfaction of all debts due to him from and by his Majesty's said late father for his lodgings and other necessaries provided and employed in his said late father's service, without account, &c. By writ, dated 15th of August, 1626 . . . . . | 382 | 0 | 0 |
| *Lord Carleton, for a Picture-case set with Diamonds sold to his Majesty.* By order, dated 24th of May, 1627. To the LORD CARLETON, Vice-Chamberlain of his Majesty's household, the sum of 1,200*l.*, without account, &c., in full satisfaction of and for the price of a picture-case set with diamonds, by him sold unto his Majesty, to be presented unto Paul Rosencrantz, ambassador extraordinary from the King of Denmark. By writ, dated 7th of May, 1627 . . . . . | 1200 | 0 | 0 |
| *King's Heralds and Pursuivants of Arms, for Fees at his late Majesty's Funeral, his present Majesty's Marriage, Coronation, and for Instalments, &c.* By order, dated 20th of June, 1627. By virtue of his Majesty's Privy Seal, dated 30th of May last, 1627. To the King's heralds and pursuivants of arms the sum of 627*l.*, without account, &c., for their several fees at the funeral of his Majesty's late father, of blessed memory, at his Majesty's marriage, at his coronation, and at his instalment, as Sovereign of the Order of the Garter, and at instalments of the Duke of Brunswick, Duke of Chevreux, and for largess due to them at the creation of Noblemen, and for robes allowed to the said officers of arms at his Majesty's coronation, amounting in all to the sum aforesaid, as at large appeareth by the letters of Privy Seal above mentioned . | 627 | 0 | 0 |
| *Philip Burlamachi, for Shoes, Stockings, and Shirts for the Army.* By order, dated 21st of June, 1627. To PHILIP BURLAMACHI, merchant, the sum of 1,200*l.* for 3,000 pair of shoes, 3,000 pair of | | | |

stockings, and 3,000 shirts, by him provided to be distributed amongst the soldiers of his Majesty's army that have most need to be furnished with necessaries of that kind . £. s. d. 1200 0 0

*William Walker, Chirurgeon, for attending King James in his Sickness.* By order, dated the last of June, 1627. To WILLIAM WALKER, his Majesty's chirurgeon, the sum of 50*l.*, as of his Majesty's free and princely gift, for his attendance and pains about the late King James during the time of his sickness, and for his assistance in embalming his body after his decease; the same to be taken to him without account, imprest, or other charge, to be set on him for the same, or any part thereof. By writ, dated 5th of April, 1626 . . . 50 0 0

*Master of the Great Wardrobe, part of 5,000l. for the Funeral of King James.* *5th of July.*—By order, dated 4th of July, 1627. To WILLIAM, EARL of DENBEIGH, Master of his Majesty's Great Wardrobe, the sum of 200*l.*, in part of 5,000*l.*, as well for the sums of money heretofore due to his Majesty unto him for the funeral of his Majesty's late dear father, King James, as for a present increase of charge to be bestowed in black on his Majesty's dear consort the Queen and her train for the funeral of his Majesty's said father, to be taken imprest upon his account. By writ, dated 28th of July, 1627 . . 200 0 0

*Daniel Mittens, for Pictures.* *5th of September.*—By order, dated 3rd of September, 1627. To DANIEL MITTENS, his Majesty's picturer, the sum of 125*l.*, in full satisfaction of and for divers pictures of his Majesty's own person, by him delivered to sundry persons by his Majesty's commandment, as may appear by a bill of the particulars thereof under his hand, seen and allowed by the Earl of Pembroke, late Lord Chamberlain

of his Majesty's household, without account, &c. By writ, dated the last of July, 1626 . . . . . £. s. d. 125 0 0

*Lady Dudley, in full of 1,700l. for a Diamond.* — *11th of September.*—By order, dated 11th of September, 1627. To the LADY THEODORIC DUDLEY, wife to Edward, Lord Dudley, the sum of 1,200*l.*, in full of 1,700*l.* due unto her for a rich diamond by her sold and delivered for his Majesty's use unto William, Earl of Pembroke, late Lord Chamberlain of his Majesty's household, without any account, &c. By writ, dated 24th of May, 1626 . . . . . 1200 0 0

*Philip Jacobson, Jeweller, for several Jewels.* — *3rd of November.*—By order, dated 6th of October, 1627. To PHILIP JACOBSON, jeweller, the sum of 2,030*l.*, in full satisfaction of so much due unto him for a picture-case, with a picture of the late King James, delivered by him to his said late Majesty, and for a rich tablet or picture-case, and likewise for a rich hat-band, set with 37 diamonds, sold and delivered by him unto his Majesty, without account. By writ, dated 9th of May, 1626 . . . . . 2030 0 0

*Philip Jacobson, for a Jewel.* — By order, dated 6th of October, 1627. To PHILIP JACOBSON, one of his Majesty's jewellers, the sum of 350*l.*, without account, &c., in full satisfaction of and for the price of a fair diamond, set with a ring cut in fassets, by him sold and delivered to his Majesty. By writ, dated 8th of July, 1626 . . . . . 350 0 0

*Nicholas Briott, for making the Great Seal of Scotland.* — By order, dated 13th of November, 1627. To NICHOLAS BRIOTT, a French graver, the sum of 60*l.*, imprest, for the provision of such a

proportion of silver as shall be sufficient for the fabric of his Majesty's Great Seal of his Majesty's realm of Scotland. By writ, dated the 9th of August, 1627 . . . . . £. s. d. 60 0 0

*Duke of Buckingham, part of 39,835l. 16s. for charges in attending on his Majesty in Spain, &c.*

*18th of March.*—By order, dated 12th of March, 1627. To the Right Honourable GEORGE, DUKE OF BUCKINGHAM, Lord High Admiral of England, the sum of 11,179*l.*, in part of 39,835*l.* 16*s.*, in full satisfaction of so much by him disbursed for his Majesty's service, as namely, for the charge of attending his Majesty in his journey into Spain when his Majesty was Prince of Wales, and sundry other great expenses during his Majesty's being in that Court, 12,943*l.* 16*s.*, and likewise for several jewels delivered unto his Majesty when his Majesty was in Spain, and given by his Majesty in rewards, which jewels were seen and valued by jewellers at the sum of 18,292*l.*; and also for furnishing the fleet lately set forth the sum of 8,600*l.*, without account, &c. By writ, dated 15th of July, 1627 . . . . . 11,179 0 0

*William Triswell, Merchant, part of 431l. 8s. for Marble delivered for his Majesty's use.*

*17th of December.*—By order, dated 19th of December, 1633. To WILLIAM TRISWELL, merchant, the sum of 140*l.*, as parcel of the sum of 421*l.* 8*s.*, he having bargained with Inego Jones, Esquire, surveyor of his Majesty's works, for several pieces of marble for his Majesty's use for the said sum of 421*l.* 8*s.*, to be paid at several times, without account, &c. By writ of Privy Seal, dated 20th of October, 1633 . . . . . 140 0 0

PORTLAND, FRA. COTTINGTON.

*Lewes La Mire, Apothecary, for Necessaries for the Embalming of the late Queen Anne.*

By order, dated 10th of January, 1633. To LEWES LA MIRE, apothecary to his Majesty's late dear mother, Queen Anne, the

| | £. | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| sum of 197*l.* 12*s.* 6*d.* for the charge of all such necessaries by him provided and furnished as were requisite for the embalming of the body of the said Queen at the time of her death, without imprest, account, &c. By writ of Privy Seal, dated 21st of December, 1633 . . . . . | 197 | 12 | 6 |

*Daniel Mittens, Painter, for Pictures delivered for his Majesty's use.*

21*st of March.*—By order, dated 18th of March, 1633. To DANIEL MITTENS, his Majesty's painter, as well the sum of 40*l.* for two half-pictures of his Majesty and the Queen, to be sent to the Queen of Bohemia, and 40*l.* for a picture at large of Jeffry the dwarf in a wood or wilderness, delivered at Saint James's, and 105*l.* for two pictures of his Majesty at large, with a prospect and a crown and sceptre, &c., delivered to the Lord Chamberlain and the late Bishop of London; and likewise 180*l.* for two pictures of his Majesty at large, given to the late Viscount Dorchester and Master Thomas Cary; and one picture of the King and Queen's Majesty, both half-way in one piece, for the cabinet at Denmark-house, &c.; as also the sum of 35*l.* in part of 90*l.* for a picture of his Majesty in whole length delivered to the said Viscount Dorchester, and a picture of the late Earl of Pembroke delivered into the gallery at Whitehall, appearing by four bills of the particulars thereof, signed by the Earl of Pembroke and Montgomery, Lord Chamberlain to his Majesty. By writ of Privy Seal dormant, dated 11th of July, 1627 . . . . . 400 0 0

# James R.

1621.—A List of all the several Stages, their Rates of Wages per Day, and other Allowances to the Office of Master of our Posts, payable by our Letters of Privy Seal, bearing Date the 5th of June, in the 19th Year of our Reign of England, France, and Ireland, &c.

| | | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| Towards Barwicke. | THE COURT | 2 | 0 |
| | London | 3 | 4 |
| | Waltham | 3 | 4 |
| | Ware | 3 | 0 |
| | Royston | 3 | 4 |
| | Baberham | 2 | 0 |
| | Newmarket | 4 | 4 |
| | Caxton | 2 | 0 |
| | Huntingdon | 2 | 0 |
| | Stilton | 2 | 0 |
| | Stangford | 2 | 0 |
| | Southwytham | 2 | 0 |
| | Grantham | 2 | 0 |
| | Newarke | 2 | 4 |
| | Tuxford | 2 | 4 |
| | Stroohy | 2 | 0 |
| | Doncaster | 2 | 0 |
| | Ferrybrigge | 2 | 6 |
| | Tadcaster | 1 | 8 |
| | Yorke | 2 | 0 |
| | Wetherby | 2 | 0 |
| | Burroughbrigge | 3 | 0 |
| | Catherick | 3 | 0 |
| | Bowes | 2 | 6 |
| | Burgh | 2 | 6 |
| | Perith | 3 | 0 |
| | Northallerton | 2 | 4 |
| | Darneton | 2 | 4 |
| | Durisme | 2 | 4 |
| | Newcastle | 3 | 0 |
| | Hexam | 2 | 0 |
| | Thurlwall | 2 | 0 |
| | Carlile | 2 | 0 |
| | Morpeth | 3 | 0 |
| | Alnwick | 3 | 0 |
| | Bedford | 3 | 0 |
| | Barwicke | 2 | 4 |
| Towards Dover. | THE COURT | 2 | 0 |
| | London | 2 | 0 |
| | Dartford | 2 | 6 |
| | Gravesende | 0 | 6 |
| | Rochester | 2 | 0 |
| | Seddingborne | 2 | 0 |
| | Canterbury | 2 | 6 |
| | Margatt | 1 | 0 |
| | Sandwich | 1 | 4 |
| | Dover | 1 | 8 |
| | THE COURT | 2 | 0 |
| | London | 2 | 0 |
| | Barnett | 2 | 0 |
| | St. Albones | 2 | 0 |
| | Brickhill | 2 | 0 |
| | Tocester | 2 | 0 |
| | Daintry | 2 | 0 |
| | Coventrie | 2 | 8 |
| | Bremigham | 2 | 0 |
| | Bewdley | 2 | 0 |
| | Colshill | 1 | 8 |
| | Litchfield | 1 | 8 |
| | Stone | 1 | 8 |
| | Nantwich | 1 | 8 |
| | Chester | 2 | 4 |
| | Northup | 1 | 8 |
| | Rudland | 1 | 8 |
| | Conway | 1 | 8 |
| | Beaumoris | 2 | 0 |
| | THE COURT | 2 | 0 |
| | London | 2 | 0 |
| | Staines | 2 | 0 |
| | Hartford bridge | 1 | 8 |
| | Basingstooke | 1 | 8 |
| | Andever | 1 | 8 |
| | Salisbury | 1 | 8 |
| | Shaftesbury | 1 | 8 |
| | Sherborne | 1 | 8 |
| | Crookhorne | 1 | 8 |
| | Honiton | 1 | 8 |
| | Exeter | 2 | 0 |
| | Ashburton | 2 | 0 |
| | Plimouth | 1 | 8 |

Towards Holyhead.

Towards Plimouth.

All which sums, by the day together, with the allowance of 50*l.* per annum for extraordinary posts in times of progress, and otherwise, and 5*s.* per day to John Strong, Gentleman, Paymaster to the Posts, being cast up, amount to the yearly sum of . . . . . £3404 3 4

CHARLES STANHOPE.

Hollyhead for keeping a bark with furniture to transport the packet to Ireland, and serving the post by land, at 10*l.* per mensem, after 28 days to the month . . £130 yearly.

# INDEX.

ABBOTTS, SIR MAURICE, 8,000*l.* paid to, for a diamond for the King, 351.

ACHESON, JAMES, forms a model for the roof of the banqueting-house, Whitehall, 302.

ACTON, JOHN, Goldsmith, payments to, for plate and jewels, &c., 227, 235, 237, 244, 245, 246, 250.

——— ROBERT, and RICHARD, apprehended as coiners, 21.

ACTS, PRIVATE, abridged by Susan Adams, from Edward III. to Henry VIII., 126.

ADAMS, SUSAN, abridgement of the private Acts, from Edward III. to Henry VIII., made by, in two books, 126.

ADERLE, WILLIAM, apprehended as a coiner, 21.

ADMIRAL, LORD HIGH, of England, 174, 266, 267.

——————— interpreter to, 65. See *Buckingham, Duke of, and Nottingham, Earl of.*

AGARD, ARTHUR, Deputy Chamberlain of the Exchequer, arranges the records at the Chapter-house, Westminster, 117, 183 — treaties there copied by into certain books, 125, 183.

——— WILLIAM, executor to Arthur Agard, 183.

AKERS, RICHARD, brooms, lights, &c., provided by, for the *Sanctus Sanctorum* at Westminster, 246.

ALABASTER, pictures of men cut in, 316.

ALBANS, SAINT, LORD VISCOUNT, payments by, for the King's secret service, 287.

——————— post at, 359.

ALDGATE, Crutched Friars, Flower de Luce at, 47.

ALEXANDER, SIR SIGISMUND and HENRY, charges for running at tilt, 240, 281 — to provide tilting at the coronation, 184, 320.

———— WALTER, plate presented to, on his marriage, 299.

ALGIERS, PIRATES OF, vessels sent out against, 228, 266.

ALLEN, ABRAHAM, Surgeon, paid for embalming the body of Monsieur de Vitrie, 176.
——— EDWARD, keeper of the wild beasts, &c., at Paris Gardens, 143.
——— ELIAS, sent with dogs to the Archduke of Austria and Duke of Burgundy, 23.
ALLINGFORD, in Domerham, Wiltshire, tithes there, 79, 80.
ALNAGE, his Majesty's title to, defended in the House of Lords, 64.
ALNWICK, post at, 359.
ALONSO, DON, the Venetian Ambassador, coaches provided for, 101.
ALPHONSO, provides musicians for the masque, 136.
ALTHAM, EDWARD, captain of the fort of Westilburie, 136.
——— SIR JAMES, Baron of the Exchequer, 124—Judge of the assize—his death, 201.
——— SERJEANT, Master, attends the Council in defence of the privileges of the Exchequer, 32.
ALUM MINES, surveyed in the North, 149.
AMBASSADORS,

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| ——— Austria, . . . | *vide* | Areimbergh, Count<br>Boiscott, Monsieur de<br>Chaworth, Sir George<br>Digby, Lord<br>Edmonds, Sir Thomas<br>Hertford, Earl of<br>Nowell, Count. |
| ——— Bavaria, . . . | *vide* | Wotton, Sir Henry. |
| ——— Bohemia, . . . | *vide* | Dona, Baron of<br>Gleissendaler, Monsieur. |
| ——— Brandenburgh, . | *vide* | Brandenburgh, Marquis<br>Lesieur, Sir Stephen. |
| ——— Burgundy, . . | *vide* | Hertford, Earl of. |
| ——— Constantinople, . | *vide* | Glover, Sir Thomas. |
| ——— Denmark, . . | *vide* | Amstruther Sir Robert<br>Buylo, Monsieur de<br>Carigins, Doctor<br>Carisins, Jonas<br>Claud, Monsieur<br>Jonas, Doctor<br>Lesieur, Sir Stephen<br>Rosencrantz, Paul<br>Rutland, Earl of<br>Sinclere, Sir Andrew. |
| ——— Florence, . . . | *vide* | Medicis, Julio de. |

AMBASSADORS,

——— France, . . . *vide*
- Beaumont, Monsieur de
- Biondi, Francis
- Boderie, Monsieur de la
- Cadinet, Marquis de
- Carew, Sir George
- Edmonds, Sir Thomas
- Fyatt, Monsieur de
- Hay, Lord
- Herbert, Sir Edward
- Marrays, Monsieur de
- Parry, Sir Thomas
- Tours, Baron of
- Trenell, Marquis de
- Verdin, Monsieur la
- Villeauclere, Monsieur de
- Villetraine, Monsieur
- Wotton, Lord.

——— Germany, . . *vide*
- Chichester, Lord Arthur
- Digby, Lord
- Lesieur, Sir Stephen
- Wotton, Sir Henry.

——— Italy, . . . *vide* Burleigh, Lord.

——— Lorraine, Duchy of, *vide*
- Lorraine
- Malliana, Baron of.

——— Low Countries, . *vide*
- Carleton, Sir Dudley
- Caron, Sir Noell
- Winwood, Sir Ralph.

——— Palatinate, . . *vide*
- Dona, Baron of
- Shomberg, Lord of
- Wimberg, Baron of
- Wotton, Sir Henry.

——— Persia, . . . *vide*
- Cotton, Dodmore
- Shirley, Sir Robert.

——— Poland, . . . *vide*
- Dickenson, John
- Polonia.

——— Savoy, Duchy of . *vide*
- Cartignava, Count of
- Gabillione, Signor Baptista John
- Guido, Count de.

AMBASSADORS,

——— Savoy, Duchy of, *vide*
- Michael's, Saint, Marquis of
- Villa Nova, Marquis of
- Wake, Sir Isaac
- Wotton, Sir Henry.

——— Saxony, . . . *vide* Wotton, Sir Henry.

——— Spain, . . . . *vide*
- Aston, Sir Walter
- Bristol, Earl of
- Buckingham, Duke of
- Castile, Constable of
- Coloma, Don Carlos de
- Cornwallis, Sir Charles
- Digby, Sir John
- Digby, Lord
- Gondomar, Conde de
- Houselie
- Inoxosa, Marquis of
- Jermans, Saint, Marquis of
- Lovyll, Thomas
- Mendoza, Diego de
- Messias, Don Diego de
- Nottingham, Earl of
- Ross, Lord
- Villa Medina, Don Juan Conde de.

——— Sweden, . . . *vide* Oxenstiern, Lord Gabriell.

——— United Provinces, *vide*
- Carleton, Sir Dudley
- Couzen, Benny, Monsieur
- Wotton, Sir Henry.

——— Venice, . . . *vide*
- Alonso, Don
- Antonio, Mark
- Biondi, Francis
- Carleton, Sir Dudley
- Corraro, Signor
- Ledgier
- Wake, Sir Isaac
- Wotton, Sir Henry.

AMIES, EDWARD, a Poor Knight of Windsor, 259.

AMPTHILL HOUSE, survey of, 37.

AMSTERDAM Merchants, money obtained from, for the forces in Cleve, 107.

AMSTRUTHER, SIR ROBERT, pays the charges of Doctor Carigins, sent from the King of Denmark, 142 — his charges for going to the King of Denmark, 250 — money taken by to Cempe, in Holstein, to be paid in rix-dollars, 285.

AMWELL RIVER, Hertfordshire, brought to London by the New River, 156, 172, 190.

AMYS, WILLIAM, disbursements by, respecting tin causes, 89.

ANDEVOR, post at, 359.

ANDREAS, *vel* ANDREWS, SAINT, Port of, in Spain, horses sent to, 277 — ships waiting at, to bring over Prince Charles, 284.

ANDREWES, EDWARD, 227.

ANDREWS, ANTHONY, under-keeper of Greenwich Park, 211.

——— SAINT, in Scotland, library there, furnished with books, 164.

ANGELA, SAINT JEAN D', siege of, 262.

ANGEL, GOLD, for curing the King's evil, 132.

ANGELL, WILLIAM, horse purchased of, for the Queen, 346.

ANHALT, *vel* HAINNAULT, PRINCE OF, a diamond with a picture given to, 13 — coaches provided for, 119.

ANNANDALE, JOHN, EARL of, gerfalcons purchased by, from the hawktaker of Ireland, 289.

ANNE, QUEEN OF JAMES I., expenses of her journey from Scotland, 1, 2 — ladies to attend her, 3 — necessaries provided for during her childbirth, 29, 35, 55 — her jointure, 61 — tablet for, 96 — payments made by her Vice-Chamberlain, 55, 56, 57 — visits Bath, 183 — plate, silver laver, chandeliers, &c., given to, 299 — jewels belonging to the late Queen Elizabeth given to, 305 — funeral charges of, 239, 240 — fees paid to the Dean of Westminster at her burial in the Abbey, 341, 342 — her body embalmed, 357, 358. [See also Westminster Abbey.]

ANNON, JOHN, LORD VISCOUNT, 288.

ANSELL, RICHARD, Matlayer, provides mats for the masque, 135.

ANSLOWE, MISTRESS, horse purchased for, 345.

ANTHONIE, DOCTOR, sent for to Prince Henry in his sickness, 164.

ANTHONY, CHARLES, Engraver, engraves new seals, 1, 2, 5, 9, 13, 112, 144, 316. [See Seals.]

——— EDWARD, 334.

——— MONSIEUR, SAINT, Esquire to his Majesty, 235, 326.

ANTONIO, MARK, agent at Venice, gold chain and medal presented to, 237.

ANTWERP, obligation for a loan, dated at, 343, 344.

APOTHECARY and PERFUMER to the King, 140.

APSLEY, SIR ALLEN, lieutenant of the Tower, sends a present of provisions from his Majesty to the King of Denmark, 174 — allowance to, for the prisoners in the Tower, 212, 268.

ARABELLA, LADY, custody of, granted to Sir Thomas Parry, 121 — her body embalmed, 179. [See Stuart and Seymore, Lady Arbella.]

AREIMBERGH, vel Arembergh, COUNT of, jewels given to, 16 — expenses of his entertainment, 19.

ARMOR sent to the Prince of Brunswick by Prince Henry, 160 — gilt armor ordered by the Prince, 173.

ARMOURY, YEOMAN of the, supplies pikes, &c. for the Prince's barriers, 115.

ARMS OF THE KING placed in the Court of Star-chamber, 90.

ARNOLD, Nottinghamshire, manor of, surveyed, 75.

ARUNDELL, EARL OF, 240.

——— HUMPHREY, bailiff of the Duchy of Cornwall, manors recovered by, for the Prince, 314. *Vide* Cornwall, duchy of.

ASHBURTON, post at, 359.

ASNEN, CLAUDIUS VON, gold chain given to, 301.

ASSARTED LAND, records relating to, 78.

ASTON, SIR ROGER, money paid by, for the King of Denmark, 46 — keeper of Eltham Park, 106 — New Year's gifts to the Prince and Duke of York, paid by, 119 — jewels delivered to, 147 — plate presented to, 299.

——— SIR WALTER, ambassador to Spain, mourning provided by, on the death of the King of Spain, 267, 268 — messengers sent by, from Madrid to Vienna, 268.

ATKINS, DOCTOR HENRY, physician to Duke Charles, sent to Scotland to attend the Prince, 10 — land and tithes at Cheshunt surrendered by, 219.

AUGMENTATION OFFICE, records there inspected concerning the revenue of the Prince of Wales, 102.

AUSTRIA, ARCHDUKE OF, 17, 46, 51 — ambassadors from, plate granted to, 17 — expenses of their entertainment, 19 — deer, dogs, and horses sent to, 23, 30 — pictures of the King, Queen, and Prince, sent to, 46 — Sir Thomas Edmonds, ambassador to, 46 — Earl of Hertford sent ambassador to, 67 — agent with, 133, 208 — Sir John Bennett sent to, 202 — secretary to, 227 — Lord Digby sent ambassador to, 251, 268 — his death, 206. [See also Ambassadors.]

——— ARCHDUCHESS INFANTA OF, ambassador sent to condole with upon the death of the Archduke, 254, 265.

AXELBROUGHT, plate given to, 301.

BABERHAM, post at, 359.
BABINGTON, URY, merchant, money paid to for the forces in the Low Countries, 26.
BACON, SIR FRANCIS, attorney-general, 177, 195.
BAG-BEARER, *vide* Exchequer.
BAGGE, JAMES, mayor of Plymouth, prepares a pinnace to prevent certain conspirators escaping from the kingdom, 30, 31.
BAGULEY, THOMAS, for glazing the Queen's barge, 215.
BAKER, GEORGE, goldsmith, provides spangles, &c. for the new-created guard, 83.
——— WILLIAM, innholder at Charing-cross, hires stables for the Prince's horses, &c., 167.
BAKERS, WHITE, wardens of, pay rent for a messuage in Houndsditch, called the Fiery Ball, 260, 261.
BALCONQUALL, WALTER, the King's chaplain, goes beyond seas, 223.
BALDRIDGE, JAMES, 228.
BALDWYN, the Jesuit, brought from Dusseldorpe, 112.
BÁNCKES, JOHN, coachmaker to the King, 89.
BANCKS, JOHN, repairs the King's bridges and warren at Newmarket, 59.
BANFIELD, SIR AMES, 263.
BANN RIVER, in Ireland, fishing in, 109. [See Ireland.]
BANQUETING-HOUSE, Whitehall, expenses of building of, 240, 260. [See Whitehall.]
BANSTED in Walton, 60.
BARBOR, THOMAS, a citizen of London, 93.
BARGE provided for the Duke of York, work done to, 132, 135, 138, 139—for the Queen, 289—for the King, Prince, and the Lady Elizabeth, 91, 135, 138, 249—for his Majesty against the next Parliament, 249.
BARKER, ROBERT, the King's printer, books, treaties, &c. for his Majesty, 83, 118, 319.
BARKHAM, EDWARD, a citizen of London, 93.
BARKLEY, JOHN, sent to the Emperor of Germany, 92.
——— MONSIEUR, a French gentleman, money paid to, 73.
BARNARD CASTLE, Durham, tolbooth and prison built at, 318.
BARNET, 125—post at, 359.
BARNSTABLE, Devonshire, port of, 82.
BARONS, *vide* Exchequer.
BARONETS, fees on the creation of, to be applied for the plantation in Ireland, 320.
BARRET, RICHARD, a seminary priest, 80.
BARRIERS, to be performed at Christmas, jewels, &c., for the Prince

obtained, 103 — pikes and staves provided for, 115. [See Masques.]
BARROW, Lincolnshire, manor of, surveyed, 75.
BARTON, Lincolnshire, manor of, surveyed, 75.
BARWICK, JOHN, fines in the Star-chamber paid to, 101.
BASINGSTOKE, post at, 359.
BASKERVILL, LAWRENCE, payments by, for the Persian ambassador, 150.
BASSANO, ANDREA, repairs the organ at Greenwich, 324.
BATES, JOHN, a traitor, 68.
BATH, lodgings at, provided for the Queen, 183.
—— KNIGHTS OF, the charges for a feast given to, 347.
—— AND WELLS, BISHOP OF, contracts with Thomas Dallam to furnish an organ for the Chapel Royal at Edinburgh, 189, 325.
BAUCLER, JOHN DE, esquire to his Majesty, allowance to, 235, 236.
BAUGH, CAPTAIN WILLIAM, a pirate, 178.
BAUNSOW, CHRISTIAN, gold chain, &c. given to, 301.
BAVARIA, DUKE OF, 252, 253.
BAYLY, JAMES, a burgess of Berwick-upon-Tweed, warrant to, for erecting a new stone bridge there, 87. [See Berwick-upon-Tweed.]
BAYNHAM, RICHARD, goldsmith, diamonds purchased from, 286.
BEANE, RALPH, 186.
BEAUMONT, MONSIEUR DE, the French ambassador, payment to for the losses of Monsieur de Sourdeac, 21 — pictures set with gold and stones given to him and his wife, 49.
BEAUMORIS, post at, 359.
BECKETT, THOMAS, sends for Doctor Anthonie in Prince Henry's sickness, 163, 164.
BEDFORD, post at, 359.
BEDFORDSHIRE, inquisitions taken in, 76.
BEDNALL, NICHOLAS, 226.
BEECHER, WILLIAM, his Majesty's agent in France, allowance to, 223, 236 — endorses bonds for the French ambassador, 155 — goes to the French King at Soissons, 224.
BEER sent to the Princess Palatine at Heidelberg, 313.
BEERE, JOHN, money paid to, for the forces in Cleve, 107.
BEESBY, Lincolnshire, manor of, surveyed, 75.
BEESTON, PETER, captain of the fort at Milton, near Gravesend, 136.
BELFAST, BARON OF, *vide* Chichester, Lord.
BELL, DANIEL, a scholar of Cambridge, arrested, 19.
—— ROBERT, merchant, 85.
—— THOMAS, 226.
BELTON, Lincolnshire, manor of, surveyed, 75.

BENNETT, JOHN, serjeant-at-arms, his attendance at the arraignment of the Earl of Somerset, 203.
——— SIR JOHN, sent to the Archduke at Brussels, 202.
——— SIR THOMAS, alderman of London, collects a loan in the city for his Majesty, 168.
BERWICK, the Queen to be met there, 1.
——— PORT OF, coals from, 53.
——— post at, 359.
——— UPON-TWEED, warrant for 10,000*l.* to build a new stone bridge there, 87—further supply to the mayor and bailiff for building the bridge, 209—miners sent there, 89.
——— Wiltshire, manor and rectory of, 79.
BEST, THOMAS, 227.
BEWCHESNEY, JOHN, a Frenchman, singing-master to the Duke of York, 142.
BEWDLEY, 218—post at, 359.
BIGGEN, LAWRENCE, repairs bridges at Hoddesdon, 216.
BIGYES, GRIFFIN, 226.
BILDE, ANDREW, gold chain, &c., given to, 301.
BILL, JOHN, bookseller, books provided by, for his Majesty, 217—to be paid for divers books, 326.
BILLINCE, HENRY, horse purchased of, for Mistress Mayerne, 346.
BINDON, VISCOUNT, installed Knight Companion of the Garter, 65.
BINGHAM, JOHN, the King's saddler, payments to, 129.
BINGLEY, GEORGE, sent to the ambassador in France with books of accounts of disbursements made in Queen Elizabeth's time, 81, 307.
——— JOHN, paid for services in Ireland, 39, 115.
——— SIR JOHN, letters sent to, at Uxbridge, 253.
BIONDI, FRANCIS, employed at Venice for his Majesty's service, 146—sent to France: his expenses, 182.
BIRCHINSHAW, SIR RALPH, his expenses for coming from Ireland, 208, 209.
BLACK, PATRICK, plate given to, at the christening of his child, 300.
BLACKSTORE, THOMAS, horse purchased of, for the King, 344.
BLOCKE, MONSIEUR, payment to, 323.
BLOMEART, JOHN, for a jewel given to Lord Haddington, 81.
BLUDDER, SIR THOMAS, farmer of the impost of sea coals, 53—farmer of the pre-emption of tin, 66, 303—his loan therefore, 304.
BLUEMANTLE, pursuivant at arms, 257.
BLYTHE, Nottinghamshire, manor of, surveyed, 75.

BOCHAN, employed in her Majesty's masque, 165.
BOCHINA, JOHN, a Polonian, 15.
BODERIE, MONSIEUR DE LA, ambassador from the King of France, plate given to, 98.
BOLLEY, SIR JOSIAS, employed on the fortifications in Ireland, 54.
BOHEMIA, KING OF, Count Palatine elected, 237 — ambassador from, 252 — Monsieur Glessendaler sent from, 235.
——— QUEEN OF, news from, of the birth of a son, 237 — annuity paid to, 173, 260 — picture of the King and Queen of England, by Daniel Mittens, sent to, 358. [See Elizabeth, Lady; and Palatine, Electress.]
BOISCOTT, MONSIEUR DE, ambassador to the Archduke, expenses of, 186.
BONNALL, JOHN, for fruit-trees, &c., at Oatlands, 228, 229.
BOOK of his Majesty's works, translated into Latin, by Thomas Read, 216.
BOOKSELLER to the King. [See Bill, John.]
BORDER COUNTIES between England and Scotland, commissioners for, at Carlisle, 45, 127 — service men levied for, 111.
BORSTEDE, MICHAEL, a subject of the King of Denmark, recompense to, for his ship and goods taken in the late Spanish war, 26, 27.
BOSTON, Lincolnshire, manor of, surveyed, 75.
BOUES, JOHN, master of the grammar school at Southwell, 259.
BOUGHTON, HENRY, 137.
BOUM, Lincolnshire, manor of, surveyed, 75.
BOURDEAUX, Sir Thomas Edmonds proceeds to, 199.
BOURDEN, JULIAN, esquire to his Majesty, allowance to, 235, 236.
BOURDMAN, WILLIAM, locksmith, 249.
BOWES, GEORGE, expenses for working mines in Winlockwater, in Scotland, 8.
——— SIR JEROME, grant to during his life to make glass with sea coal, 292.
BOWES, post at, 359.
BOWEY, JAMES, serjeant of the cellar, to provide wines in France for the King, 204.
BOWIER, ROBERT, provides parchment, books, &c., for the Exchequer, 295.
BOWKER, THOMAS, money paid by, to persons employed in the Prince's masque and barriers, 136.
BOWNICK, WILLIAM, a messenger sent to seek Thomas Barton at Barnet and Hackney, 125.

BOWYER, ROBERT, keeper of the records in the Tower — search made by for records concerning the duchy of Cornwall, 63, 76 — for records concerning assarted lands, 78 — clerk of the House of Lords, 118.

BOY, JAMES, serjeant of the cellar, sent to France to provide wines for the King, 85.

BOYER, JOHN DE, a Spaniard, paid for bringing asses from Spain, 279.

BRACHE, AXILIUS, gold chains, &c., given to, 301.

——— FALCO, gold chains, &c., given to, 301.

——— GEORGE, gold chains, &c., given to, 301.

——— OTTO, gold chains, &c., given to, 301.

BRADFORD, ROBERT, 75.

BRADSHAW, THOMAS, serjeant-at arms, reward to, 126.

BRADSHAWE, EDMUND, surrenders his right to make gold and silver twist as at Milan, 147.

BRAMPTON, Leicestershire, manor of, 282.

BRANCLE, FRANCIS, a French musician, 225.

BRANDENBURGH, ELECTOR OF, Sir Stephen Lesieur goes to, 175 — jewels presented to the ambassador from, 349.

——————— MARQUIS OF, present of elks from, 149 — wild swine brought from, 143, 144 — money paid to officers and troops to maintain his rights, 107 — payments to the servants of, 142 — plate presented to the ambassador from, 246.

BRAWE, STEPHEN, plate given to, 300.

BRAY, WILLIAM, a messenger sent to apprehend persons for publishing seditious books, 97.

BREMIGHAM, post at, 359,

BRENINGE, JOHN, yeoman of the toyles, takes deer to the Archduke of Austria and Duke of Burgundy, 23.

BRENT, RICHARD, horse purchased of, for the Queen, 346.

BREOTT, *vel* BRIOTT, NICHOLAS, engraver, engraves the great seal of Scotland for King Charles I. 356—signet engraved by, 352—largess in gold and silver for the coronation, and puncheons for his Majesty's picture, made by, 352.

BRETT, SIR ROBERT, makes a wall about Cole Park, 90.

BRICKHILL, post at, 359.

BRIDEWELL, plan of, 204.

BRIDGES, CATHERINE, mother of the Queen's maids, 141.

——— EDWARD, innkeeper, payments to, for losses by fire, 145.

BRILL, and ULISHING, the, in Holland and Zealand, foot-soldiers at, 26, 33—rewards to the Governors and officers serving in the

towns of, 187, 322—delivered to Queen Elizabeth, 187—redemption of the towns of, 187—money paid for delivery of to the United Provinces of the Low Countries, 321, 322, 323.

BRISTOL, JOHN, EARL OF, ambassador to the King of Spain, allowance to, 268.

BRISTOWE, NICHOLAS, attaches the goods of a seminary priest, 106.

BRITTAINE, SIR HENRY, prosecutes a suit against Dutchmen, for taking gold out of the country, 232.

BRODERICK, WILLIAM, an embroiderer, for liveries to the guard and yeomen, 43, 67, 84.

BROKE, THOMAS, charges for trying two maids at Cambridge, suspected of witchcraft, 23.

BROMLEY, SIR HENRY, brings 23 persons to London from Worcester, apprehended for a traitorous conspiracy, 28.

——— ROBERT, merchant, money paid to, for the forces in the Low Countries, 26.

BROOKE, BRIAN, reward to, 273.

——— HENRY, Lord Cobham, a prisoner in the Tower, 34, 224.

——— ——— a merchant, for diamonds, &c., 214.

——— RALPH, York herald, 257.

BROOMESHAM, Wiltshire, 265.

BROUGH, LADY, allowance to, for Lord Cobham, prisoner in the Tower, 224.

BROWN, RICHARD, a messenger, sent to apprehend Harris, a seminary priest, 80—sent to divers parts, 82.

BROWNE, HENRY, a Poor Knight of Windsor, 259, 260.

——— SIR HENRY, builds a house in Henly Park, Surrey, for the King, 141.

——— LADY, payment to in the town of Brill, 323.

BROXSTOW, Nottinghamshire, manor of, surveyed, 75.

BRUCE, DOCTOR, sent to the King of Poland, 12—Patrick Gordon sent in his place, 108.

BRUGES, obligation for loan dated at, 343.

BRUGH, WILLIAM, hawks sent by to the King of Spain, 188.

BRUNSWICK, DUKE OF, ring and jewels given to by the King and Lady Elizabeth, 108—Sir Stephen Lesieur sent to him and the Duchess, 175—his installation to the order of the Garter, 354.

——— DUCHESS OF, 175.

——— PRINCE OF, armor, &c. sent to him by desire of the late Prince Henry, 160.

BRUSSELS, the Archduke's residence at, 343—Sir John Bennett sent to the Archduke there, 202.

BRUXELLES, obligation from for a loan to the United Provinces, 343.

BRYARD, WIDOW, keeper of the Flower-de-luce, in Crutched Friars, Aldgate, 47—entertains the Baron of Malliana, ambassador from the Duke of Lorraine, 47.

BUCK, SIR GEORGE, charges made by, as Master of the Revels, 118.

BUCKINGHAM, DUKE OF, Lord High Admiral of England, 350—stone for his building at York House, 287, 292—improvements made by, at Theobalds Park, 294—his seal as Lord High Admiral counterfeited, 295, 296—his charges for attending Prince Charles to Spain, 357.

——— EARL OF, Master of the Horse, purchases horses for the King, 325—directs Master Cottrell to be paid for detecting the thieves who robbed the King's coach and the Queen's litter, 326.

——— LORD MARQUIS OF, 229.

BULL, DOCTOR, gold chain, &c. given to, 301.

—— RANULPH, keeper of the great clock at Westminster, for repairs of, 196.

BULMAN, MOSES, mason's work done by, at Westminster Abbey, 246.

BULMER, BEVIS, payments to, for discovery of gold mines in Scotland, 8.

BULOUN, ADAM, brings horses from the King of Denmark, 184.

BURFORD RECTORY, Oxfordshire, 233.

BURGH, post at, 359.

BURGHE, SIR JOHN, allowance to, as Governor of Frankendale, 270.

BURGLEY-ON-THE-HILL, Rutlandshire, red deer taken to, 294.

BURGUNDY, DUKE OF, deer, dogs and horses sent to, 23, 30—Earl of Hertford sent as ambassador to, 67—agent with, 133, 208.

BURLACY, SIR JOHN, brings Baldwyn the Jesuit from Dusseldorpe, 112.

BURLAMACHI, PHILIP, executor to Isaac Causabon, 198, 327—pays 40,000*l.* to the Prince Elector, on his marriage with the Lady Elizabeth, 173—payments by, for defence of the Palatinate, 247, 261, 264—for 6,000 men sent to the United Provinces, 346—clothing for the army, 354, 355. [See Low Countries—United Provinces.]

BURLEIGH, LORD, Treasurer of England, sent to Italy; his expenses, 8—his agreement with Lord Sweneghem for a loan for the United Provinces, 343—his State Papers to be arranged by Levinus Moncke and Thomas Wilson, 307, 308, 309.

BURNHAM, a member of the port of Lynn, seal for, 145.
——— Suffolk, 254.
BURTON, THOMAS, a messenger sent to find him, 125.
——— DOCTOR WILLIAM, lecturer at Cambridge on medical jurisprudence, 259.
BURROUGHBRIGGE, post at, 359.
BUSH, ISAAC, a messenger, 282.
BUST, MATTHEW, pays the expenses of Con O'Neale, son of the Earl Tyrone, at Eton College, 184, 189.
BUTKOKE, DANIEL, apprehends persons for counterfeiting the great seal of Ireland, 295.
BUTLER, CHRISTOPHER, 186.
——— DOCTOR, plate given to, 145.
——— HENRY, a citizen of London, 15, 92.
——— THOMAS, reward to, for special service done for his Majesty, 103.
BUTTON, WILLIAM, his charges for a prisoner sent over by the Count Palatine, 25.
——— SIR WILLIAM, his charges for the Duke of Lorraine's ambassador, 72 — money paid for curing his boy, shot with an arrow at Greenwich, 184.
BUYLO, MONSIEUR DE, master of the horse to the King of Denmark, sent with a special message to the King and Queen, 205.

CABELL, RICHARD, arrested by writ out of the Star-chamber, 171.
CADINETT, MARQUIS, *vel* MARSHAL, DE, ambassador from France. expenses of his passage to Dover, &c., 248, 249 — maître d'hôtel to, 250.
CÆSAR, SIR JULIAS, Master of the Rolls, 231 — attendance upon respecting the traitors, 42.
CALAIS, 123, 149, 181 — names of captains serving in the expedition to, 353.
CALVERT, GEORGE, clerk of the Privy Council, 145 — a commissioner sent to Ireland, 169, 315.
——— SIR GEORGE, sent to his Majesty at Bewdley and Tichborne, 218 — secretary of state, 252, 262, 264, 275, 281, 283, 288, 290, 293, 295.
CAMBDEN, WILLIAM, Clarencieux King of Arms, 258.
CAMBELL, SIR THOMAS, repayment of money to, 92.
CAMBRIDGE, two maids there tried for witchcraft, 23 — ambassador from the Duke of Lorraine, his visit to, 72—gilt cup

presented by the town of, to the King, 176 — lecturer there on medical jurisprudence, 259.

CAMBRIDGE UNIVERSITY, Daniel Bell, a scholar of, arrested, 19 — a messenger sent to the doctors of, 97.

——— QUEEN'S COLLEGE, Doctor Deavant, master of, 218.

CAME, THOMAS, a notorious coiner, 39.

CAMPE, JOHN DE, a Spaniard, paid for bringing asses from Spain, 279.

CANTERBURY, ARCHBISHOP OF, certain seminary priests brought before, 80.

——— GEORGE, ARCHBISHOP OF, 231.

——— post at, 359.

——— See of, state of the manors, &c. in, 77.

CAPIAN, DOCTOR, employed in his Majesty's masque, 165.

CARDIFF, port, coals from, 53.

CAREW, SIR GEORGE, lieutenant of the ordnance, 3 — master of the ordnance, 293 — ambassador resident with the French King, 51.

——— LORD, sent to Ireland on his Majesty's service, 144 — Vice-chamberlain to the Queen, 183. [See Clopton, Baron of.]

CARIE, SIR EDWARD, master of the Jewel-house, for plate granted to the constable of Castile, 17.

CARIGINS, DOCTOR, sent from the King of Denmark — charge for his lodging, 142.

CARISBROOK-CASTLE, plan of, 204.

CARISIUS, *vel* CARISINS, JONAS, ambassador to the King of Denmark, his expenses, 117, 232.

CARLETON, SIR DUDLEY, money disbursed at Rome by, 182 — ambassador resident with the Duke of Venice, 123 — charges of, for going from Venice to Turin, 182 — sends Signor John Vincenzo Galtani from Venice, 315 — vice-chamberlain, and late ambassador to the Low Countries, 348.

——— LORD DUDLEY, for a picture-case with diamonds bought by the King to be presented to the ambassador from Denmark, 354 — mourning for the late King James provided for, 351.

CARLILL, ROBERT, huntsman to the King, obtains hounds from Scotland, 281.

CARLISLE, commissioners of the borders at, 45 — council at, 215 — post at, 359.

——— HERBERT, obtains hounds from the North, 265.

CARNE, EDWARD, receiver-general in South Wales, 313.

CARPENTER, JOHN, registers his Majesty's Latin letters, 99.

CARPENTER, VALENTINE, 79.
CARON, SIR NOELL, ambassador from the Low Countries, for debts due to his Majesty, 211.
CARRE, RICHARD, 226.
——— SIR ROBERT, gentleman of the bedchamber, a tablet set with diamonds given to, 81—his interest in estate at Sherburne, late belonging to Sir Walter Raleigh, 117, 118.
CARTER, FRANCIS, 198.
CARTIGNAVA, COUNT OF, ambassador from the Duke of Savoy, 130.
CARY, SIR EDWARD, jewellery in charge of, 29.
——— SIR EDWARD and SIR HENRY, masters of the Jewel-house, 305.
——— SIR HENRY, treasurer of the King's jewels and plate, &c., 52.
——— LADY, provides apparel for the Duke of York, 68.
——— THOMAS, Master, portrait of King Charles I., by Daniel Mittens, given to, 358.
CASIMER, money for the United States, received by, 343.
CASTILE, CONSTABLE OF, ambassador from Spain, diamonds and pearls presented to, 16—plate granted to, 17—his expenses paid, 18.
CASTLE, THOMAS, 337, 340.
CATESBY, ROBERT, a traitor, 68.
CATHERICK, post at, 359.
CAUS, MONSIEUR DE, for works at Richmond, 198.
CAUSABON, FLORENCE, executrix to Isaac, 198, 327.
——— ISAAC, his books delivered into his Majesty's library, 198, 327.
CAUSE, SALOMON DE, a French gardener at Greenwich, 153.
CAVENDISH, LORD WILLIAM, manors of Hunden and Chipley sold to, 139.
CAXTON, post at, 359.
CECIL, SIR EDWARD, payment to, as captain-general of the forces in Cleve, 104.
——— SIR EDWARD, and his WIFE, their expenses for going to the Princess Palatine at Heidelbourg, 172.
CECILL, LORD, principal secretary of state, 8, 9, 11.
CEMPE, a town in Holstein, money obtained for, 285.
CHADWELL RIVER, Hertfordshire, brought to London by the New River, 156, 172, 190.
CHALONER, SIR THOMAS, 83, 115, 116, 197—subscribes list for the Prince's masque, 137.
CHAMBERLAIN, LORD, 238, 242, 249.
CHAMBERI, 243.

CHAMBERS, MICHAEL, a messenger, allowance to, sent by Viscount Mandeville to his Majesty, at Theobalds, 253, 254—his charges for apprehending five men, 275, 276.

CHANCELLOR, LORD, 213, 220, 231.

——————— and Under-treasurer of the Exchequer, Sir Fulke Grevill, 231, 240. *Vide* Exchequer.

CHANTER, JOHN, French musician to the Queen, 244.

CHAPHAM, STEPHEN, servant to the late Earl of Somerset, 220.

CHAPMAN, ALEXANDER, money disbursed by at the Prince's funeral, 155.

——————— CLEMENT, a joiner—work done by to the royal barges, 138, 249.

CHAPTER-HOUSE, Westminster, records in arranged by Arthur Agard, 183—work and repairs done at, 295—fines and other records taken to, 295.

CHARING CROSS, Westminster, 162—his Majesty's forge at, 103—the Prince's horses kept there, 167. [See Westminster.]

CHARLES I., KING OF ENGLAND, portrait of by Daniel Mittens, 358.

——————— DUKE OF YORK, Doctor Atkins sent to attend him from Scotland, 10—expenses of persons appointed to attend him with litter, horses, &c., 13—his fencing and music masters, 17, 34—created Prince of Wales, 193—payments to various officers on his creation, 194, 332—disbursements for in Spain, 277, 284—expenses of a masque for, 276, 277.

CHASNE, JEAN DE, a French musician, 225.

CHAWORTH, SIR GEORGE, ambassador to the Archduchess of Austria, sent to condole for the decease of the late Archduke, 254.

CHESHUNT, conveyance by the Earl of Salisbury of premises there to enlarge Theobalds Park, 176—lands and tithes there surrendered by Doctor Atkins, 219—allowance to the poor of, 201.

——————— PARK, 91, 176.

——————— RECTORY OF, 219.

CHELSEA, prisoners apprehended for the conspiracy brought to, 76—the Earl of Middlesex's house at, 279.

CHESTER, BISHOP OF, appoints preachers in Lancashire, 2.

——————— COUNTY PALATINE, seal for, 316.

——————— EARLDOM OF, search into records respecting, 82.

——————— HERALD. *Vide* Chetwin, Henry, 224.

——————— MAYOR OF, 191.

——————— Port of, coals from, 53—soldiers transported from to Ire land, 191.

CHESTER, post at, 359.
——— post from, 229, 230.
——— WILLIAM, constable of Wisbeach Castle, 74.
CHETWIN, *vel* CHITING, HENRY, Chester Herald-at-arms, 224, 258.
CHEVEUX, DUCHESS OF, her expenses paid, 347.
CHEVREUX, DUKE OF, installation of to the order of the Garter, 354.
CHIANS, or messengers from the Turks, 144.
CHIBBOLDS, WIDOW, paid for land at Theobalds Park, 63.
CHICHESTER, *vel* CHICESTER, LORD ARTHUR, Baron of Belfast, ambassador to the Emperor and Princes of Germany, payments to for defence of the Palatinate, 261, 263—sent to Frankfort, 264.
CHIPLEY, Suffolk, manor of, surveyed, 139.
CHIRK, in Denbighshire, John Edwards apprehended at, 168.
CHISAN, ALEXANDER, violin-player at the masque, 136.
CHRISTIAN, RAPH, 226.
CHRISTOPHER, RICHARD, a messenger, attends the commissioners for Irish causes, 135—sent to Chirk, in Denbighshire, to apprehend John Edwards, 168.
CLANRICARD, EARL OF, grant to, 154.
——— LADY FRANCES, daughter of Sir Francis Walsingham, her petition, 154.
CLARENCIEUX, King-at-arms, 258.
CLARK, HENRY, a recusant, and disperser of popish books, 80.
CLARKE, MONSIEUR LE, secretaire du cabinet to the French King, a gold chain and medal presented to, 250.
CLAUD, MONSIEUR, sent from the King of Denmark, 205.
CLEVE, DUCHY OF, Sir Edward Cecil appointed captain-general of the forces there, 104—Richard Wright paymaster of the forces there, 107—money raised for payment of the forces, 107—Princes confederate with, 108—money disbursed in by Sir Ralph Wynwood, 123, 124—the Princes' possessioners there, 124, 132.
CLEVELAND, Dusseldorpe in, 112.
CLOCKS for his Majesty newly made and repaired, 27, 67, 196.
CLOPTON, BARON OF, Lord Carew, vice-chamberlain and receiver-general to the Queen, payments made by for jewels, &c., for the Queen, 55, 56—money paid by to the Queen's mercer, 57.
CLOTH unwrought, licence to export, 69, 70.
CLOWES, ANTHONY, 259.
——— WILLIAM, a surgeon, paid for curing Sir William Button's boy, shot with an arrow at Greenwich tower, 184.

CLUN, EDWARD, paid for taking care of the Chapter-house, Westminster, 295.

CLUTTERBOOKE, FERDINANDO, repaid for debts due to the late Queen Elizabeth, 140.

COAL, patent, to make glass with, 292.

COALS, impost on, 53.

COBHAM, LORD, prisoner in the Tower, 34. *Vide* Broke, Henry.

COCK-MASTER to the King. [See Colmer, George, 71, 86.]

COCKE, SIR HENRY, cofferer of the household, payments made by, 19, 28, 44.

COCKEIN, WILLIAM, a citizen of London, 92 — interest to for money lent to his Majesty, 122.

COCKNEY, HENRY, apprehended in Surrey, 195.

COFFERER of the household, 163. *Vide* Coke, Sir Henry — Darrell, Sir Marmaduke — Vernon, Sir Robert.

COFFERERS to the King and Prince, payments to, 324.

COGNAC, 262.

COINAGE of tin in Devon and Cornwall, 112. *Vide* Cornwall—Tin.

COINERS apprehended, 21.

COKE, SIR EDWARD, chief-justice, 178, 231.

COLE PARK, Wiltshire, wall made there, 90.

COLE, PETER, picture-maker, places the King's arms in the Star-chamber, 39, 90.

—— RICHARD, horses purchased by for the Queen, 345.

COLEMAN, MORGAN, paid for making genealogical tables, &c., for the King's lodging at Whitehall, 263.

COLLE, MONSIEUR DE LA, gold chain presented to, 300.

COLLIER, HENRY, cutler, 28, 70.

COLMER, GEORGE, his Majesty's cock-master, 71, 86.

COLOMA, DON CARLOS DE, ambassador from Spain, 275.

COLSHILL, post at, 359.

COLT, *vel* COULTE, MAXAMILIAN, a carver; carves a lion and crown for the Duke of York's barge, 139 — for work to his Majesty's new privy barge, 249, 289 — makes a new barge for the Queen, 289.

COMMISSIONS for surveying manors, 74.

COMMISSIONERS appointed to exercise the office of Lord High Treasurer, 231.

COMMONS, HOUSE OF, serjeant-at-arms to, 69, 256, 260 — payments to the clerk of for providing books, 100, 111 — other payments to, 110 — Speaker of attended by Edward Grimstone, serjeant-at-arms, 260. *Vide* Parliament.

CONFESSE, MONSIEUR, engaged for the King's and Prince's masques, 134, 165.

CONINGSBY, SIR RICHARD, gentleman-usher, payment to, for attending the Commissioners to treat for the Union, 22 — usher of the House of Lords, 118.

CONNOCK, RICHARD, makes searches in records respecting the duchy of Cornwall, principality of Wales, and earldom of Chester, 76, 82.

CONSPIRACY, charges of prisoners for, to the Marshal of the King's Bench, 5 — twenty-three conspirators brought from Worcester, 28.

CONSPIRATORS, diet paid for according to a list of allowed by the Privy Council, 305. *Vide* Gunpowder Plot—Privy Council—Traitors.

CONSTABLE, ROBERT, his debt due to the late Queen Elizabeth, 140.

CONSTANTINOPLE, Sir Thomas Glover ambassador to, 241.

CONWAY, post at, 359.

——— SIR EDWARD, chief secretary, 288.

COOKE, EDMOND, for purchase of woods in Somborne manor, Southampton, 317.

——— ROBERT, to apprehend two servants for the arrest of Lady Kenuden, 18.

——— WILLIAM, surveyor of the stables, payments for the King's stables, 58 — for forges, &c., 103.

COPE, SIR WALTER, for repairs in Hyde Park, 160.

COPERARY, JOHN, employed in his Majesty's masque, 165.

COPPER, money paid for, 96.

CORBETT, JOHN, clerk of the Privy Council, his attendance respecting the plantation in Ireland, 110, 111.

CORMORANTS, &c., belonging to the King, training of, 130 — procuring of, 149 —keeper of, 149, 219, 220, 239 — house for, to be built at Westminster, 333, 334. [See Westminster — Wood, John, Luke, and Robert.]

CORNBURY PARK, Oxfordshire, enlarged, 64.

CORNWALL, soldiers sent from, to the Isles of Scilly, 7.

——— DUCHY OF, buying of tin in, 15—interest in manors belonging to, 167 — money advanced upon security of, 53 — receiver-general of, 15, 53, 90, 303—tin coinage of, 15, 112—records relating to, 63, 76, 82 — records from the Tower concerning a certain cause for the Prince, 63, 82 — preemption of tin in, 15, 66, 77 — Landulph parcel of, 167 —West Taunton parcel of, 167 — Trelowy parcel of, 167—

Sir Warwick Heale's interest in manors there, 167 — ten manors in recovered for the Prince, 314 — Langford, Richard, bailiff of, 314—the Prince's lands in to be surveyed by John Norden, 313. *Vide* Tin.

CORNWALLIS, SIR CHARLES, ambassador to Spain, 41 — sent commissioner to Ireland, 169.

——— SIR WILLIAM, his marriage with Jane Mewtes, 105.

CORONATION, gilt halberds and tilt-staves provided for, 3 — soldiers levied in Westminster and the Strand to attend at, 6 — payments for expenses of, 7 — tilting at to be provided, 184.

——— of King Charles I., pieces of gold and silver for largess at, engraved by Nicholas Breott, the French engraver, 352.

CORRARO, SIGNOR, ambassador to the Duke of Venice, 88.

COSTA, PETER DE LA, the Prince's servant, sent to Italy, 91.

COTTINGTON, FRANCIS, 357 — his Majesty's agent with the King of Spain, 123, 133 — clerk of the Privy Council, 203— agent with the King of Spain, 203 — charges mourning for the late Queen, 244.

COTTON, DODMORE, sent ambassador to the King of Persia, 346.

——— JOHN, Master, sent to the King of Denmark, 5.

COTTRELL, Master, payments to, for detecting the thieves that robbed the King's coach and Queen's litter, 326.

COUNCIL, PRIVY, commissioners from Ireland dismissed by, 266 — books of particulars of prisoners in the Tower subscribed by, 268.

COURT, WILLIAM, surrenders lease of coal mines at Denton in Northumberland, 124.

COURTEINE, SIR WILLIAM, money paid by to the town of Cempe, in Holstein, 285.

COUZEN, BENNY, MONSIEUR, ambassador from the Princes of the Union — plate and medal presented to, 245.

COVENTRY AND LICHFIELD, BISHOP OF, for removal of the body of Mary, Queen of Scots, from Peterborough to London, 151.

——— post at, 359.

——— SIR THOMAS, attorney-general, 265, 291.

COWCOTT, ANTHONY, 195.

COWELL, WILLIAM, an informer, 40 — removed from Newgate by Habeas Corpus, 41.

COXE, ROBERT, a citizen of London, treasurer to the Levant merchants, 94.

CRANBOURN, LORD VISCOUNT, chief secretary, 18.
CRANE, JOHN, clerk of the comptrolments, pays expenses of Duke Charles, 14.
CRANFIELD, SIR LIONEL, master of the great wardrobe, his interest in licensing taverns, 170 — pays charges for the Queen's funeral, 239, 240.
CRANVELT, SIMON VAN, and RUBERTHA, his daughter, payments to for works at the fortifications by his son John, 348.
CRAVEN, SIR WILLIAM, Lord Mayor of London, interest paid to, for money borrowed, 133.
CREET, vel CRETES, JOHN DE, serjeant-painter, paints the portraits of the King, Queen, and Prince, sent to the Archduke of Austria, 46 — for gilding and painting done to the tomb of the Lady Sophia, 60 — for painting and gilding the privy barge, 276 — for painting and ornamenting the King's and Duke of York's barges, 132, 249.
CREW, RANDALL, defends his Majesty's title to Alnage, 64.
—— THOMAS, a commissioner sent to Ireland, 266.
CREWES, GEOFFREY, a fifer, 256.
CROMWELL, SIR OLIVER, payments to, 72.
———————— and HENRY, his son, keepers of Waybridge Forest, 259.
CROOKHORNE, post at, 359.
CROSS, JOAN, 229.
—— NICHOLAS, 229.
CROSSON, JOHN, 75.
CROWN LANDS, searches respecting, 41.
CROYLE, Lincolnshire, manor of, surveyed, 75.
CROYLAND, Lincolnshire, manor of, surveyed, 75.
CRUTCHED FRIARS, Aldgate, Flower-de-Luce in, 47.
CULLEN, 124.
CUMBERLAND, debatable lands in, 14.
———————— EARL OF, payments made by to the provost-marshal attending commissioners for suppressing disorders in the border counties between England and Scotland, 126, 127— commissioners paid, 127.
———————— GEORGE, EARL OF, licence to export unwrought cloths, 69, 70.
———————— PORT OF, coals sent from, 53.
CUNNINGHAM, CAPTAIN, gold chain presented to, 300.
CURE, CORNELIUS, master mason, paid for making the tomb of Mary, Queen of Scotland, 35.

CURE, WILLIAM, executor of Cornelius, payment to for the tomb of Mary, Queen of Scotland, 168.
CUSTOMS, farmers of the, 33, 72, 96.
CUSTRINE, 252.

DABSCOTT, apprehended for dispersing seditious books, 102.
DACRES, SIR THOMAS, 200.
DAINTRY, post at, 359.
DALLAM, THOMAS, organ-maker, makes an organ for the Royal Chapel at Edinburgh, 189 — contract with, 325.
DALLISON, SIR ROGER, lieutenant of the ordnance, to provide certain necessaries during the Queen's childbed, 29, 55 — provides fireworks, &c., upon the Prince's creation, 107, 114 — for fireworks, &c., on the marriage of the Lady Elizabeth to the Prince Elector Palatine, 157 — pays for the recovery of pieces of ordnance lost by shipwreck on the Irish coast, 146 — for charges during his custody, and for bringing his sons from Lincolnshire, 242, 243.
DANIELL, EDWARD, arrested by writ out of the Star-chamber, 171.
DANISH, CAPTAIN, gold chain, &c., given to, 301.
DANVERS, *vel* DAVERS, LORD, lord-president of Munster, to provide horsemen for Ireland, 73 — lease of premises at Westminster taken of, to build a house for the King's cormorants, &c., 219 — paid for repairs of Cornet Castle, in Guernsey, 292, 293.
DARCY, SIR FRANCIS, sent with horses to the King of Denmark, 10.
——— SIR ROBERT, gold chain, &c., given to, at the christening of his child, 301.
DARNETON, post at, 359.
DARRELL, SIR MARMADUKE, cofferer of the household, 191, 249, 253, 254, 297—pays for the Prince's feast, 241—a present of provisions sent by from King James to the King of Denmark, 174 — pays the expenses of the Duchess of Cheveux, 347 — pays for the diets of the Lords during Parliament, 347 pays for the feast of the Knights of the Bath, 347 — pays for the expenses of the Swedish ambassador, 348.
DARTFORD, post at, 359.
DARTMOUTH, Devonshire, port of, 82.
DAVIES, MATTHEW, a messenger, apprehends persons for selling seditious books, 97 — to summons committees of Parliament, 107.
DAVIS, MORRIS, a labourer, reward to for quenching the fire at Whitehall, 223, 226, 228.

DAVISON, MASTER, at Antwerp, payment to for loan to the United States, 344.

DAUSON, JOHN, payment to for levying soldiers to attend at the coronation, 6.

DAWSON, JANE, of the White Hart, in the Strand, defrays the charges of Adam Buloun and his train coming from the King of Denmark, 184.

——— JOHN, tailor, for making the new guards' dress, 11.

DAY, JOHN, a Poor Knight of Windsor, 259.

DEAVANT, DOCTOR, master of Queen's College, Cambridge, sent to the Synod in the Low Countries, 218.

DEEPING, Lincolnshire, manor of, surveyed, 75.

DEFECTIVE TITLES, indemnity against to the city of London, 230.

DEMPSTER, THOMAS, historiographer to his Majesty, 181.

DENBIGH, WILLIAM, EARL OF, master of the wardrobe, pays expenses of King James's funeral, and mourning for the Queen, 353, 355.

DENBIGHSHIRE, 168.

DENIS, SAINT, 192.

DENMARK HOUSE, portraits of King Charles I. and his Queen, by Daniel Mittens, for the cabinet there, 358 — chapel built at, 270.

DENMARK, KING OF, Earl of Rutland attends the baptism of his son, 4, 5 — presents given to the Queen's nurse and midwife, 4 — order of the Garter sent to the King, 4 — horses sent to, 10 — his request to the King of England for recompense to be made to Michael Bostede for loss of his ship, &c., in the late Spanish war, 26, 27 — diets for the King of, and his train, during his visit, 42, 44, 46 — red deer sent from, 150 — payments to the ambassador of, 3, 26, 28, 212, 220, 232 — installed a Knight of the Garter, 65 — payments to officers and servants of in a certain ship, 83 — chancellor of, plate given to, 300 — provisions sent to as a present, 174 — Doctor Carigins sent from, 142 — Sir Robert Amstruther sent to, 250 — Jonas Carisins, ambassador to, 117 — Sir Andrew Sinclere and Doctor Jonas, ambassadors from, 212, 220, 232 — plate borrowed for feasting of, 52, 299 — master of the horse sent from, with a special message to the King and Queen, 205 — Paul Rosencrantz, ambassador from, 354.

DENNEY, LORD, 216.

DENNIS, ALICE, the Queen's midwife, 23, 47.

DENTON, Northumberland, coal-mines there, 124.
DERBY, EARL OF, plate given to, at the christening of his child, 299.
——— AND RICHMOND, MARGARET, COUNTESS OF, 255.
DERFORD HOUSE, plan of, 204.
DERKINDER, ABRAHAM, for a jewel given to the Prince Joinville, brother to the Duke of Guise, 66.
DERRY, the King's fool, a grey nag purchased for, 336.
DESMOND, ELEANOR, COUNTESS OF, payments to her and her three daughters, Joan, Ellen, and Ellis, 7, 8.
DESTINY, the ship of Sir Walter Raleigh, sequestered, 222.
DEVONSHIRE, buying of tin in, 15, 66—coinage of tin, 15, 112—manors in, surveyed, 38—the Prince's lands in, to be surveyed by John Norden, 313—letters sent to the nobility in, 121. [*Vide* Cornwall.]
——————- EARL OF, letters sent to, into Leicestershire, 282.
DEWHURSTE, CAPTAIN BARNABY, brings Baldwyn the Jesuit from Dusseldorpe, 112.
DEWSON, THOMAS, 226.
DICKENSON, JOHN, agent for the Prince's possessions in Juliers and Cleve, 124, 132—sent into Polonia, his charges, 181—secretary to the ambassador to the Archduchess of Austria, 265.
DIEPPE, 192.
DIGBY, SIR EVERARD, his servant Andrew apprehended, 44.
———- SIR JOHN, ambassador to Spain, 120, 122—mourning given to, for the late Queen of Spain and Prince Henry, 169.
———- LORD, sent ambassador to Spain; his expenses, 233, 234—ambassador extraordinary to the Archduke, allowance to, 251, 268—ambassador extraordinary to the Emperor of Germany, 268.
DIGGES, SIR DUDLEY, a commissioner sent to Ireland, 266.
DIGHTON, WILLIAM, mole-catcher in Theobalds Park, 269.
DINELEY, WILLIAM, sent to treat with Sir Robert Dudley for Kenelworth and Rudsen, in Warwickshire, 238, 239.
DINGLEY, FRANCIS, payment to, for apprehending coiners, 21.
DIXON, ELIZABETH, 229.
DOCWRAY, LORD, Treasurer at War in Ireland, his accounts audited, 283.
DODERRIDGE, SIR JOHN, judge of the assize, 201.
DOMERHAM, Wiltshire, site of the manor, and advowson of the vicarage of, 79—tithes of, 79.
DOMVYLE, THOMAS, a Poor Knight of Windsor, 259.

DONA, *vel* DONAW, BARON OF, ambassador from the King of Bohemia, coaches, &c., provided for, 252 — ambassador from the Elector Palatine, 340 — expenses of his entertainment, with a list of provisions, &c., furnished to him, 340, 341.

—— CHRISTOPHER, BARON DE, gold chain to, for bringing news of the Count Palatine having been elected King of Bohemia, 237.

DONCASTER, post at, 359.

DORCHESTER, VISCOUNT, portrait of King Charles I., by Daniel Mittens, given to, 358.

DORSET, county of, manors in, surveyed, 38 — letters sent to the nobility in, 121.

——— EARL OF, Lord-treasurer, 75.

DOUBLEDAY, EDMUND, warden of the Mint, to provide angel gold to cure the King's evil, 132.

DOUGLAS, JAMES, agent for Scotland, 230.

——— JOHN, to take armour to the Prince of Brunswick, prepared for him by the late Prince Henry, 159.

——— ROBERT, sent with horses to the French King, 71.

DOVER, 18, 123, 125, 149, 181, 349—horses sent from, to the King of Spain, 43, 61 — post at, 359.

DOWNBAR, *vel* DUNBAR, EARL OF, 65, 81— master of the great wardrobe, 89 — payments by, for the King's entry and passage through the city, 28 — directs certain buildings, &c., to be made at Tynemouth-castle, 301, 302 — levies men for the border service, 111.

DRAKE, JOHN, 263.

DRESDEN, 252.

DREW, SIR THOMAS, 263.

DUBLIN, families from the Scottish borders sent to, 45.

DUDLEY, SIR ROBERT, payments to, and treaty for the purchase of Kenelworth Castle, 153, 238, 239.

——— LADY THEODOSIA, wife of Edward Lord Dudley, a diamond ring purchased of, for the Earl of Pembroke, 348, 356.

DUDSON, THOMAS, deputy marshal of the King's Bench, disbursements by, for imprisonment of the servant of the Earl of Somerset, 220.

DUNBAR, EARL OF. [*Vide* Downbar.]

DUNKIRK, loan from, for the United Provinces, 343.

DUNING, THOMAS, a pewterer, 197.

DUPPA, GEOFFREY, sends beer to the Princess Palatine at Heildelberg, 313.

DURDUNDES, JEROMINO, gold chain, &c., presented to, 300.
DURHAM, BISHOP OF, his charges for conveying the Lady Arbella Seymore from London to Durham, 128.
——— COUNTY OF, receiver in, 318.
——— post at, 359.
DUSSELDORPE, 123, 124 — Baldwyn the Jesuit brought from, 112.
DUTCHMEN prosecuted for taking gold out of the country, 232.

ECCLESIASTICAL LIVINGS, book of, to be prepared at the First Fruits Office from the time of Queen Mary, 13, 14.
EDINBURGH, an organ made for the chapel royal there, 189, 325—contract with Thomas Dallam to make the organ, 325.
EDMONDS, *vel* EDMUNDS, CLEMENT, city solicitor, payments to, for causes in the city of London, for relief of poor captains at Sluys in Flanders, 16 — his attendance as clerk of the Privy Council respecting the plantations in Ireland, 110, 111.
——— SIR THOMAS, ambassador to the Archduke of Austria, 46, 51 — secretary for the French tongue, 51—ambassador resident in France, 122, 324 — his expenses, 178 — expenses of, coming from Paris to England, 199 — for journey from Paris to Bourdeaux, 199 — to negociate a peace, 199 —treasurer of the household, pays for a jewel for the King, 276.
EDWARDS, CLEMENT, payment to, 323.
——— JOHN, apprehended at Chirk in Denbighshire, 168.
——— REGINALD, 233.
EFFINGHAM, BARON OF, his surrender of interest in licensing taverns, 170.
EGDON, THOMAS, a conspirator in the powder plot, 297.
EGERTON, ROWLAND, created a baronet; pays his fees, 320.
ELDRED, *vel* ELRED, JOHN, a citizen of London, 15 — farmer of the pre-emption of tin, 66, 88, 101, 303 — money advanced upon security of the duchy of Cornwall, 53 — conveys tenements in Southwark, called the Angel and Crane, to be converted for the use of the King's Bench, 290, 291.
ELIZABETH, LADY, allowances for her Grace's diets, apparel, servants, &c., 151, 158, 159, 160 — for her nurse, 9 — tablet containing her picture, 96 — coach presented to her by the Prince Elector, 162 — gold lace and stuffs purchased for, 151, 152 — her marriage with the Prince Palatine, 173 — rejoicings and fireworks at her marriage, 157, 158 — ex-

penses of going to Flushing, 160—jewels and embroidery provided for, 158, 159, 160, 161, 183, 217—her jointure, 161—midwife sent to at Heidelberg, 185—bodies, farthingales, and jewels sent to, 152, 221, 237. [See Heidelberg.]

ELIZABETH, LATE QUEEN OF ENGLAND, 138—payments for her funeral, 3—for her tomb, 21, 22—her books of account sent to the French ambassador, 81—Sir Francis Walsingham, her secretary, petition from his daughter to, 154—towns of Brill and Ulshing delivered to, 187—jewels, &c. mortgaged to, inventory made of, and some of them given to Queen Anne, wife of James I., 305—power given by, to contract with Sir Horatio Palavacino and Spinolo, for loan to the United Provinces, 344. [See United Provinces.]

ELLEN, daughter of Eleanor, Countess of Desmond, 8.

ELLIS, daughter of Eleanor, Countess of Desmond, 8.

ELSTEN, THOMAS, clerk of the cheque for the guard, 68.

ELSTRICKE, BARON OF. [See Knyvett, Lord, 24.]

ELTHAM PARK and LODGE, expenses for, 52—Sir Oliph Lee, keeper of, disbursements by, 92—Sir Roger Aston, keeper of, 106—bridges, &c, built at, 107.

ELWAYE, GEOFFREY, a citizen of London, 15.

ELWIN, DOCTOR EDWARD, 45.

ELY, BISHOP OF, certifies charges for Romish priests, prisoners in Wisbeach-castle, 74.

—— LAUNCELOT, BISHOP OF, 231.

EMBDEN, CHANCELLOR OF, gold chain presented to, 300.

——— EARL OF, horses presented by, to the Queen, 105.

ENFIELD OLD PARK, Middlesex, lands enclosed there for the enlargement of Theobalds Park, 176.

ENGLAND, 182, border counties between, and Scotland, 127.

EPWORTH, Lincolnshire, manor of, surveyed, 75.

ESCOTT, GEORGE, pension to, for removing Salkelde the pirate from Lundy Isle, 309, 310.

ESSEX, EARL OF, plate given to, on his marriage, 299—petition in favour of, presented by the Queen to the King, 310—certain money for mills purchased by Arthur Ingram, to be transferred to, 310—agrees to a loan for the United Provinces, 343.

ETON COLLEGE, annuity to the provost and fellows of, 256—expenses paid at, for the education of Con O'Neale, son of the Earl of Tyrone, 184, 189, 210.

EVANS, LEWES, a child, taught the Irish harp, 234.
EVELIN, ROBERT, 62.
——— THOMAS, land obtained from, for enlarging Nonsuch Park, 98.
EVELING, JOHN, 62.
EVERS, JOHN, reward to, 284.
EWENS, RALPH, clerk of the House of Commons, payments to, for providing books, &c. 100, 111 — other payments to, 110.
EXCHEQUER, persons to attend the Council in defence of the rights of, 32—decrees of, ingrossed in a book, 74 — directions of, for payments relating to concealed goods, 87 — Lord Treasurer of, 87 — Auditor of, 291— Bag-bearer of, 128, 185, 245, 246 — Barons of, 196 — Chancellor of, 87, 171, 231, 240 — Chief Baron of, 233 — Tellers of, 246, 248, 254, 280, 295 — Tellers of, to provide new standard measures, 20 — Treasurer, Lord, in, 87 — inventory of jewels to remain in the treasury of, 305.
EXETER, BISHOP OF, sale of his goods, 263.
——— Devonshire, port of, 82 — post at, 359.

FALCONER to the Prince, 34.
FANSHAW, SIR HENRY, of the Exchequer, 74.
——— THOMAS, pays for repairs of tapestry, &c., in the King's Bench, 178 — auditor of the duchy of Lancaster, attends Parliament to obtain a bill for composition of customary lands, 314.
FARLOWE, THOMAS, horse purchased of, for the King's mail, 326.
FARMOR, HENRY, apprehended as a coiner, 21.
FARNDON, Nottinghamshire, manor of, surveyed, 75.
FARRETT, JUDITH, 229.
FEES paid on creating Charles Prince of Wales, 332, 333.
FELICIANO, brings a present of mules from Spain, 280.
FELTON, EDMOND, 207.
——— ELEANOR, relief to her and her children, 207.
——— THOMAS, 207.
FELYN, MONSIEUR DANIEL, a gentleman of Almayn, gold chain and medal presented to, 245.
FENWICK, SIR JOHN, a commissioner from the border counties, 127.
FERABOSCO, ALPHONSO, employed in the Prince's masque, 134.
FERRERS, HENRY, reward to, for apprehending Thomas Came, 39.
——— THOMAS, interpreter to the Earl of Rutland, ambassador

to Denmark, 4 — interpreter to Lord Spencer, sent to the Duke of Wirtemburgh, 12.

FERRERS, WILLIAM, a citizen of London, money advanced by, upon security of duchy of Cornwall, 53.

FERRIS, RICHARD, a messenger, sent to apprehend Andrew, servant to Sir Everard Digby, 44.

FERRYBRIDGE, post at, 259.

FIELDING, BASIL, high sheriff of Warwickshire, 137.

FINNETT, SIR JOHN, assistant to Sir Lewes Lewknor, 259.

FIRST-FRUITS OFFICE, value of all ecclesiastical benefices above 20*l.* per annum to be made by the deputy-remembrancer of, and inserted in a book, 13, 14 — writ of *vendicione exponas* issued from, 263 — receiver of, 280.

FISH PONDS made in the vine-garden, Westminster, for the King's cormorants, 334 — number of fish put into the ponds, 335. [See also Westminster.]

FLANDERS, 149.

FLEET, warden of the, 146.

FLETCHER, GILES, paid for keeping his Majesty's elk in Theobalds Park, 287.

FLEURY, CHARLES, a Frenchman, paid for a globe of crystal, 91.

FLINT, HUMPHREY, for keeping pigeons at Theobalds, 91.

FLOOD, HUMPHREY, goldsmith, for a clock for his Majesty, 67.

FLORENCE, DUKE OF, Julio de Medicis ambassador from, 349.

——— Sir Robert Dudley at, 238.

FLOREUS, MASTER, plate given to, at the christening of his grandchild, 301.

FLUSHING, expenses of conveying Lady Elizabeth to, 160 — payments to the governor and officers in, 322 — money paid for delivery of, to the United Provinces, 321, 322. [See United Provinces and Low Countries.]

FOOT-CLOTHS provided for the King and Prince at the Parliament, 317.

FOREST, FRANCIS, *vel* VERTON, payment to, for silkworms, 88.

FORTESCUE, SIR FRANCIS, keeper of Cornbury Park, 64.

——— SIR JOHN, master of the wardrobe, 3 — to pay expenses of Queen Elizabeth's funeral, 3 — payments to for expenses of the coronation, 7.

FORTIFICATIONS made by John Cranvelt, 348.

FOSTER, WILLIAM, a preacher in Lancashire, 2.

FOUCH, GEORGE, messenger of the Exchequer, 262.

FOUNTEINE, MONSIEUR, gold plate given to, 94.

FOURRE, *vel* FOURRY, *vel* FOURRAY, PAUL, a merchant, pays the expenses of Jonas Carisins, ambassador to Denmark, 117 — charges of Franciscus Julius, Duke of Saxony, 181 — expenses of Monsieur de Buylo, master of the horse to the King of Denmark, 205 — for the ambassadors from Denmark, 220, 232 — expenses of Baron Donaw, ambassador from the Elector Palatine, 340, 341 — expenses of Julio de Medicis, ambassador extraordinary from Florence, 349 — pays for expenses of the Lord of Shomberg, ambassador from the Count Palatine, 151 — charges of Signior Fulvio and Signor Gabillione, agents from the Duke of Savoy, 157.

FOWE, the fishing of, by the French opposed, 109.

FOWLE, TIMOTHY, a blacksmith, 223.

FOWLYS, SIR DAVID, cofferer of the Prince's household, pays the expenses of Charles, Duke of York, 122.

FOY, Cornwall, port of, 82.

FRANCE, 123, 134 — Rowland Woodward attacked on his journey through from Venice, 55 — wine for the King obtained from, 85 — ostriches and boars for the King brought from, 86 — books sent to the ambassador of, 81 — Monsieur la Verdin, marshal of, 119, 125, 126. [*Vide* Ambassadors.]

——— KING OF, horses sent to, 14, 71 — ambassador from, 21 — congratulated on his marriage, 189 — ambassador to, 51, 122, 124. [See Ambassadors.]

——— HENRY IV., KING OF, his assassination, 110.

FRANCIS, J., payments to for apprehending coiners, 21.

FRANCK, JOHN, 226.

FRANCKENDALE, governor of, 270.

FRANKFORT, 264.

FREEMAN, MARTIN, fishmonger, farmer of the pre-emption of tin, 66, 88, 101, 303. [See Tin.]

——— RALPH, clothworker, pre-emption of tin granted to, 303. [See Tin.]

——— WILLIAM, haberdasher, pre-emption of tin granted to, 303. [See Tin.]

——— WILLIAM, tenements conveyed to, to be used for the King's Bench, 290.

FREESE, CHRISTIAN, chancellor of Denmark, plate given to, 300.

FREIZ, DUKE OF. [*Vide* Castile, Constable of.]

FRENCH AMBASSADOR, secretary sent to, with books of disbursements of the late Queen Elizabeth, 307. [See Ambassadors.]

FRENCH KING, cormorants sent from, 239 — gentlemen from with a present of hawks, jewels given to, 285 — horses and hounds sent to, 272 — the sister of, 243.

FREYSTON, Lincolnshire, manor of, surveyed, 75.

FULBROKE, Warwickshire, lease of lands in, 78.

——— CHAPEL, 233.

FULHAM, EDWARD, paid for work done at the Chapter-house, Westminster, 295.

FULLERTON, SIR JAMES, a commissioner for escheated lands in Ulster, 153 — to pay Prince Charles his New Year's gift, 157— surveys the lordship of Barnard Castle, 318.

FULMER, Bucks, 254.

FULVIO, SIGNIOR, agent from the Duke of Savoy, 157.

FYATT, MONSIEUR DE, ambassador from the French King, charges for his diet of, 286, 293.

GABILLIONE, *vel* GABALION, *vel* GABILONE, *vel* GABILIONE, SIGNIOR JOHN BAPTISTA, agent from the Duke of Savoy, 157— ambassador from the Duke of Savoy, 225, 242 — payments for his diets, 336, 337 — description of the meats, wines, and other provisions supplied him in London, and on his journey to Newmarket and Royston to have audience with the King, 338, 339 — also expenses of his suite, 337, 338.

GAGE, WILLIAM, authorized by the town of Ipswich to receive contribution money, 228.

GAINSFORDE, EDMUND, to pay expenses of Signior John Vincenzo Galtani from Venice, 314.

GALTANI, SIGNIOR JOHN VINCENZO, sent from Venice by Sir Dudley Carleton, 315.

GAME COCKS, training of, 71, 86, 141.

GANNOCK, Lincolnshire, manor of, surveyed, 75.

GARDERANSO, plate given to, 301.

GARDINER, JOHN, for hawks sent to the King of Spain, 188.

——— SIR ROBERT, sent to Guernsey and Jersey to redress grievances, 69, 302.

GARGRAVE, MARY, maid of honour to the late Queen Anne, allowance to, 251.

GARRET, JOHN, charges for going to the Electress Palatine, at Heidelbergh, 185.

GARRET, SIR JOHN, citizen of London, repayment of money to, 92.

GARTER, KNIGHTS OF, the Duke of Holstein installed a Companion of,

65 — Viscount Bindon installed a Knight Companion, 65 — order of, sent to the King of Denmark, 4, 65 — sent to the Prince Maurice of Nassau, 158 — order of, sent to the Duke of Wirtembergh, 11, 65 — installation at Windsor of the Earl of Rutland, Viscount Lisle, and Sir George Villers, 297.

——— King-at-Arms, allowance to, 258. [*Vide* Seagar, William.]

Garway, Henry, diamond purchased of, for King Charles I., 351, 352.

Garroway, *vel* Garway, William, farmer of the customs, payments by, for soldiers sent to the Brill and Flushing, 33, 96.

Gascoine, George, merchant, for jewels given to the Queen, 193.

Gatacre, William, for training cocks of the game, 71, 86, 141.

Gate House at Westminster, charges for prisoners in, 59 — Anne Okey, keeper of, 59 — Captain Meysey, keeper of, 261 — Lady Julian Yorke, prisoner in, 262.

Gater, Guido, gold chain, &c., given to, 301.

Gawen, Walter, money paid by, to Sir Walter Raleigh before his attainder, 118, 119.

Geaston, Anthony, arrested by writ out of the Court of Star-chamber, 171.

Gedney, Lincolnshire, manor of, surveyed, 75.

Geirnos, Cardiganshire, 313.

Gentill, Edward, provost-marshal of the town of Brill, 322.

Gentlemen Pensioners, band of, 115 — captain of, 211 — lieutenant of, 211.

George, Henry Saint, Richmond Herald-at-Arms, his fee, 257.

——— Richard Saint, Norroy King-at-Arms, his fee and annuity, 257.

George's Day, Saint, venison provided on, 211.

Georges, Sir Thomas, keeper of Richmond Park, 58.

Germany, Emperor of, John Barkeley sent to, 92 — horses sent to, from the King, 99 — court of, held at Vienna, 268.

——— Princes of the Union, Sir Albert Moreton sent to, 219 — Lord Arthur Chichester, ambassador to, 261, 263, 264.

Gerne, Robert, brings elks from the Count Palatine of Weare, 296.

Gessup, and his fellow waterman, payments to, 227.

Ghent, loan from, to the United Provinces, 343.

Gibbes, Captain Edward, apprehends the traitors in Warwickshire, 31.

——— Thomas, a Poor Knight of Windsor, 259.

GIBSON, ANTHONY, 5.
GILES, MASTER, provides dances for the masque, 136.
—— SAINT, in the Fields, 223.
—— THOMAS, the Prince's music-master, 35—employed in his Majesty's masque, 165,
GITTENS, ROGER, draper, payment to, 94.
GLASS, patent to make it with sea coal, 292.
GLEISSENDALER, MONSIEUR, sent from the King of Bohemia, gold chain and medal given to, 235.
GLIN, *vel* GLYNNE, WILLIAM, horses purchased for the King by, 318, 345.
GLOVER, SIR THOMAS, ambassador at Constantinople, 244.
GOAD, DOCTOR, sent into the Low Countries on his Majesty's business, 222, 223.
GODDOURUS, WILLIAM, serjeant-surgeon, conveys his interest in a house adjoining Somerset-house, 131.
GODOLPHIN, SIR WILLIAM, captain of the Scilly Isles, payments to, for soldiers there, 7.
GOLD MINES discovered in Scotland, 8—miners sent to, 8, 9.
GOLDSMITHS' COMPANY, beadles of the, 70.
GOLERO, ANTONIO DE, gold chain presented to, 300.
GONDOMAR, CONDE DE, ambassador from Spain, plate given to his confessor, 245.
GOODRICK, HENRY, sumpter horse for his Majesty purchased of, 326.
GOODS concealed from the Crown, 87.
GOODSHAWE, ROBERT, a messenger, sent to Shoreditch and elsewhere to search for William Cowell an informer, 40.
GORDON, PATRICK, *vel* GOURDON, sent into Poland in the place of Doctor Bruce, 108, 133.
GORE, RICHARD, citizen of London, 92.
—— ROBERT, lieutenant of foot soldiers, sent to Ireland, 73.
GORGES, SIR FERDINANDO, makes a survey of Pendennis Fort, Cornwall, 95.
—— SIR EDWARD, repairs Hurst Castle, 141.
GORING, SIR GEORGE, lieutenant of the Gentleman Pensioners, 211.
GOSBERTON, Lincolnshire, manor of, surveyed, 75.
GOSTON, FRANCIS, makes out a book of the jewels in the Tower, 171—auditor of imprests and Exchequer, 138, 270, 238, 283, 296—audits Lord Docwray's accounts, 283.
GOULSBOROUGH, a messenger, 282—his charges for apprehending five men, 275, 276—sent with letters for his Majesty to Theobalds, 280.

GOUTROUD, SIR HENRY, jewel purchased of, 80.
GOUXHILL, Lincolnshire, manor of, surveyed, 75.
GRAFTON PARK, repairs in, 181.
GRAHAM, RICHARD, rich pad-saddles sent by, to the King of France, 285.
GRAMIES, families of the, sent from the Scottish borders to Ireland, 45.
GRAMIO, ANTONIO DE, gold chain, &c., presented to, 300.
GRANGER, JOHN, 229.
——— SUSAN, 229.
GRANT, JOHN, one of the traitors in the powder plot, his lands forfeited, 78.
GRANTHAM, post at, 359.
GRAVES, ROBERT, yeoman of the toils, sends deer to the Archduke of Austria and Duke of Burgundy, 23.
GRAVESEND, fort at Milton, near to, 136 — proclamation sent to, respecting the Lady Arbella Seymour, 140 — post at, 359.
GRAY, LADY, mother of Thomas, Lord Gray, prisoner in the Tower, 76.
——— THOMAS, LORD GRAY, OF WILTON, prisoner in the Tower, 76, 112.
GRAY'S INN, students and fellows of, annuity to their chaplain, 256.
GREEN CLOTH, clerks of the, 28.
GREEN, HENRY, a messenger, 282.
——— LAWRENCE, a merchant, for a diamond, 214.
——— SIR RICHARD, clerk of the cheque of the Gentleman Pensioners, 211.
GREENE, *vel* GRENE, ABRAHAM, serjeant-plumber, 106 — expenses for entombing Monsieur de Vitrie, 175.
GREENESTEED, *vel* GRIMSTON, in Essex, fee farm of, 60.
GREENWICH, a French gardener at, 153 — parsonage, plan of, 204 — wall built round the park of, 280 — park-keeper there, 211 — a boy shot from the tower of, 184 — manor of, 297, 302 — the King's organ repaired in the chapel of, 324 — arms of the Knights of the Order of the Garter placed in the chapel of, 23.
GRENER, HENRY, charge made by, for miners from the Duke of Saxony sent to Scotland, 89.
GRENOBLE, in France, expenses of Francis Biondi going to, 182.
GRETFORD, Lincolnshire, manor of, surveyed, 75.
GREVILL, SIR FULKE, Chancellor and Under Treasurer of the Exchequer, 231, 240.

GRIFFIN, a messenger, sent to attach the goods of a seminary priest, 106.
——— a pirate, a ship sent to apprehend him, 143 — lodged in Launceston gaol, 143.
GRIMSTON. [*Vide* Greenesteed.]
——— EDWARD, Serjeant-at-arms, his attendance on the Speaker of the House of Commons, 260 — his expenses, 256.
GROYNE, in Spain, horses unshipped at, for the King of Spain, 43, 61, 62.
GUARD, newly created, expenses and description of their dress, 11, 12, 45 — red cloth for their summer liveries provided, the number of yards requisite specified, 24 — spangles and embroidering, &c., for, 11, 43, 67, 68, 83, 84.
GUEDEN, *vel* GUE, MAGNUS, gold chain given to, 301.
GUELLEAN AP THOMAS, murdered by her son, 313.
GUEROLT, CHARLES, Prince Charles's fencing-master, payments to, 17, 34.
GUIANA, Sir Walter Raleigh returns from, 222.
GUIDO, COUNT DE, ambassador from the Duke of Savoy, jewels given to, 231.
GUILDFORD PARK, Surrey, repairs done upon the site of an old priory near to, 95.
——— THOMAS, payment to, for land at Theobalds to enlarge the park, 63.
GUILFORDE, SIR HENRY, and the LADY ELIZABETH, his wife, goods of Sir Gilley Merick granted to, 137.
GUISE, DUKE OF, brother of Prince Joinville, 66 — a gold chain given to his servant, 10.
GUNPOWDER delivered into the Ordnance Office, 130.
——— PLOT. [See Conspirators — Privy Council — Stafford Gaol—Traitors.]
GUNTER, ANNE, charged with witchcraft, 31.
GUERNSEY, coals sent to, 53 — grievances there to be redressed, 69 — commissioners sent to, to redress grievances, 302.
GWINNE, OWEN, for a gold chain given to Monsieur de Rohan, 9.
GWYNNE, GEORGE, late prisoner in the Tower, charge of his diets, 20.

HACKNEY, 125.
HADDINGTON, *vel* HADINGTON, LORD VISCOUNT, money paid to, 73 — a jewel given to, 81 — remuneration to, for services, 120.
HAGUE, 124, 149, 283.
HAINAULT, PRINCE OF. [*Vide* Anhalt.]
HALE, RICHARD, citizen of London, 92.

HALES, SIR CHARLES, recompense to, for services on the borders, 10.

HALFHEID, *vel* HALFHIDE, HENRY, for making of bridges, &c, near Royston, 77, 180 — for making ponds, &c., near Royston, and providing wild fowl for, from Lincolnshire, 180.

HALL, DOCTOR, Dean of Worcester, sent to the Synod in the Low Countries, 218.

HALLIDAY, SIR LEONARD, lord mayor of London, 54.

HAMBURGH, 343.

HAMBRAUGH, wild swine brought from, 143, 144.

HAMILTON, SIR JAMES, his interest in the fishings in the Bann and Loughfoile in Ulster, Ireland, 109.

HAMLYN, THOMAS, enlarges the organ at Saint James's, 169.

HAMONDE, HENRY, bailiff of the ten manors in Cornwall, recovered for the Prince, 314.

HAMPTON COURT, 72 — fruit-trees planted at, 145 — still-house and garden at, 145 — expenses of five men brought to, 276 — petition presented at, by the Queen to the King in favour of the Earl of Essex, 310 — five pictures, drawn by Daniel Mittens, taken to, 352.

HANCOCK, WILLIAM, 227.

HARCY, JOHN. [See Hercy.]

HARDARETT, ABRAHAM, jeweller, for a table diamond with a picture, given to the Prince of Hainault, 13.

——— JACOB, jeweller, for enlarging a gold chain for the Lady Elizabeth, 103 — jewels purchased of, for the Lady Elizabeth, 161, 217.

HARDING, EDWARD, 226.

——— RICHARD, 62.

HAREBY, Nottinghamshire, manor of, surveyed, 75.

HARINGTON, Lincolnshire, manor of, surveyed, 75.

HARRINGTON, LORD, allowance to, for the Lady Elizabeth's servants' diets, and journey to court, 6, 46, 65, 153 — provides jewels for the Lady Elizabeth, 161.

HARRIS, a seminary priest, apprehended, 80.

——— JOHN, tithes belonging to, in Domerham, Wilts, 79.

——— JOHN, goldsmith, provides a jewel for the Duke of York, 54 — jewels delivered by, to Sir Roger Aston, for the King's use, 147.

HARRISON, MASTER WILLIAM, a preacher in Lancashire, 2.

HARTFORD BRIDGE, post at, 359.

HARVEY, SEBASTIAN, a citizen of London, 93.

HARVEY, SIMON, to defray the expenses of the Spanish ambassador, 271, 272.

HARVIE, DOCTOR, his attendance on the late King James, 350.

HASTINGS, SIR HENRY, lord of Kirkby manor, Leicestershire, 282—letter sent to at Brampton, Leicestershire, 282.

HATTON, SIR CHRISTOPHER, passes his interest in Holdenby-house, 80, 86—payments to, in lieu of rent, 86.

HAURECH, MARQUIS OF, treaty with, for loan to the United Provinces, 343.

HAWKING, expenses of, 278.

HAWKINS, ELIZABETH, 229.

HAWKS, master of his Majesty's, 216.

HAWTYN, EDWARD, payments to, for searches respecting crown lands, 41.

HAXEY, Lincolnshire, manor of, surveyed, 75.

HAY, ALLISON, nurse to the Lady Elizabeth, 9.

—— ARCHIBALD, surgeon to the King, provides chairs and stools for the King on his taking the air in his sickness, 273—a horse bought of, for the King, 336.

—— LORD, master of the robes, payments by, 41—pays for the Lady Elizabeth's embroidered gown, 158—apparel, &c., provided by, for the Lady Elizabeth, 159, 160—provides robes for the Parliament in Ireland, 165—sent to congratulate the French King on his marriage, 189, 192—provides for his Majesty's journey to Scotland, 200—for a cloth of gold, &c., 214.

HAYWARD, PETER, payments by, for cleansing sewers at Saint James's, 204.

HEALE, SIR WARWICK, his interest in certain manors, parcel of the duchy of Cornwall, 167.

HEIDELBERG, *vel* HEIDELBOURG, *vel* HEILDELBERG, Electress Palatine at, 185—expenses of going to the Princess at, 172—a midwife and six others sent there to attend the Princess Palatine in her confinement, 185, 317—beer sent to the Princess Palatine at, 313.

HELSTON, in Cornwall, buying of tin in, 15.

HENCHE, ULDRICH, clockmaker, for making a clock in the King's chamber at Whitehall, 27.

HENDERSON, COLONEL, a horse sent to, in the Low Countries, 336.

HENLEY PARK, Surrey, a lodge built there, 141.

HENRY IV. OF FRANCE, his assassination, 110.

——— PRINCE, the King's son, created Prince of Wales, 113, 193—

a jewel given to, 81—rents assigned to, for his support, 115 —Doctor Anthonie sent for to attend him in his sickness, 164—expenses of his funeral, 155—mourning provided for, 169—gilt armour ordered by, 173.

HENRY VII., KING OF ENGLAND, annuity granted by, to the university of Oxford, 255.

HENSHAW, BENJAMIN, 239.

HENSLOWE, PHILIP, keeper of the wild beasts, &c., at Paris Garden, 143.

HEPBORNE, MARIAN, paid for her attendance on the Duke of York, 38.

HERALDS, list of, 257, 258—fees to, at King James's funeral, 354—payments to, on creation of the Prince of Wales, 194, 332—fees, largess, and robes granted to, at King Charles's marriage, coronation, and at the creation of noblemen, installations, &c., 354—at the instalment of the Duke of Brunswick and Duke of Chevreux to the Order of the Garter, 354.

——— HOUSE AND OFFICE OF, repairs done to, 224, 258, 292—register of, 224. [*Vide* Bluemantle—Chester Herald—Clarencieux—Garter King of Arms—Norroy—Portcullis—Richmond Herald—Rougedragon—Somerset Herald—Windsor Herald—York Herald.]

HERAULT, JOHN, of Saint Saveur, Guernsey, 69—to attend the commissioners in Guernsey and Jersey, 302.

HERBERT, SIR EDWARD, ambassador to France, his expenses to Paris, 234, 235, 262—from Paris to Montgomery Castle, 289, 290—to the French Court at Tours and Poictiers, 253.

HERCY, *vel* HARCY, JOHN, payments to commissioners to survey his Majesty's manors in the West, 38—to commissioners for surveying manors in Lincolnshire, Nottinghamshire, and Leicestershire, 74.

HERIOTT, *vel* HERRIOT, *vel* HERRIOTT, GEORGE, jeweller, paid for a chain of stone and pearl with a picture of the Queen, given by his Majesty to the Count de Villa Modæna, ambassador from the King of Spain, 29—for jewels, 55—jewels purchased of, for Jane Mewtes, 104, 105—interest paid to, for money lent to his Majesty, 118—for a diamond ring, and feather set with diamonds, 188—for a chain and hatband set with diamonds for the Prince, 202—jewels for Count de Guido, 231—jewels purchased of, for New Year's gifts, &c., 263—a diamond purchased from, 316—part payment of his debt, 324.

HERNE, JEREMY, *vel* JEROME, employed in the Prince's masque, 134 — employed in the King's masque, 165.

HERRICK, SIR WILLIAM, jeweller, 85 — pearls and jewels purchased of, for the Queen, 48 — payment to, for jewels, 81, 148 — jewels of the late Queen delivered to, 305 — teller of the Exchequer, 272.

HERTFORD, the Chadwell and Amwell springs brought from, by the New River to London, 156.

——— CASTLE, plan of, 204.

——— EARL OF, sent ambassador to the Archduke of Austria and Duke of Burgundy, 67.

HESSE, LANDGRAVE OF, a jewel presented to, 80.

HETHERSALL, EDWARD, his expenses paid as servant to the ambassador from Denmark, 26.

HEXAM, post at, 359.

HEYDON, SIR WILLIAM, lieutenant of the ordnance, for fire-engines, &c., to act under water, 350.

HEYWOOD, BRIAN, his lands seized for fines imposed in the Star-chamber, 116.

HICKS, SIR BAPTIST, mercer, for silks, &c., for the Lady Elizabeth, 151—for cloth of gold, silks, &c., 214.

HIGHAM, SIR JOHN, 254.

HILDALGO, FRANCESCO, gold chain presented to, 300.

HILL GROVE, Hertfordshire, 176.

——— ROBERT, goldsmith, silver trumpets made by, for the late Prince's trumpeter, 163.

——— WILLIAM, for inspecting records concerning creation of the Prince of Wales, 102, 112 — for certifying the state of his Majesty's woods, 138.

HISTORIOGRAPHER to his Majesty, Thomas Dempster, 181.

HODDESDON, repairs of bridges at, 216.

——— CHRISTOPHER, of Hamburgh, treaty with, for loan to the United Provinces, 343.

HOGAN, WILLIAM, for planting fruit-trees, &c., at Hampton Court, 145.

HOGGESTHORP, Lincolnshire, manor of, surveyed, 75.

HOLDENBY HOUSE, survey of house and lands there, 37 — Sir Christopher Hatton conveys his interest in, with the manor of, for the Duke of York, 80, 86.

HOLLAND. [*Vide* Brill.]

——— PHILIP, portcullis pursuivant at arms, 258.

HOLLE, WILLIAM, engraver of the Mint, engraves a seal for the Court of Wards in Ireland, 269.

HOLLIS, RICHARD, a conspirator in the powder plot, 297.
HOLME, GEORGE, and others, paid for coming from Yorkshire respecting waste ground in Knaresborough forest, 186.
——— RANDOLL, paid for transporting soldiers from Chester to Ireland, 191.
HOLSTEIN, DUKE OF, the Queen's brother, charge of his diets, 20, 28 — installed as Companion of the Garter, 65—money taken to, 285.
HOLYHEAD, Lord Carew embarks from, for Ireland, 144 — post at, 359, 360.
HONITON, Devonshire, post at, 359.
HORNBY CASTLE, 229.
HORN CASTLE, Lincolnshire, Sir Everard Digby's servant apprehended at, 44.
HORSES, a list and description of, purchased for the King, 318, 325, 326, 335, 336, 344, 345 — for the Queen, 319, 325, 326, 345.
HORSTON, GEORGE, paid for sending hawks to the King of Spain, 188.
HOUGHTON, ROGER, 5.
——— TOWER, 229.
HOUNDS, keeper of, 22, 50 — obtained for the King from the North, 265 — obtained from Scotland for the King, 281.
HOUNDSDITCH, White Bakers of, 260, 261.
HOUNSLOW HEATH, game-keeper at, 131 — dove-house at, to be built, 304.
HOUSEHOLD, apothecary to the, 45 — comptroller of, 26, 126 — treasurer of, 126.
HOUSLIE, the Spanish ambassador, expenses of, defrayed, 271.
HOWARD, LORD WILLIAM, BARON OF EFFINGHAM, surrender of his interest in licensing taverns, 170.
HOWKER, NICHOLAS, goldsmith, for a chain given to the Spanish ambassador, 59.
HOWME, SIR PATRICK, master of the hawks, 216.
HUGHAM, *vel* ISHAM, MANOR, Sussex, fee-farm of, 61.
HUGHES, ROBERT, makes payments for Lord Gray of Wilton, a prisoner in the Tower, 76, 112.
HULL, SAMUEL, a Poor Knight of Windsor, 259.
HULTON, HENRICK VAN, paid for a tablet of gold and picture given by the King to Sir Robert Carre, 81.
HUMBERSTON, Lincolnshire, manor of, surveyed, 75.
HUNDEN MANOR, Suffolk, 139.
HUNGARIAN HORSE presented to the Queen, 318.
HUNTINGDON, post at, 359.

HUNTINGDONSHIRE, inquisitions taken in, 76.
HURST CASTLE, repairs at, 141.
HUSSEY, DOCTOR, sent to Guernsey and Jersey to redress grievances, 69, 302.
HYDE PARK, water brought from, to Rosamond's Pond, 150—repairs in, 160.

IMPOSITIONS, book of, for the various ports, 82.
INGLEBY, NORTH, Lincolnshire, manor of, surveyed, 75.
INGRAM, ARTHUR, ESQUIRE, money paid to, for certain mills to be transferred to the Earl of Essex, 310, 311.
——— SIR ARTHUR, payments by, for the Council in the North, 215—tenements in Southwark conveyed to, to be used for the King's Bench, 290, 291.
INOXOSA, *vel* YNOXOSA, MARQUIS OF, ambassador from Spain, expenses of, 272, 275, 281, 290.
IPSWICH, TOWN OF, furnishes vessels against the Algerine pirates, 228.
IRELAND, rate of exchange of money with, 8, 39—garrisons of, supplied with beeves by contract between the Privy Council and Earl of Tirconnel, 22—payments made there by Master Bingley for services to his Majesty, 39—coals sent to, 53—horse and foot-soldiers sent to, 73—arms sent to, 74—Sir Josias Bodley employed on the fortifications there, 54—soldiers raised in, for the King of Sweden, 102—iron works to be erected in, 108—fishings there in the Bann and Loughfoile, 109—plantations in, commissioners appointed for the conducting of, 110, 111, 113, 114, 142—commissioners sent to, to inquire into grievances there, 169, 266—harp shillings current in, 39, 116—soldiers sent to, from Chester, 191—pieces of Spanish brass ordnance cast away on the coast of, by shipwreck, recovered, 146, 147—great seal of, counterfeited, 295—dogs brought from, 156—Lord Carew sent to, his expenses, 144—robes for the Parliament of, provided, 165—goods of Captain Baugh, a pirate, sold there, 178, 179—lord deputy of, 230—seal made for the Court of Wards there, 269, 270—Lord Doowray, treasurer at war in, 283—sword of state to be borne before the King's deputy, 299—book relating to the revenues of, belonging to Queen Elizabeth, discovered by John Pierson, 312—baronet's fees on their creation, 320—George Calvert, a commissioner, sent to, 315—post at, 360.

ISEMAY, FOPINS, plate presented to, 299.
ISHAM, Sussex. [See Hugham.]
ITALY, Sir Henry Wotton's journey through, 207, 208 — Peter de la Costa, the Prince's servant, sent to, 91.
IVES, SAINT, Cornwall, port of, 82.

JACK, ANDREW, brings elks from the Count Palatine of Weare, 296.
JACKSON, WILLIAM, a messenger sent to apprehend John Stanesby for publishing a book, called "*Puritanus*," 143 — apprehends persons for publishing seditious books, 97, 102.
JACOB, ABRAHAM, for impost of sweet wines, 57, 58 — to provide sweet wines for his Majesty, 113.
JACOBSON, PHILIP, jeweller, paid for jewels given to the Queen at the christening of the Lady Mary, 48 — for the Lady Elizabeth, 58 — for a jewel given to Prince Joinville, 66 — a diamond ring purchased of, with the King's arms engraved thereon, 180 — for a picture-case and diamond hatband, &c., 356 — for a diamond ring, 356 — payments by, for defence of the Palatinate, 261.
JAMES I., KING OF ENGLAND, his works translated into Latin, 216— memorandum of the exact hour of his death, 296 — expenses of his funeral, 353, 355 — fees to the heralds at his funeral, 354 — attended by Doctor Harvie in his sickness, 350, *et passim*.
JAMES'S, SAINT, Westminster, works at, 198 — organ at, enlarged, 169 — sewers there cleansed, 204 — wild beast in the Park of, 152 — expenses of the Park and gardens there for growing roses, &c., and for the cranes, wild fowl, reindeer, and wild beast there, 328, 329, 330, 331 — Spring Gardens at, expenses for orange-trees, fountains, &c., erected in the Park, 328, 329, 330, 331— chapel built at, 270. [See Westminster.]
JAMES, PETER, jeweller, for jewels given to the Queen, the Lady Elizabeth, and Duke of York, 77— a jewel purchased from, for the Queen, 162.
——— SIR HENRY, his estate forfeited for refusing to take the oath of allegiance, 172.
JARR, MONSIEUR DE, gold chain presented to, 300.
JEFFRY THE DWARF, picture of, by Daniel Mittens, 358.
JENINGS, MUNTEN, payments to, for his Majesty's silkworms at Theobalds, 225, 288 — for making rides and improvements in Theobalds Park, 294.
——— WILLIAM, 227.

JENKINS, DAVID AND CATHERINE, remuneration to, for having been assaulted, 116.

JERMYN, MICHAEL, Master of Arts, sent as chaplain to attend the Electress Palatine, 241.

——— *vel* JERMANS, SAINT, MARQUIS OF, ambassador from Spain, 272 — plate given to, 300.

JERSEY, ISLE OF, coals sent to, 53 — Sir Robert Gardiner and Doctor Hussey sent to, 69 — castles there repaired, 142, 143 — bailiffs and jurats of, 143 — governor of, 142, 269. [*Vide* Payton, Sir John.] Herault, John, to attend the commissioners at, 302 — commissioners sent to, to redress grievances, 302 — their expenses, 303.

JESUIT, BALDWYN the, brought from Dusseldorpe, 112.

JESUITS AND PRIESTS, inspection of, 48.

JEWELS AND JEWEL-HOUSE, Tower of London, plate, gold chains and jewelry delivered into, 27, 28, 52 — books of particulars of, 171 — artificers and works in, 70, 52, 53 — jewels mortgaged to the late Queen Elizabeth, inventory and description of; some of them given to Queen Anne, wife of James I., 305 — masters of the, 305 — payments for, 324 — inventories of, 305 — plate and jewels given to divers persons, 299, 300, 301.

JLOWEN, JOHN, for land at Theobalds Park, 63.

JOAN, daughter of Eleanor, Countess of Desmond, 7, 8.

JOHN'S, SAINT, in London, plan of, 204.

——— Wiltshire, rectory of, 79.

JOHNSON, BENJAMIN, makes preparation of the Prince's masque and barriers, 131, (*bis*) — provides lutes for the dance, 137 — forms dances for the Prince's masque, 136 — his annuity, 260.

——— JOHN, paid for surveying of debatable lands in Northumberland and Cumberland, 14 — to survey the alum mines in the north, 149.

——— ROBERT, employed in his Majesty's masque, 165.

——— WILLIAM, keeper of the large pond, &c., at Theobalds, 273, 274.

JOINVILLE, PRINCE, brother of the Duke of Guise, jewels given to, 66, (*bis.*)

JOLLES, SIR JOHN, citizen and alderman of London, repayment of money to, 92.

JONAS, DOCTOR, ambassador from the King of Denmark, his expenses, 212, 220.

JONES, DAVY, 227.

JONES, INEGO, surveyor of the works, 357 — provides barriers for the Prince, 99— and for the Prince's masque, 116, 131, (*bis*)— for his Majesty's masque, 165 — for the Queen's masque, 105, 120 — for the masque at the Lady Elizabeth's marriage, 158 — subscribes accounts of works done at Richmond, Saint James's, Woodstock, &c., 198 — purchases marble of William Triswell for the use of King Charles the First, 357.

——— SIR WILLIAM, a commissioner sent to Ireland, 266.

——— ZACHARIA, paid for his trouble in the starch business, 115.

JULIERS, money disbursed in, by Sir Ralph Wynwood, for the Prince's possessioners there, 123, 124, 132.

KATHERINE'S, SAINT, wild swine brought from, 143, 144.

KEELING, JOHN, paid for ingrossing the *quo warranto* against the merchant adventurers, 177.

KEGWORTH, Leicestershire, manor of, surveyed, 75.

KEILBY, Lincolnshire, manor of, surveyed, 75.

KEITH, SIR ANDREW, sent to the King of Sweden, 92 — master of the horse to the Lady Elizabeth, 162.

KENILWORTH, *vel* KILLINGWORTH CASTLE, payments for, to Sir Robert Dudley, 153, 238, 239. [Vide Stone—Wyatt—Dineley.]

KENT, letters sent to the nobility in, 121, 122—high sheriff of, proclamation to, 140.

KENUDEN, LADY, barbarous demand for arresting of, 18.

KERWYN, ANDREW, paymaster of the works, 15 — payments to, for repair of the tennis-court at Whitehall, 15 — payment to, for bringing water to Rosamond's pond, in Saint James's Park, 150.

KIDD, RICHARD, 187.

KIGHLEY, WILLIAM, 186.

KILLIGREW, JOHN, charges for building Pendennis fort, in Cornwall, 95.

KINDT, WILLIAM, a Dutchman, for a diamond tablet, &c., for his Majesty, and jewels for the Queen, Prince, Lady Elizabeth, and Duke of York, 96, 97.

KING JAMES. [*Vide* James I., King of England.]

KING'S BENCH, marshal of, 5 — lord chief justice of, 35, 220 — repairs of tapestry in, 178 — houses purchased by his Majesty for the use of the prison, 290, 291 — deputy marshal of, 220.

——— EVIL, angel gold provided for the cure of, 132, 148.

KINGTHORPE, Leicestershire, manor of, 283.

KINSALE, SOVEREIGN OF, goods of Captain Baugh, a pirate, sold by, 178, 179.

KIRKBY, Leicestershire, manor of, 282.

KITCHEN, CLERK OF, to furnish provisions for Prince Charles and the Infanta of Spain, 270, 271.

KNARESBOROUGH FOREST, Yorkshire, waste grounds in, 186.

KNIGHT, SIR PHILIP, receiver-general of the duchy of Lancaster, 2.

KNIVET *vel* KNIVETT, LORD, BARON OF ELSTRICK, payments by, for the diets, necessaries, and attendance of six rockers for the Lady Mary's grace, 24 — warden of the mint, provides angel gold to cure the king's evil, 132, 148—late keeper of Whitehall palace, Spring Gardens, and Saint James's Park, allowances to, 327, 328, 329, 330, 331.

KNIVETT, SIR THOMAS, warden of the mint, supplies bullion to be converted into fresh money, 32.

KNOLLYS, LORD, treasurer of the household, 126.

KRABB, GILIANUS, gold chain, &c., given to, 301.

LAKE, SIR THOMAS, secretary to his Majesty, 202, 208, 215, 219, 224, 230 — his Majesty's and the Burleigh papers in the custody of, 307, 308.

LAMER, LEWIS, a French musician, 225.

LAMPLOUGH, WILLIAM, clerk of the kitchen, for charges of French gentlemen attending his Majesty in hawking, and bringing a present of hawks to the King, 278, 279.

LANCASHIRE, preachers appointed in, 2.

LANCASTER, DUCHY, receiver-general of, 2 — concealed goods in, 87 — the auditors attend at the parliament to obtain bills for composition of copyhold lands, &c., 314—Somborne manor, in the county of Southampton, parcel of, 317. [Seal of, *vide* Seals.]

LANDULPH MANOR, parcel of the duchy of Cornwall, 167.

LANGFORD, RICHARD, bailiff of the ten manors in Cornwall, recovered for the Prince, 314.

LANGRIDGE, Hertfordshire, Milner's house at, 19.

LANGTON, THOMAS, linen-draper, payments to, 27, 29, 70.

LANTERBACH, TOBIAS, gold chain, &c., given to, 301.

LARKIN, JAMES, 227.

——— THOMAS, locksmith, 27, 70, 135.

LATHAN, JOHN, servant to George Calvert, a commissioner sent to Ireland, 315

LATHUM, 230.

LAUNCESTON GAOL, Cornwall, Griffin the pirate lodged in, 143.

LAURENCE, ROBERT, tithes belonging to, in Domerham, Wilts, 79.
LAURENCE, SIR CHRISTOPHER SAINT, money paid to, 73.
LAWSON, SIR WILFRIDE, a commissioner from the border counties, 127.
LAZENBY, RICHARD, paid for bringing wild swine to his Majesty from the Marquis of Brandenburgh, 143, 144 — and for red deer from Denmark, 150.
LEA, JO., apprehended as a coiner, 21.
—— RIVER, 216.
LEDGIER, the Venetian ambassador, plate given to, 299 — and to his secretary, 299.
LEE, SIR HENRY, master of the armoury, to provide weapons for challenges and triumphs, 40 — to send arms to Ireland, 74.
—— SIR OLIPH, keeper of Eltham park, 92.
LEECH, EDWARD, paid for expenses of a masque, 195, 221, 223.
LEEDES, HENRY, 5.
LEGBURN, Lincolnshire, manor of, surveyed, 75.
LEICESTERSHIRE, 44 — tumults in, suppressed, 63, 64 — manors in, surveyed, 74 — inquisitions taken in, 75 — letters sent there to the Earl of Devonshire, 282.
LEITH, commissioners sent to Orkney, their return to, 311, 312.
LENNOX, DUKE OF, lord steward, 240.
LEONARD, SAMPSON, Bluemantle pursuivant at arms, 257.
LESIEUR, SIR STEPHEN, assistant ambassador to Denmark, expense of his journey to the Emperor and German princes, 9, 137, 175 — for going to the Duke and Duchess of Brunswick and Elector of Brandenburgh, 175.
LETTERS PATENT, in Latin, engrossed and registered by John Carpenter, 99.
LEUELLIN, apprehended, to appear in the Star Chamber, 195
LEUTON, Nottinghamshire, manor of, surveyed, 75.
LEVANT SEA, merchants trading to, 94.
LEVESON, SIR WALTER, for fines in the Star Chamber, 101.
LEVENS, *vel* LEWENS, HANS, for horses presented to the Queen by the Earl of Embden, 105 — coach-horses for his Majesty, bought of, 336.
LEWES, THOMAS, of Geirnos, in Cardiganshire, goods of, seized for murder, 313.
LEWKNOR, SIR LEWES, master of the ceremonies, 211, 212, 220, 248, 275, 280, 338, 339, 341 — expenses for Monsieur de Marrays, the French ambassador, paid by, 180, 186 — for the Baron of Wimberg, ambassador from the Count Palatine,

212— expenses of his repairing to Dover, to meet the constable of Castile, and conduct him to London, 17, 18 — pays for coaches for the Prince of Saxony, 88 — for coaches, &c., for the Duke of Radzvilla, 93 — for coaches to Don Alonso, the Venetian ambassador, and Countess of Solmes, 101— pays expenses of the Spanish ambassadors, 18, 275 — pays for entertainment of the ambassador from Swethland, 114 —for coaches, &c., for the Prince of Anhalt, and Monsieur la Verdin, marshal of France, provided by, 119, 125 — his attendance upon the Count of Cartignavi, 130 — payments by, to the servants of the Duke of Mantua, 141, 142 — coaches provided by, for the Elector Palatine, 152.

LEY, SIR JAMES, attorney of the court of wards, appointed a commissioner for the Irish plantations, 113, 142.

LIDSTON, ROBERT, recompence to, for losses by the Spaniards, 13.

LINCHFIELD LODGE, in Windsor Forest, payment to Sir Walter Tichborne for, 214.

LINCOLN, BISHOP OF, contracts for an organ, to be sent to Edinburgh, 189, 325.

——— CITY OF, aid collected from, for marriage of the Lady Elizabeth, 159.

——— THOMAS, yeoman of the armoury at Greenwich, supplies pikes, &c., for the Prince's barriers, 115.

LINCOLNSHIRE, manors in, surveyed, 74 — wild fowl provided from, for his Majesty at Royston, 180 — Sir Roger Dallison's sons brought from, 242, 243.

LINDSAY, BERNARD, recompence to, for loss of his barks, 84.

——— THOMAS, 226.

LINESEY, ROBERT, sheriff of Surrey and Sussex, 61.

LIONS, JOHN, late receiver in the county of Durham, 318.

LISKEARD, in Cornwall, coinage of tin there, 15.

LISLE, MICHAEL, for charges of a catopardo, 159.

——— VISCOUNT, charges of his installation as Knight of the Garter, 297.

LITCHFIELD, post at, 359.

LITHAUNIA, PRINCE OF, sends a present of horses to the King, 25.

LITTLECOTT, Wiltshire, 35.

LITTLETON, STEPHEN, and other traitors, conveyed from the Tower by Sir Gilbert Wakering to Stafford Gaol, 31, 40, 297.

LLANDAFF, GEORGE, BISHOP OF, sent to the synod in the Low Countries, 218.

LOBO, PETER DE, a Spanish courier, allowance to, for being robbed, 273.

LOMBARDY, 134.

LONDON, CITY OF, 72, 123, 126, 134, 144, 149, 168, 181, 185, 264 — the King's entry into, and passage through, 28 — traitors apprehended in Warwickshire and Worcestershire brought to, 28, 31 — persons from, to appear in the Court of Star-chamber, 39, 126 — coals imported to, for the use of the poor, 54 — Baldwyn the Jesuit brought to, from Dusseldorpe, 112 — bridges and gates near, to be repaired, 155 — loan for his Majesty collected in, 168 — plan of Saint John's in, 204 — New Temple in, 257 — post at, 359.

——— ALDERMEN of, money borrowed from, repaid to, 92, 133.

——— BISHOP OF, employs a messenger to attach the goods of a seminary priest, 106 — portrait of King Charles I. by Daniel Mittens, presented to, 358.

——— CITIZENS OF, repayments to, of money borrowed, 15, 16, 91, 92 — indemnity to the mayor and commonalty of, against defective titles, 230 — fishings in the Bann and Loughfoile in Ireland granted to, 109, 110 — to pay contributions towards the defence of the Palatinate, 282.

——— LORD MAYORS OF, Craven, Sir William, 133 — Leonard, Sir Halliday, 54 — Rowe, Sir Henry, 92.

——— MARGARET'S, SAINT, annuity to the churchwardens of, 256.

——— PEWTERERS OF, tin delivered to, 101, 197 — names of persons buying tin in Cornwall and Devonshire, 16. [*Vide* Tin.]

——— PORT OF, searchers in, 315.

——— TOWER OF, records there searched respecting the duchy of Cornwall, 63. [*Vide* Bowyer, Robert—Ordnance Office.]

LONGUEVILLE, DUCHESS OF, gold stolen from, by a Frenchman, to be restored to her, 315.

LORDS, HOUSE OF, books printed for, and delivered to the clerk of, 118 — clerk of, 118 — usher of, 118.

LORRAINE, DUKE OF, hounds sent to, 104 — cormorants sent to, 232 — ambassador from, 47, 72 — plate given to the ambassador, 300.

LOSTWITHIEL, in Cornwall, buying of tin there coined, 15.

LOUGHFOILE, in Ireland, fishing in, 109.

LOUIS XIII., KING OF FRANCE, Lord Wotton, of Marley, sent to congratulate him, 110.

LOVE, CAPTAIN, disbursements by, in Spain, for Charles, Prince of Wales, 284.

LOVESAY, JOHN, apprehended, 195.

LOVYLL, THOMAS, sent to the King of Spain, 30.

LOW COUNTRIES, forces in, 26 — deputy-paymaster to the forces at

Middleburgh, 26, 132 — Ulshing and Brill, foot soldiers at, 26 — Caron, Sir Noell, ambassador from, 211 — the Prince's possessions in, 123, 124 — persons sent to the Synod there, 218 — Lord Dudley Carleton, ambassador to, 351 — payments by, on giving up the towns of Flushing and Brill, 321, 322, 323, 324. [*Vide* Ambassadors — Privy Council.]

Low, John, a seminary priest, 80.

Lowe, Sir Thomas, a citizen of London, repayment of money to, 92.

Luddington, Lincolnshire, manor of, surveyed, 75.

Lulles, Arnold, jeweller, paid for jewels for the Queen at the christening of the Lady Mary, 49.

Lumley, Lord, for keeping the park and house at Norwich, 37.

Lundy Island, Salkelde the pirate removed from, 309.

Lupo, Thomas, for setting violins for the Prince's masque, 136 — employed in his Majesty's masque, 165.

Lutterworth, Lincolnshire, manor of, surveyed, 75.

Lynne, *vel* Lynn, port of, 82, 145.

Machen, George, brings elks from the Count Palatine of Weare, 296.

Macola, John, physician to the King, allowance to, 250, 251, 255.

Madrid, Court of Spain at, 203 — messenger sent from, to Vienna, 268.

Magdeburgh, 252.

Maharia, ambassador from the Duke of Lorraine, 47. [*Vide* Malliana.]

Mail, the King's, horses purchased for, 326.

Malaga, sick men landed at, 266.

Malliana, *vel* Maharia, Baron of, ambassador from the Duke of Lorraine, 47 — his progress from Richmond to Oxford and Cambridge, 72.

Mallowes, Edward, a citizen of London, 93.

Malta, a Knight of, gold chain given to, 301.

Man, Isle of, coals sent to, 53.

Mandeville, Viscount, lord high treasurer, 253.

Manheim, 264.

Manors, commissioners for surveying of, 74.

Mannourry, William, a French physician, comes from Plymouth for his Majesty's service, 221.

Mansel, Sir Robert, admiral, 266, 267.

Mantua, Duke of, payments to his servants, 142.

Manuty, James, a painter, paid for building and painting the tomb of Mary, Queen of Scots, 320, 321.

Marco, Paul, provides lodgings for the ambassador from the Duke of Savoy, 317 — pays for the charges of Signor John Bap-

tista Gabalione, ambassador from the Duke of Savoy, 242, 336, 337, 338 — his house, 338, 339.

MARGARET'S, SAINT, London, annuity to the churchwardens of, 256.

MARGATE, post at, 359.

MARITH, HUMPHREY, oar-maker, provides oars for the royal barges, 135.

MARKHAM, MASTER, an Arabian horse purchased of, for the King, 326.

MARLY, LORD WOTTON. [See Wotton.]

MARRAYS, MONSIEUR DE, the French ambassador, expenses of, 180.

MARR, PETER DE LA, French musician to the Queen, 244.

MARRE, EARL OF, surrenders his interest in Hunden and Chipley manors, 139.

MARSHALL, EARL, commissioners of his court, 113.

MARSHALSEA PRISON, Florence M'Carty prisoner in, 154.

MARSHAM, GERMAINE, bonds, &c., respecting debts of the States-general of the United Provinces, to be given to, 343.

MARSTON, VICAR OF, in Derbyshire, 4.

MARTIN, DOCTOR, sent to the County Palatine to settle the jointure of the Lady Elizabeth, 161.

——— SIR RICHARD, Master of the Mint, for tools, &c., for the coinage, 145.

MARY, LADY, the King's daughter, payments for her diets, and rockers, &c., 24 — her christening, 49 — her burial in Westminster Abbey, 72, 73 — payments for her tomb, 88.

——— QUEEN OF CHARLES I., payments to Daniel Mittens the painter, for attendance on her Majesty, 352 — payments out of her portion, 351.

——— QUEEN OF SCOTS, agreement and expenses of erecting her tomb in Westminster Abbey, 35, 50, 75, 100, 168, 169, 190, 320, 321. [*Vide* Cure, Cornelius—Maunty, James—and Northampton, Earl of.]— her body brought from Peterborough to London, 151.

MASON, CAPTAIN of a ship which took the Bishop of Orkney and certain commissioners to Orkney, 312.

——— HENRY, paid for building the tolbooth at Barnard Castle 318.

MASQUE, persons employed in, 134, 136, 137, 158, 165 — Monsieur Confesse engaged for, 134 — music provided for, 136 — money to be provided for, 164, 195, 221, 223 — Benjamin Johnson to provide dances for, 136 — Benjamin Johnson and others to make preparation for the Prince's masque,

131, 136, 137 — stuffs supplied for the masques by the silk mercer, 127.—[See Jones, Inego — Johnson, Benjamin — Oldisworth, Michael.]

MASSINGBEREAD, RICHARD, a Poor Knight of Windsor, 259.

MASTERS, THOMAS, warden of the Temple Church, 257.

MASTERSON, ROBERT, farmer of the customs, 72.

MAUNCY, JAMES, his charges for the monument of Mary, Queen of Scots, in Westminster Abbey, 190.

MAUNSELL, *vel* MANSELL, SIR ROBERT, treasurer of the Navy, pays for finishing a ship called the Victory, 96 — for building a new ship and repair of others, 129, 130 — for the naval fight on the Thames in honour of Lady Elizabeth's marriage, 158, 159 — for ships, &c., to take the Lady Elizabeth and suite to Flushing in Zealand, 160.

MAXWELL, JAMES, gentleman usher, to attend the Earl of Rutland, ambassador to the King of Denmark, 4 — to carry the wand before the King on Saint George's Day, 258.

MAY, SIR HUMPHREY, 230.

MAYERNE, MISTRESS, a horse purchased for, 346.

MAYLE, JOHN, citizen of London, 93.

M'CARTY, FLORENCE, a prisoner in the Marshalsea, charge of his diets, 20, 154.

MEASURES, new standard of, to be founded throughout the realm, 20.

MECKERTH, ADOLPH, treaty with, for the use of the United States, 343.

MEDINA, VILLA, DON JUAN CONDE DE, the Spanish ambassador, chain given to, 19, 29, 59. [*Vide* Modæna, Count of.]

MEDICIS, JULIO DE, ambassador extraordinary from Florence, expenses of, 349.

MEEK, WALTER, the King's barber, 213.

MEFFLIN, THOMAS, glazier, paid for glazing the Royal barges, 139, 140.

MELLER, THOMAS, keeper of the Prince's musical instruments, 196, 197.

MELTON, JAMES, 226.

MENDOZA, DON JUAN, *vel* DIEGO DE, ambassador from Spain, 272, 275, 281 — expenses of, 290.

MERCER, MARGARET, a midwife to attend the Princess Palatine at Heidelberg, with six other persons, 185, 317.

MERCHANT ADVENTURERS, *quo warranto* against, 177.

MERCHANTS from the Levant, 94.

MEREDITH, in the Low Countries, payments for, 324.
——— EDWARD AND JOHN, money paid to, for the forces in the Cleve, 107, 108.
——— EDWARD, a merchant, money paid to, for the Low Countries, 132.
MERICK, SIR GILLEY, goods granted to Sir Henry Guildforde, 137.
MERSCOE LODGE, 229.
MESSIAS, DON DIEGO DE, ambassador from Spain, 281.
METAL supplied for new founding the measures, 20.
MEWTES, JANE, lady of the Queen's bedchamber, jewels given to, on her marriage with Sir William Cornwallis, 105.
MEXIA, DON DIEGO DE, ambassador from the Archduchess of Austria, lodgings provided for, 290.
MEYSEY, CAPTAIN WILLIAM, keeper of the Gate-house prison, 261.
MICHAEL'S, SAINT, MARQUIS OF, ambassador from the Duke of Savoy, 317.
MIDDLEBURGH, deputy at, money paid to, for the forces, 26, 132.
——— merchants, money obtained from, for the forces in the Cleve, 107.
MIDDLESEX, letters sent to the nobility in, 121, 122.
——— EARL OF, lord high treasurer, 271, 276, 278, 279, 280.
MIDDLETON, HUGH, goldsmith, for a diamond, given to the Queen, 19 — expenses for conveying the New River to London, 156, 172. [*Vide* Amwell and Chadwell rivers.]
——— SIR THOMAS, citizen and alderman of London, re-payment of money to, 93.
MIDDLEMORE, MISTRESS, a bay gelding purchased for, 319.
MIDWIVES to the Queen and Princess Palatine, 23, 47, 185.
MILAN, 123, 208 — right to make gold and silver twist after the manner of, 147.
MILFORD PORT, coals from, 53.
MILLES, JAMES AND FRANCIS, 322.
MILNER'S HOUSE, at Langridge, in Hertfordshire, 19.
MILTES, JASPER, gold chain, &c., given to, 301.
MILTON, NEAR GRAVESEND, fort at, 136.
MINERS, from the Duke of Saxony, sent to Scotland, 89.
MINORS, HENRY, serjeant of King's carriages, charges of, to convey the Lady Arbella Seymore to Durham, 128.
MINT, MASTER OF, 145 — warden of, provides angel gold to cure the king's evil, 132, 148.
MIRE LA LEWES, apothecary to the late Queen of King James I., embalms the Queen's body, 357, 358.

Missing Page

Missing Page

NAVY, commissioners of, 266, 267 — make an estimate of the provisions to be furnished to the Infanta of Spain and Prince Charles, 271 — treasurer of, 160.

NAUTON, ROBERT, attendant on the Earl of Rutland, sent to the King of Denmark, 4.

NEALE, DOCTOR, dean of Westminster, payments by, to discover the witchcraft of Anne Gunter, 31 — for repairing the statues in Westminster abbey, 51 — fees paid to, on the burial of the King, Queen, and other members of the royal family, 51, 298, 341. [See Westminster Abbey.]

NEIDOM, MARTINUS, gold chain given to, 301.

NESMITH, GILBERT, jeweller, payments to, 55.

NESTLEY, ULRICK, paid for inventing a warlike engine, 217.

NETHERSOLE, SIR FRANCIS, sent as agent to the princes of the union in Germany, allowance to, 252, 283, 288.

NEVELL, EDMOND OF LATYMER, his claim to the earldom of Westmorland, 62.

NEWARK, Nottinghamshire, manor of, surveyed, 75 — post at, 359.

NEWCASTLE, mayor of, 33 — coals and grindstones sent from, 54 — expenses of the council holding sessions at, 215 — post at, 359.

NEWGATE, Daniel Bell sent to, 19 — William Cowell, an informer, removed from by habeas corpus, 40, 41.

NEWMARKET, warren and bridges at, repaired, 59 — roads to, repaired, 95 — tennis court at, 174 — expense of Baron Wimberg's journey to, 212 — French gentlemen go to, for his Majesty's recreation in hawking, 279 — Signor John Baptista Gabilione goes there, to have an audience with his Majesty, 338 — his expenses, 338, 339 — expenses of Baron Donaw, ambassador from the Count Palatine, going to, 340, 341 — post at, 359.

NEWTON, ADAM, the Prince's schoolmaster, 33.

NEW YEAR'S GIFTS to the Queen, 59, 156 — to the Prince and Duke of York, 119.

NICHOLLS, SIR AUGUSTINE, serjeant-at-law, payments to his clerk, for ingrossing the inquisitions taken in Warwickshire and Leicestershire, 75.

NICHOLSON, OTHO, searches for records concerning assarted lands, 78.

NIEUPORT, obligations for loan dated at, 343.

NILLOE, HANS, a Dutchman, paid for a musical clock, 97.

NOELS, WILLIAM, letters sent to, at Langdell Hall, Warwickshire, 282.

NONSUCH, 72 — park and house at, 37 — enlargement of the park

there, 98 — lands obtained from Thomas Evelin for building of a lodge there, 64 — impailing of, 42, 47 — repairs and making bridges there, 57, 64 — his Majesty's forges at, 103 — Baron Maharia's progress to, 72.

NORDEN, JOHN, surveys the castle and forest of Windsor, 71 — to survey the Prince's lands in Devonshire and Cornwall, 313.

NORGATE, EDWARD, repairs the organ at Greenwich, 324.

NORMAN, ERNESTUS, gold chain given to, 301.

NORRIS, SIR JOHN, comptroller of the works at Windsor-castle, 106.

——— RICHARD, a Poor Knight of Windsor, 259, 260.

NORROY KING-AT-ARMS, Richard Saint George, 257.

NORTHALLERTON, post at, 359.

NORTHAMPTON, EARL OF, agreement with, respecting the tomb of Mary, Queen of Scots, 35, 50, 75.

——————— LADY MARQUES, allowance to, for Sheen-house, 179, 210.

NORTHAMPTONSHIRE, tumults in, suppressed, 63, 64 — lands and goods of traitors in, seized, 68.

NORTHUMBERLAND, debatable lands in, 14 — coal-mines in, at Denton, 124.

NORTHUP, post at, 359.

NORTON, BONHAM, executor to John Norton, books furnished by, for the Prince's library, 164.

——— JOHN, bookbinder to the King, 140.

——— THOMAS, surveyor of the ways from London to Royston and Newmarket, 95 — repairs the bridges and gates near to London, 155.

NOTTINGHAM, EARL OF, Lord High Admiral, 96 — sent ambassador to Spain, 65 — obtains pieces of rich hangings, 146 — surrenders his interest for licensing taverns, 170 — pays for building a dove-house at Hounslow Heath, 304.

NOTTINGHAMSHIRE, manors in, surveyed, 74.

NOWELL, COUNT, ambassador extraordinary from the Archduke, plate presented to, 227.

——— ROGER, sheriff of Lancashire, 116.

OATH OF ALLEGIANCE, estate of Sir Henry James forfeited for refusing to take the same, 172.

OATLANDS, Baron Maharia's progress to, 72 — court at, 195 — fruit-trees provided for, 229 — clock at, 274, 288.

O'Brian, Mohune, apprehended for counterfeiting the great seal of Ireland, 295.
Ockold, John, 75.
O'Donnell, Naightain, prisoner in the Tower, 275.
——— Sir Neale, prisoner in the Tower, 275.
Offley, Robert, citizen of London, 92.
Okey, Mistress Anne, keeper of the Gate-house, 59.
Olave's, Saint, 223.
Oldfield, Roger, citizen of London, 92.
Oldisworth, Michael, expenses for a masque for Prince Charles, 276, 277, 293.
Oliver, Claud, French musician to the Queen, 244.
O'Neale, Con, son of the Earl of Tyrone, 177, 189 — expenses of his education at Eton-college, 184, 189, 210 — for his servant, 210.
——— Sir Cormack, prisoner in the Tower, 275.
Orange, Prince of, order of the Garter sent to, 353.
Ordnance, fire-engines, water mines, and petards provided for, 350 — armory, payments to the officers of, 324 — office in the Tower of London, powder delivered at, 62.
Organ for the Chapel Royal at Edinburgh, 189, 325 — at Saint James's enlarged, 169 — in the King's chapel, Greenwich, repaired, 324.
Orkney, Isles of, a prize ship there taken by Captain Wood, 311, 312.
——— Bishop of, and other commissioners, sent to, by the Privy Council of Scotland, expenses for the crew of the said ship, 311, 312.
O'Rorke, Brian, a prisoner in the Tower, 296.
Osborne, Lord, the Lord Treasurer's remembrancer in the Exchequer for recusants' debts, 42.
Ostriches, keep of, 86. [*Vide* Westminster.]
Otemeare, Mistress, plate presented to, 299.
Otters and Ospreys, buildings erected for, 333. [See Westminster.]
Overbury, Sir Thomas, payments for the Earl of Somerset's servant, a prisoner, for the death of, 220.
Owen, ——, indicted for high treason, 177.
——— William, sent to apprehend Robert Pountney, 265.
Oxenstiern, Lord Gabriell, ambassador from the King of Sweden, 348.
Oxford, Bishop of, vacancy of his see, 233.

OXFORD, COUNTY OF, persons summoned from, to appear in the Star-chamber, 39 — ambassador from the Duke of Lovaine goes to the Parliament at, 349.

——— UNIVERSITY, 39 — lecture there on civil law, 255 — annuity given to, by King Henry VII., 255 — lecture on theology founded by Margaret, Countess of Richmond, 255.

PACKER, THOMAS, 331.

PADSER, THOMAS, 311.

PADSTOW, Cornwall, port of, 82.

PAGES to the King and Queen, payments to, 33.

PALATINATE OF THE RHINE, payments to Philip Burlamachi for defence of, 247, 261, 264 — King of Denmark to authorize payments to be made for, in rix-dollars, 285 — aldermen and citizens of London summoned to pay their contributions to, 261, 282.

PALATINE, COUNT OF, sends a prisoner to England, 25 — Lord of Shomberg, ambassador from, 151.

——— FREDERICK, EARL AND PRINCE ELECTOR, expenses of his installation at Windsor as a Knight of the Garter, 161, 163 — for his marriage with the Lady Elizabeth at Whitehall, 163, 173 — and at their departure, 163 — horses and deer sent to, 173, 199 — elected King of Bohemia, 237 — Baron of Donaw sent ambassador from, 340.

——— ELECTRESS, John Garret sent to, at Heidelberg, 185 — a chaplain sent to, 241 — a midwife and six other persons sent to Heidelberg to attend her in her confinement, 185.

PALAVACINO, SIR HORATIO, contracts a loan for the United Provinces upon payment of bond for the same, 344.

PALMER, EDMUND, paid for embroidering a saddle for the Prince, 90.

PARADISE, CATHERINE, 229.

PARIS, 134, 192, 199, 235, expense of ambassador from, 199.

——— GARDEN, game and wild beasts at, 143.

PARK GROVE, Hertfordshire, 176.

PARKER, HENRY, payments by, for Thomas, Lord Gray of Wilton, 76, 112.

PARKINSON, RICHARD, payments by, for Con O'Neale, son of the Earl of Tyrone, 177.

PARLIAMENT, committees of, to appear at Whitehall before his Majesty, 107 — foot-cloths provided for the King and Prince in, 317 — diets of the Lords in, paid, 347 — at Oxford, 349.

PARMENTIER, MONSIEUR, maître d'hôtel to Marshal Cadinett, gold chain and medal presented to, 250.

PARMINIT, PIERCE, a French musician, 205.

PARRE, JOHN, embroiderer, paid for embroidering the guards' dresses, 11, 43.

PARRY, SIR THOMAS, custody of the Lady Arbella committed to, 121 — sent ambassador to France, 8, 37.

PATTESCALL, EBNIE, paid for pictures of men cast in alabaster, 316.

PATRICK, RICHARD, blacksmith, payment to, for iron work about the tomb of the late Queen, 35, 36 — and for the Lady Sophia's tomb, 60.

PAY, NICHOLAS, clerk of the kitchen, to provide provisions for Prince Charles and the Infanta of Spain, 270, 271.

PEASLEY, WILLIAM, servant to George Calvert, sent a commissioner to Ireland, 315.

PELL EXITUS, clerks of, 74, 231. [See Wardour, Sir Edward.]

PELLIS CALLIS GATE, sewers at, 204.

PELLIS, WILLIAM, payment to, for apprehending coiners, 21.

PEMBERTON, SIR JAMES, citizen and alderman of London, repayment of money to, 92.

PEMBROKE, WILLIAM, EARL OF, Lord-chancellor and Chamberlain, gold chain given by, to a servant of the Duke of Guise, 10 — payments by, for purchase of the manor of Winterbourn Basset, 79 — directs payment of fees on the creation of Charles Prince of Wales, 332, 333 — payments, &c., made by, as Lord-chamberlain of the household, 186, 195, 225, 226, 233, 240, 252, 275, 281, 289, 290, 293, 337, 338, 339, 340, 341—pays the expenses of Signor John Baptista Gabilione, ambassador from the Duke of Savoy, 338, 339 — a diamond ring purchased for, from Lady Dudley, 348, 356 — a diamond purchased by, of Sir Maurice Abbots, for the King, 351.

——— EARL OF, AND MONTGOMERY, pays Daniel Mittens for divers portraits of King Charles I., 355 — picture of, by Mittens, delivered into the gallery at Whitehall, 358.

PENDENNIS FORT, Cornwall, charges for building of, 95 — surveyed by Sir Ferdinando Gorges, 95.

PENNE, WILLIAM, charges for Henry Broke, Lord Cobham, 34.

PENRUDDOCK, SIR THOMAS, a commissioner sent to Ireland, 266.

PEREGRINE, ship of Ipswich, sent to Spain, 193.

PERITH, post at, 359.

PERROTT, SIR JAMES, a commissioner sent to Ireland, 266.
PERSIA, ambassador from the Sophi of, payments to, 150.
——— KING OF, Dodmore Cotton sent ambassador to, 346, 347.
PERUNDINE, GIOVANNI, a servant, sent from the Duke of Savoy with a beast to the King, 147, 148, 166, 167.
PETERBOROUGH, the body of Mary, Queen of Scots, brought from, to London, 151.
PETROZANI, JANE, wife of Francisco, paid for a perspective glass sold to the Prince, 167.
PETTS, ANTHONY, apprehended as a coiner, 21.
PEWTER, transportation of, granted to certain citizens of London, 303, 304. [See Tin.]
PEWTERERS' COMPANY, of London, trial of tin by, from Cornwall, 66 — tin delivered to, 101 — poor pewterers, 197.
PEXHALL, JOHN, paid expenses for a present sent to Spain, 193.
PEYTON, SIR JOHN, governor of the Isle of Jersey, 142 — mounts cannon there at his own expense, 269.
PHILLPOTT, *vel* PHILPOT, JOHN, Rougedragon, pursuivant-at-arms, 257 — Somerset herald, yearly allowance to, 292.
PICKERING, SIR CHRISTOPHER, a commissioner from the border counties, 127.
——— WILLIAM, armorer, paid for gilt armor, &c., ordered by the late Prince Henry, 173.
PICTURES of men cast in alabaster, 316.
PIEDMONT, 243.
PIERRE, SEBASTIAN LA, dancing-master to the Duke of York, 142.
PIERSON, JOHN, discovers a book relating to the revenue of Ireland belonging to Queen Elizabeth, 312.
——— GEORGE, servant of Con O'Neale, 210.
PIGOTT, *vel* PIGGOTT, JOHN, payment to, for writing certain articles of peace respecting the King of Spain and the Archduke, 16, 17 — for engrossing the decrees in the Exchequer, 74.
——— SIR THOMAS, a captain in the expedition to Calais, 353.
PIPE, secondary of, 61.
PISSABERRY, 276.
PITTMAN, JENINGS, apprehended for counterfeiting the great seal of Ireland, 295.
PLATE delivered into the Jewel-house, 52, 53 — borrowed for christenings, and feasting of the King of Denmark, &c., 52 — payments for repairs and furnishing of, 52, 53 — plate,

jewels, and gold chains, &c., a list of, given to divers persons, 299, 300, 301. [*Vide* Heriott—Jewel-house.]

PLOMMER, NATHANIEL, payment to, for Court Rolls of Redbourn manor, in Hertfordshire, 75.

PLYMOUTH, Devonshire, port of, 82 — James Bagge, mayor of, fits out a pinnace to prevent traitors from making their escape, 30, 31 — Sir Walter Raleigh's ship, the *Destiny*, sequestered at, 222 — post at, 359.

POICTIERS, Sir Edward Herbert's expenses paid for going to the French court there, 253.

POLAND, Duke Radzvill arrives from, 245.

——— KING OF, Doctor Bruce sent to, 12 — Patrick Gordon sent to, 108.

POLKINGHORN, ROGER, sends a ship to apprehend Griffin, a pirate, 143.

POLONIA, John Dickenson sent to, 181— ambassador from the King of, 180. [*Vide* Ambassadors.]

POLONIAN RIDER, a, sent with horses to the King of Denmark, 10.

POOLE, Dorsetshire, port of, 82.

——— ROBERT, for taking inquisitions in Bedfordshire and Huntingdonshire, 75.

POPKINS, ANNA, 229.

POPPLEMAN, HANS, master cook to the Queen, 255.

PORTCULLIS, pursuivant-at-arms, 258.

PORTER, CHRISTOPHER, a messenger, his attendance upon Sir Julius Cæsar respecting the traitors, 42.

——— GILES, interpreter to the Lord High Admiral, sent into Spain, 65.

PORTLAND, ISLE OF, stone for building to be procured from, 260, 287, 292.

PORTRAITS of the King, Queen, and Prince, painted by John de Cretes, sent to the Archduke of Austria, 46.

PORTSMOUTH, charges for sending horses to the King of Spain from, 62.

POST to various places, 229, 230, 359.

—— MASTERS, payments to, 177, 324.

POTT, *vel* POTTS, THOMAS, keeper of the Prince's hounds and master of the hunt, 22, 50 — paid for horses sent to Monsieur de Vitri in France, 97 — sent with hounds to the Duke of Lorraine, 104 — his charges for Irish dogs, 156— horses, and hounds, and pad-saddles taken by, to the French King, 272, 285.

POULTRY, purveyor of, 148.

POUNTNEY, ROBERT, of Broomesham, Wilts, to be apprehended, 265.
POWDER PLOT, traitors in, 42, 78, 297, 298. [*Vide* Traitors—Privy Council.]
POWELL, GEORGE, 226.
——— WILLIAM, sent with horses to the Archduke of Austria and Duke of Burgundy, 30.
POWLTER, JOHN, a messenger, paid for the diet of Sir Robert Dallison, Baronet, 242.
POWTRAM, MAXAMILIAN, *alias* COULT, payments to, for erecting the tomb of the late Queen Elizabeth, in Westminster Abbey, 21, 22, 27, 50—for the tomb of the Lady Sophia, the King's daughter, 60, 88. [*Vide* Westminster Abbey.]
PRESCOTT, ALEXANDER, apprehended, 195.
PRICE, DOCTOR, a commissioner, sent to Ireland, 266.
——— JOHN, a messenger, 140.
——— SAMSON, money disbursed by, at the Prince's funeral, 155.
PRIESTS, ROMISH, prisoners in Wisbeach-castle, 74. [See Seminary Priests.]
PRIMROSE, DUNCAN, surgeon, embalms the body of Lady Arbella Seymore, 179.
PRINCE OF WALES. [See Charles, and Henry, Prince of.]
——— CHARLES. [See Charles, Duke of York.]
——— HENRY. [See Henry, Prince.]
PRINTER TO THE KING, Robert Barker, paid for books, &c., 83, 118.
PRIVY COUNCIL, assemble at Whitehall, 1—their agreement with the Earl of Tirconnell to supply the garrison in Ireland with beeves, 22—clerks in, 110, 145, 203—assembling of, respecting the plantations in Ireland, 110, 111, 208, 209—expenses of, in the Star-chamber, 213—charges of Sir Gilbert Wakering, allowed for the trial respecting the gunpowder plot, 297, 298—subscribes a bill for allowance of diet to the conspirators, 305—their directions respecting the towns of Flushing and Brill, 321, 322—lords and others of, sign acquittances for bonds given to the French King, for money borrowed of the late Queen, 155.
PRIVY SEAL, lord of, allowance to, in lieu of meats, 200. [See Worcester, Earl of.]
PROGER, PHILIP, a white gelding purchased of, 319.
PROVINCES, UNITED, soldiers sent to, 33—Sir Ralph Wynwood councillor of the estates there, 61.
PROVISIONS, supplied to Captain Wood, who took a prize ship off the Orkney Islands, 311, 312.
PROVOST, CAMILLO, French musician to the Queen, 244.

PRUDE, HENRY, for hawks sent to the King of Spain, 188.
PUDSEY, CUTHBERT, a horse purchased of, for the King, 326.
PULFORD, THOMAS, coffer-maker, payments to, 27, 29, 70.
PURITANUS, a book so called, John Stanesby to be apprehended for having a copy in his possession, 143.
PYE, ROBERT, ESQUIRE, teller of the exchequer, 246, 248, 254, 295 — book provided for, to enter his Majesty's letters patent in, 295 — to provide for the Spanish ambassador, 271 — to provide for the damage done to Windsor great park, 277, 278, 279 — for the expenses of his Majesty's hawking, 278.
PYRRY PARK, repairs of lodge in, 181.

QUAILES, WILLIAM, citizen of London, 92.
QUEENBOROUGH, proclamation sent to, respecting the Lady Arbella Seymour, 140.
QUEEN'S COLLEGE, Cambridge, Doctor Devant sent from, to the Low Countries, 218.
QUEENS. [*Vide* Anne, Queen of James I. — Bohemia, Queen of — Elizabeth, Queen of England — Mary, Queen of Scots — Spain, Queen of.

RADZVILLA, *vel* RADGEVILL, DUKE OF, from Poland, present to a gentleman from, for presenting a horse, 245 — coaches provided for, 93.
RAINE, HENRY, sent with deer to the Elector Palatine, 199.
RALEIGH, LADY, payments to, for the manor of Sherborne, 99, 100.
——— SIR WALTER, writ from the Court of Star-chamber directed to, 171—arrested by Sir Lewes Stukeley, 222 — payments to Sir Robert Carre, for his interest in the manor of Sherborne, 109, 117 — money paid to, before his attainder, 119—his ship, the *Destiny*, sequestered, 222 — his return from Guiana, 222 — Sir Thomas Wilson's attendance on him, 243. [*Vide* Tower, prisoners in.]
RAMELIUS, HENRICK, plate given to, 300.
RAMSEY, DAVID, clockmaker, for repairs of the King's clocks, 194, 217 — payments to, for clocks, &c., at Theobalds, Oatlands, and Westminster, 251, 274, 287, 288.
RANDALL, JOHN, for discovering pirates, 96.
RANLOW, DEDERIUS, gold chain, &c., purchased for, 301.
RAPIER, MICHAEL, a conspirator in the powder plot, 297.
RAVENSCROFTE, WILLIAM, charges for passing an exemplification of the conviction of persons attainted of high treason, 93.
RAYMOND, JOHN, purveyor of poultry, 148.

READ, STEPHEN, a messenger sent to arrest Anthony Geaston and others, by writ out of the Court of Star-chamber, 171 — sent to apprehend Henry Cockney and others, 195.

READ, THOMAS, translator of his Majesty's works into Latin, 216 — secretary of the Latin tongue to the King, 255.

RECORDS, FINES, &c., in custody of the chamberlain of the Exchequer, 246. [See Chapter House.]

RECUSANTS, their debts, 42.

REDBURN, Hertfordshire, court rolls of, 75.

REEVE, SIR GEORGE, paid for furnishing the tennis-court at Newmarket, 174.

REFFE, RICHARD, 226.

REGINALDS, HENRY, payments to, upon creating the King's son Prince of Wales, 113.

REPINGTON, HUMPHREY, 233.

REVELS, master of, 118. [See Buck, Sir George.]

REYNELL, SIR GEORGE, marshal of the King's Bench, 5.

REYNOLDS, EDWARD, 337, 340.

——— HENRY, pays fees for the Duke of York's installation, 144.

RHINE, PRINCE ELECTOR PALATINE of the, 260. [See Ambassadors.]

RIDER, *vel* RYDER, WILLIAM, makes payments to the servants of the King of Denmark, 82, 83.

——— WILLIAM, gentlemen harbinger, payments made by to the servants of the Marquis of Brandenburg, 142 — pays for the servants of the Elector Palatine, at Charing Cross, Westminster, 154, 162 — for Count Henry Nassau, 155 — to attend the Lady Elizabeth to Heidelberg, 180.

RICHARDSON, JOHN, 227.

RICHART, LEWES, French musician to the Queen, 244.

RICH, SIR NATHANIEL, a commissioner, sent to Ireland, 266.

RICHMOND, 72.

——— PARK, enlarged, 58 — keeper of, 59 — house at, for his Majesty's game, 66 — works at, 198 — plan of house there, 204.

——— HERALD at Arms, 257.

——— MARGARET, COUNTESS OF, lecture on theology founded by, at Oxford, 255.

RIDE, THOMAS, of Twickenham, 62, 63.

RIDDLE, THOMAS, mayor of Newcastle, 33.

RISBROOKE, WILLIAM, keeper of the house at Richmond, 66.

RIVERS, DOCTOR, the King's advocate, 259.

ROBBERY of the King's coach and Queen's litter, 326.

ROBSON, ROBERT, paid for feeding his Majesty's herons at Theobalds, 287.

ROBSON, WILLIAM, grant to, for making glass with sea-coal, 292.

ROCHESTER, proclamation sent to, respecting Arbella Seymour, 140 — post at, 359.

——— LORD VISCOUNT, 215—appointed keeper of Westminster palace, disbursements by, for wild beasts, &c., in Saint James's park, 152 — late keeper of Whitehall palace, &c., 328 — allowance to, 329 — keeper's place void by his attainder, 330. [See Westminster.]

ROCHELLE, 266, 274 — horses and asses brought from, 284.

ROGERS, WILLIAM, a goldsmith, for jewels given to gentlemen from the French King, 285 — payment to, 227.

ROHAN, MONSIEUR DE, gold chain presented to his servant, 10.

ROLLS, Master of the, 231.

ROME, money disbursed at, by Sir Dudley Carleton, 182 — messenger sent to, 208.

ROMISH PRIESTS, kept prisoners in Wisbeach-castle, 74.

ROMNEY, SIR WILLIAM, a citizen of London, repayment of money to, 92.

RORKE O'BRIAN, prisoner in the Tower, 296.

ROSCOMMON, families from the Scottish borders sent to, in Ireland, 45.

ROSENCRANTZ, PAUL, ambassador from Denmark, picture-case with diamonds given to, 354.

ROSOMOND'S POND, St. James's Park, water brought to from Hyde Park, 150.

ROSS, LORD, ambassador to the King of Spain, sent on certain private affairs of state, 191 — sent to congratulate the King of Spain on the Prince's marriage, 191, 202, 205.

ROTA, SIGNOR FRANCO DE, an Italian, a gold tablet set with diamonds presented to, 286.

ROTHWELL, ELLIS, page of the bedchamber, charge for washing his Majesty's sheets, 121.

ROUEN, 192.

ROUGEDRAGON, pursuivant at arms, 257.

ROWDEN, JOHN, bag-bearer in the Exchequer, for parchment and other necessaries provided by, for the Exchequer, 128, 185, 245, 246.

ROWE, SIR HENRY, lord mayor of London, repayment of money to, 92.

ROXBOROUGH, LADY JANE, lady of the bedchamber, reward to, for her services, 200 — a white gelding purchased for, 319.

——— LORD, 200.

ROYSTON, Hertfordshire, forges at, 103 — ponds made there, and wild

fowl provided for, 180 — ways repaired from London to, 95 bridges at, made, 77 — the ambassador from the Duke of Savoy proceeds there, to have an audience with his Majesty, his expenses paid, 339 — post at, 359.

RUBIDGE, ROWLAND, violin player at the masque, 136.

RUDD, CORNELIUS, gold chain, &c., presented to, 301.

RUDSEN, in Warwickshire, payments for, 238, 239.

RUTLAND, post at, 359.

RUGO, JOHN, a messenger sent into Staffordshire and Worcestershire, respecting certain traitors there, 31.

RUMLERO, JOHN WOLFE, apothecary, perfumer to the King, &c., 140.

RUSSELL, JAMES, barge-maker, payments to, 91.

——— NICASIUS, payment to, for pictures of men cast in alabaster, 316.

——— STEPHEN, gunmaker, for a gun, &c., sent to the King of Denmark, 83.

——— WILLIAM, a Poor Knight of Windsor, 259.

——— SIR WILLIAM, treasurer of the navy, 269 — expenses for sending horses to Spain, 277 — pays for expenses of a fleet sent to Spain to attend Prince Charles, 265, 272, 274, 284— sent with Monsieur Soubeize, *vel* Sibesa, to Rochelle, 266, 274 — pays for transporting horses and asses from Rochelle, 283, 284.

RUTLAND, EARL OF, charges of his installation as a Knight of the Garter, 297 — sent to the King of Denmark on the baptism of his son, 4 — his interpreter, 4.

RUTHEN, LADY BARBARA, 5, 36.

——— PATRICK, prisoner in the Tower, allowance to, 235, 247.

SADLER, THOMAS, *alias* WEAVER, 79.

SAINT ALBANS, post at, 359.

——— JAMES'S PARK. [See James, Saint, Westminster.]

——— PAUL'S CHURCHYARD, books purchased of John Bill there, 326.

SALISBURY, post at, 359.

——— BISHOP OF, Sherburne manor, parcel of his possessions, 117, 118.

——— EARL OF, principal secretary to his Majesty, 23, 27, 35, 36, 37, 44, 50, 51, 52, 54, 55, 59, 60, 61, 67, 93, 216 — installed a Knight of the Garter, 65 — money disbursed by him for the King, 73 — compounds for the manors of Domerham and Berwick, in Wiltshire, 79 — his death, whilst Lord Treasurer, 148.

SALISBURY, JOHN, a Poor Knight of Windsor, 260.
——— ROBERT, EARL OF, to direct the arrangement of the Burleigh State Papers, 307, 308, 309 — power vested in him to remove the keepers of the Burleigh State Papers, 309.
SALKELDE, the pirate, removed from Lundy Island by George Escott, 309, 310.
SALSON, MICHAEL, a preacher in Lancashire, 2.
SALTONSTALL, SIR PETER, sent with a present of horses to the Duke of Savoy, 167, 173 — and to the Prince Elector Palatine, 173 — horses purchased of, for the King, 344, 345.
SANCTUS SANCTORUM at Westminster Abbey, 246.
SANDELAND, SIR JAMES, plate given to, on the christening of his child, 300.
SANDS, WALTER, for engrossing the Lady Elizabeth's treaty of marriage, 157.
SANDWICH, post at, 359.
SANDY, ROBERT, a citizen of London, 15.
SAUNDERSON, JOHN, the King's coachman, attends the Marquis de Trenell, the French ambassador, to Dover, 336.
SAVAGE, SIR THOMAS, plate given to, on the christening of his child, 300.
SAVEUR, SAINT, in Germany, 69.
SAVIOUR'S, SAINT, Southwark, 223.
SAVOY, the, 134 — remuneration to Doctor Mounteine for alterations at, 104.
——— DUKE OF, agents from, 157 — Marquis of Villa Nova ambassador from, 163 — sends a present of a tiger to the King, 167 — horses sent to, 167 — ambassador from, 242, 317, 318 — a beast sent from, to the King, 148 — Sir Dudley Carleton sent to at Turin, 182 — ambassador sent from, payment of his expenses, 336, 337, 338, 339. [See also Ambassadors.]
SAWYER, EDWARD, Auditor of the Exchequer, 291.
SAXONY, DUKE OF, miners sent from into Scotland, 89.
——— FRANCIS JULIUS, DUKE OF, present to, from the King, 170, 171, 181.
——— PRINCE OF, coaches provided for, 88.
SCANDOVER, JOHN, to take red deer from Hatfield Chase to Burley-on-the-Hill, in Rutlandshire, 293, 294.
SCHELL, ALBERTUS, gold chain, &c., given to, 301.
——— GEORGE, gold chain, &c., given to, 301.

SCILLY ISLANDS, payments to soldiers there from Cornwall, 7— Saint Mary, Isle, one of, 7.

SCOTLAND, discovery of gold mines in, at Winlochwater, 8, 9 — miners sent to, from the Duke of Saxony, 89— commissioners appointed to treat for the Union with, 22 — coals sent from, and impost on, 53, 54 — families sent from the borders of, to Dublin and Roscommon, 45 — border counties of, Christian Steward sent to, 191, 192 — expenses of his Majesty's journey to, and preparation for, 192, 193, 200, 202, 203 — Lords of the Council at, 230 — James Douglas, agent for, 230 — hounds obtained from, for the King, 281 —Privy Council of, sends commissioners to the Island of Orkney, 311— great seal made for, 356, 357.

——— MARY, QUEEN OF, tomb erected for, in Westminster Abbey, and expenses of, 35, 50, 75, 100, 168, 169 — her body removed from Peterborough to London, 151. [See Westminster Abbey.]

SCRAGE, THOMAS, a cutler, 223.

SEAGAR, WILLIAM, Norroy King-at-Arms, sent with the Earl of Rutland to present the order of the Garter to the King of Denmark, 4.

——————— Garter King of Arms, 12, 18, 65, 91, 105, 136, 165, 190, 206, 224, 267, 292 — escutcheons of Knights of the Garter put up by, at Whitehall, 12, 36, 105, 267 — also in the chapel at Greenwich, 23 — in the chapel at Westminster, 91, 136— attends at the installation of the King of Denmark, Duke of Holstein and Wertemberg, Earl of Salisbury, and Viscount Bindon, 65—sent with the order of the Garter to Prince Maurice of Nassau, 158— to the Prince of Orange, 352, 353 — escutcheons provided by, for Monsieur de Vitrie's funeral, 165 — makes out the patent of creation for Prince Henry, and puts up his arms at Windsor, 206 — rewards to, 267, 292 — pays for repairs at the Heralds' College, 224.

SEALE, ROBERT, clerk of the cheque, payments to, for red cloth to make summer liveries for the guard, 24, 43.

SEALS newly engraved, &c., viz. two new signets, 1, 2 — great seal, 2, 9 — a privy seal, 2 — Wards, Court of, seal for, 2, 5 — household, seal for, 2 — statute seals, 2 — Exchequer privy seal, 5 — King's almoner, seal for, 5 — Privy Council, seal for, 5 — market, clerk of, seal for, 5 — secretaries to the King, signets for, 6 — Garter, order of, seals for the

Chancellor of, 6 — King's Bench, seals of the, 6—Common Pleas, seals for, 6 — Delegates, Court of, seal for, 6 — Lancaster, Duchy of, seal for, 6 — Lancaster, County Palatine, seal of, 6—Queen's Council, seal and signet for, 9—Prince of Wales, seals for, 112 — Privy Council, clerk of, seal for, 145—Custom seal for port at Lynn, 145—Ireland, seal for Court of Wards there, 269, 270 — Ireland, great seal for, Admiralty seal, and Bishop of Waterford's seal counterfeited, 295, 296—Customs, seal for, 316 — Privy Seal and signet repaired, 316 — Chester, County Palatine of, seal for, 316 — signet for King Charles I., engraved by Nicholas Breott, 352 — Scotland, great seal of, engraved by Nicholas Breott, 356, 357.

SEAMOUR, *vel* SEAMOR, ROBERT, allowance to, for quenching the fire at Whitehall, 227, 236.

SECRETARY of the Latin tongue to the King, 255.

——— OF STATE, 208, *et passim.*

SEDDINGBORNE, post at, 359.

SEDLEY, SIR RALPH, sent with the commissioners to the borders at Carlisle, 45.

SEDITIOUS BOOKS, publishers of, apprehended, 80, 97, 102.

SELBY, SIR WILLIAM, appointed a commissioner for the border counties, 127 — pays for buildings and repairs at Tynemouth-castle, 301.

SELIANTMALT, MONSIEUR, brings a present of hawks to the King from Monsieur de Vitrie, 161.

SEMINARY PRIESTS, apprehended and taken before the Archbishop of Canterbury, 80 — attached for sedition, 102, 106.

SENCLEER, SIR ANTHONY, gold chain presented to, 300.

SERINGE, JOHN, Dutch chaplain to the Queen, 258.

SERJEANT-AT-ARMS, his attendance at the Earl of Somerset's trial, 203. [See Bradshaw, Thomas—Bennet, John—and Commons, House of.]

SEWERS, commissioners of, 204. [*Vide* Westminster.]

SEYMORE, LADY ARBELLA, expense of conveying her from London to Durham, by the Bishop of Durham, 128 — proclamations concerning, 140 — custody of, granted to Sir Thomas Parry, 121— her body embalmed by Duncan Primrose, 179. [*Vide* Stuart, Arbella.]

——— WILLIAM, AND LADY ARBELLA, proclaimed, 140.

SEYMOUR, RICHARD, his journey to Milan, 208.

SHAFTESBURY, post at, 359.

SHARPEIGH, ROBERT, for diets in the Star-chamber, 213.
SHEEN HOUSE, Surrey, purchased of the Lady Marques of Northampton, 179, 210.
SHEETS, charge of washing, for the King, 121.
SHEIRES, *vel* SHEERS, GEORGE, the King's apothecary, 45, 259.
SHELFORD, Cambridge, warren at, 59.
SHERBORNE MANOR, Dorsetshire, payments to Lady Raleigh for, 99, 100 — to Sir Robert Carre for his interest in, lately belonging to Sir Walter Raleigh, 109, 117 — post at, 359.
SHIPS, names of, sent to Spain, 265, 266.
SHIRLEY, *vel* SHERLEY, SIR ROBERT, ambassador from the Sophi of Persia, 150 — his expenses, 294.
SHOMBERG, LORD OF, ambassador from the Count Palatine of the Rhine, 151.
SHOREDITCH, William Cowell, an informer there, removed from Newgate by Habeas Corpus, 40.
SIDNEY COLLEGE, Cambridge, 218.
SIGNET made for King Charles I., 352.
SILKWORMS, payments for, 88, 98, 138, 162. [See Jenings, Munten—Mulberry-trees—Stallinge, William.]
SIMPSON, GILES, goldsmith, supplies spangles for the Guards, 11, 33, 45.
SINCLEER, SIR ANTHONY, a part of a gold chain presented to, 300.
SINCLERE, SIR ANDREW, ambassador from the King of Denmark, 212, 220, 232 — a diamond given to, 316.
SKEYRE, GEORGE, sent with horses to the French King, 14.
SKIPWORTH, SIR HENRY, letter sent to, at Kingthorpe, 282, 283.
SKYNNER, HENRY, interest paid to, for money borrowed, 134.
SLUYS, town of, in Flanders, relief to poor captains there, 16.
SMEATH, WILLIAM, paymaster of the works, for works done at Richmond, &c., 198.
SMITH, JONN, clerk to Sir Augustine Nicholls, 75.
——— SIR THOMAS, registers his Majesty's Latin letters, 99 — clerk of the House of Lords, books delivered to, 118.
SMITHSBY, WILLIAM, the King's barber, payments to, 353, 354.
SMYTH, WILLIAM, pays for expenses of the Queen's journey from Scotland, 2, 3.
——— *vel* SMITH, SIR RICHARD, receiver-general of the duchy of Cornwall, 15, 90, 303.
SMYTHES, GEORGE, a citizen of London, 92.
SNELLING, WALTER, Master of the Waterman's Company, 78.
SNIGGE, SIR GEORGE, Baron of the Exchequer, 59.

SOAME, SIR STEPHEN, citizen and alderman of London, repayment of money to, 93.

SOISSONS, the French King at, 224.

SOLMES, COUNTESS OF, 101.

SOPHIA, LADY, the King's daughter, burial of, in Westminster Abbey, 51 — payments for making and gilding her tomb, 60, 88.

SOPHI OF PERSIA, ambassador from, 150.

SOMBORNE, manor, Southampton, woods in, purchased, parcel of the duchy of Lancaster, 317.

SOME, STEPHEN, THOMAS, AND JANE, a ring purchased of, for the Queen, 156.

SOMERSET, COUNTY OF, manors in, surveyed, 38 — letters sent to the nobility in, 121, 122.

——— EARL OF, lord chamberlain, 180.

——— EARL, AND LADY FRANCES, COUNTESS OF, their arraignment, 195, 203 — attendance of the serjeant-at-arms on, 203 — Stephen Clapham, their servant, a prisoner, his expenses paid, 220.

——— LATE EARL OF, 220 — keepership of Whitehall Palace, &c., forfeited by his attainder, 328, 330.

SOMERSET HERALD, 258, 292.

——— HOUSE, gallery of, enlarged, 131 — interest in house adjoining conveyed by William Goddourus, 131.

SOSTMAN, JOHN, agent for the Duke of Lunesburgh, 218.

SOUBIEZE, *vel* SIBESA, MONSIEUR, expenses of transporting him to Rochelle, 266, 274.

SOURDEAC, MONSIEUR DE, payment to, for his losses at sea, 21.

SOUTHAMPTON, manors in, surveyed, 38 — letters sent to the nobility in, 121, 122 — post at, 359.

SOUTH WALES, receiver-general of, 313.

SOUTHWARK, tenements there, called the Angel and Crane, conveyed to Sir Arthur Ingram and William Freeman, to be used for the King's Bench prison, 290, 291.

SPAIN, 252 — plate and jewels granted to ambassadors from, 17, 29, 59—Count Medæna a commissioner from, 19— horses sent to, 43, 61 — hawks sent to, 170, 188 — recompense to a subject of the King of Denmark, for a ship taken in the Spanish war, 26, 27 — Sir Charles Cornwallis ambassador to, 41—death of the King of, 267, 268—mourning provided on the death of the Queen of, 169 — clerk of the kitchen to furnish provisions for the Infanta of, and Prince Charles, on their voyage from, 270, 271 — Earl of Bristol sent am-

bassador to, 268 — asses and mules sent from, 279, 280 — Lord Ross sent ambassador to, to congratulate the King on the Prince's marriage, and on other services, 191, 202, 205 — a ship from Ipswich sent to, 193 — expenses of Sir Francis Stewart's voyage to, 269 — allowance to Prince Charles there, 273, 284 — geldings sent there to Prince Charles, 272, 277 — charges of the Prince's visit to, paid by the Duke of Buckingham, 357 — ships waiting at Port Saint Andreas for Prince Charles, 284. [*Vide* Ambassadors.]

SPANISH AMBASSADORS, expenses of, 271, 272, 275, 290. [*Vide* Ambassadors, and Mynne, Thomas.]

SPARR, JOHN, gold chain, &c., given to, 301.

SPEAKER of the House of Commons. [See Commons, House of.]

SPENCE, SIR JAMES, sent to the Prince of Sweden, 157.

——— JOHN, provides bodies and farthingales for the Lady Elizabeth, 152.

SPENCER, LORD, sent to the Duke of Wirtembergh with the order of the Garter, 11, 12 — Thomas Ferrers, his interpreter, 12.

——— SIR RICHARD, sent to the Low Countries, 70.

SPENSER, SIR JOHN, alderman of London, repayment of money to, 92.

SPILMAN, SIR JOHN, a jeweller, two jewels purchased of, for the constable of Castile and Count Areimbergh, 16 — jewels purchased of, for the Queen, Duke of York, and Lady Elizabeth, with a description thereof, 105, 106 — jewels of the late Queen Elizabeth delivered to, 305 — provides footcloths for the King and Prince, against the next Parliament, 317.

SPINOLA, BAPTIST, pays the loan for the United Provinces, 344.

SPIRIEUX, FRANCIS, paid for tapestry hangings, 72.

SPOTTISWOOD, JOHN, the Queen's preacher, 7.

SPRING GARDENS, wild beasts kept in, 152. [See Westminster.]

SPRINGE, *vel* SPRING, FRANCIS, a merchant, payment to, for hangings, 36, 117.

SQUIRE, PHILIP, teaches Lewis Evans to play the Irish harp, 234.

STAFFORD, ALEXANDER, allowances paid by, for Prince Charles, in Spain, 273.

——— County, traitors in to be arraigned, 31.

——— GAOL, conspirators in the *powder plot* sent to, 297, 298.

——— SIR GILBERT WAKERING, high sheriff, conveys Stephen Littleton and other traitors to the gaol of, 40.

——— WILLIAM, younger son of the Lady Stafford, 64.

STALLENGE, WILLIAM, payments to, for breeding silkworms, 88 — encloses land near the palace at Westminster, to plant mulberry-trees for the silkworms, 98, 138, 162 — pays for soldiers levied in Ireland for the King of Sweden, 102.

STANDARD MEASURES. [*Vide* Measures.]

STANDON, SIR ANTHONY, a prisoner in the Tower, charges for his diets, 20.

STANESBY, JOHN, to be apprehended for the book called *Puritanus*, 143.

STANGFORD, post at, 359.

STANHOPE, LORD, master of the posts, 229 — provides relays for his Majesty's journey, 36 — stages provided by, for his Majesty's journey into Scotland, 193 — his charges for packets sent to his Majesty in his western progress, 177 — charges for repressing tumults in the counties of Northampton, Leicester, and Warwick, 63, 64.

——— LORD JOHN, treasurer of the chamber, his inspection of Jesuits, 48.

STANTONBERRY, 276.

STAPER, RICHARD, a citizen of London, 93.

STAR-CHAMBER, citizens of London to appear in, 39 — persons from Oxford and Sussex to appear in, 39 — his Majesty's arms placed in, 90 — fines imposed in, 101, 116 — writs issued from to persons in and about London, &c., 126, 171, 195 — expenses and diets of the Lords of the Privy Council in, 213.

STATE PAPERS of Lord Burleigh, Levenus Moncke and Thomas Wilson appointed keepers of, 307, 308, 309. [*Vide* Burleigh, Lord—Moncke—Wilson.]

STATES GENERAL of the United Provinces, loans of money to from Queen Elizabeth, 342.

STEPHENS, JOHN, 186.

STEPHENSON, ALEXANDER, page of the bedchamber, 259.

STEVENS, THOMAS, employed in his Majesty's masque, 165.

——— MASTER, to attend and defend the rights of the Exchequer, 32.

STEWARD, CHRISTIAN, sent to Scotland, 191, 192.

——— FRANCIS, sent to the university of Oxford, 39.

——— SIR FRANCIS, expense of his voyage to Spain, 269.

——— JAMES, paid for pieces of brass ordnance recovered, that were lost by shipwreck on the coast of Ireland, 146.

STILTON, post at, 359.

STIRRELL, WILLIAM, payment to, for horses brought to the King from the Emperor of Germany, 99.

STOCK, CAPTAIN THOMAS, paid for conducting soldiers from Chester to Ireland, 191.

STONE, post at, 359.

——— THOMAS, of London, payment to, by direction of Prince Henry, for money paid to Sir Robert Dudley for Killingworth-Castle, 153 — his estate in Warwickshire, 238.

——— SIR WILLIAM, of London, the Queen's mercer, 56.

STRAND, THE, soldiers levied in for the coronation, 6.

STROOBY, post at, 359.

STUART, ARBELLA, LADY, payment of rent to, 6. [*Vide* Arbella, Lady, and Seymore, Lady Arbella.]

STUKELEY, SIR LEWES, vice-admiral, arrests Sir Walter Raleigh, and sequesters his ship, called the *Destiny*, at Plymouth, 222— his disbursements on account of Sir Walter Raleigh, 222.

SUCKLINGE, JOHN, pays for the King of Denmark's servants, 47.

SUFFOLK, EARL OF, lord chamberlain, 72, 81, 83, 105, 113, 120, 132, 135, 138, 165, 317 — his certificate upon the King's son being created Prince of Wales, 113.

SUIEZERLAND, contagion in, 197.

SURREY, 195 — sheriff of, 61 — letters sent to the nobility in, 121, 122.

SURVEYS made in divers counties, 38.

SUSSEX, county of, persons to appear from in the court of Star-chamber, 39 — letters sent to the sheriff for the nobility in, 121, 122.

——— EARL OF, agreement with Lord of Sweneghem for loan money to the United States, 343.

SUTTON, ELLICE, horses purchased of, for Mistress Anslowe, 345.

——— Lincolnshire, manor of, surveyed, 75.

——— SIR RICHARD, to audit Lord Docwray's accounts, 283.

SWEDEN, KING OF, *vel* SWETHLAND, Sir Andrew Keith sent to, 92 — Sir James Spence sent to the Prince of, 157 — soldiers levied in Ireland sent to, 102 — diamond ring given to the ambassador of, 349 — ambassador from the King of, 348— entertainment to the ambassador from, 114. [See Ambassadors.]

SWENEGHEM, LORD OF, negotiates a loan with Queen Elizabeth for the United Provinces, 343.

SWYNERTON, SIR JOHN, citizen and alderman of London, repayment of money and interest to, 92, 128.

TADCASTER, post at, 359.

TAILLOR, WILLIAM, a messenger, 121 — takes letters to divers nobility, 121, 122.

TANFIELD, SIR LAWRENCE, Chief Baron of the Exchequer, 233.
TAPESTRY, hangings of, for his Majesty's use, 72 — in the King's Bench repaired, 178.
TARBOCK, JOHN, a messenger, sent to apprehend Daniel Bell, a scholar of Cambridge, 19 — sent by the Lord Chief Justice to Thomas Jones, respecting certain prisoners, 35 — to summon persons to attend in the Star-chamber from the county of Sussex, 39.
TARGETOT, gold chain given to, 301.
TAUNTON WEST, manor, parcel of the duchy of Cornwall, 167.
TAVERNOUR, LORD, paid expenses for impailing Nonsuch Park, 42, 57.
TAVERNS, licensing of, the Earl of Nottingham's and Effingham's interest in surrendered, 170.
TAYLOR, WILLIAM, paymaster of the works at Windsor, 277, 278 — paid for draining Windsor Great Park, and for making other improvements there, 294, 295.
TELLERS OF THE EXCHEQUER, to provide new standard measures for the principal cities, ports, and towns, 20. [*Vide* Exchequer.]
TEMPLE, NEW, London, annuity paid to the master of, 257.
TENNIS, game of, taught to the Duke of York, 116.
TERRY, WILLIAM, goldsmith, paid for plate given to Doctor Butler, 145.
TETART, JOHN, attends on his Majesty at Newmarket, 186.
THAMES RIVER, common sewer through Westminster into, cleansed, 204.
THEOBALDS, Hertfordshire, 253, 279 — court at, 18 — pigeons kept there for his Majesty's hawks, 91 — keeper of the barge and pond at, 273, 274 — clock at, 274, 288 — forges at, 103.
——— PARK, lands there taken into for the enlargement of, 63 — oats sown in, 91 — rides and improvements made in, 294 — mole-catcher at, 269 — land conveyed by the Earl of Salisbury for the enlargement of, 176 — allowance made to the poor of Cheshunt, for the enclosures there, 201 — elks and herons kept in, 287.
THERRY, ROBERT, payments to, for winding and dyeing his Majesty's silk, for the use of the Queen, 242.
THOMAS, GUELLEAN AP, murdered by her son, 313.
——— JOHN, 227.
THOMPSON, NICHOLAS, a Poor Knight of Windsor, 259.
THOMSON, SAMUEL, Windsor Herald-at-Arms, 257.
THORNE, RICHARD, the drum-player, 256.
THORNSTROP, LINCOLNSHIRE, manor of, surveyed, 75.

THORPE, JOHN, for surveying house and grounds at Holdenby, 37.
THORRIS, *vel* THORIS, RAPHAEL, executor to Isaac Causabon, 198, 327.
THROGMORTON, SIR ARTHUR, sheriff of Northamptonshire, 68.
THURLWALL, post at, 359.
TICHBORNE, 218.
——— SIR WALTER, conveys his interest in Linchfield Lodge, in Windsor Forest, 214.
TILBURY, WEST, fort at, 136.
TILLIER, ELIAS, of London, linen-draper to the Queen, 56.
TILTING at the coronation, provision made for, 184.
TIN, pre-emption of, granted to certain citizens of London, 15, 16, 66, 77, 88 — purchased at Lostwithiel, 15 — John Eldred and William and Martin Freeman, farmers of, 66, 88, 101, 303, 304 — trial of by the pewterers, 66 — expenses for causes respecting, 89, 90 — hammers used for coining of, 112 — coinage of, 15, 112. [*Vide* Cornwall—Devonshire —Liskeard—Lostwithiel—Truro.]
TIPPER, WILLIAM, private Acts from Edward III. to Henry VIII. abridged by Susan Adams, delivered to, 126.
TIRCONNELL, EARL OF, payment to, for beeves supplied to the garrisons in Ireland, 22 — attainted, 100, 130.
——— LADY BRIDGET, payment of annuity to, 100, 130.
TIRRELL, JOHN, a ring purchased of, for her Majesty, 58, 59.
TITIAN'S GREAT VENUS, copy of, made by Daniel Mittens, 350.
TOBACCO, imposition on, 72.
TOCESTER, post at, 359.
TOKEFIELD, HENRY, to erect iron-works in Ireland, 108.
TOMSON, *vel* TOUNSON, ROBERT, dean of Westminster, fees to on the burial of the late Queen, 244, 341, 342. [*Vide* Westminster Abbey.]
TOTNESS, EARL OF, 350.
TOUNSON, ROBERT, dean of Westminster. [*Vide* Tomson.]
TOURS, BARON OF, ambassador extraordinary from France, charges for his entertainment, 191.
——— Sir Edward Herbert's expenses to the French court at, 253.
TOWER OF LONDON, Robert Bowyer keeper of records there, 63, 76 — records there inspected for the Prince of Wales's title of creation, 112, 113 — ordnance office, 130 — lieutenant of, allowance to, 247 — Sir Allen Apsley lieutenant of, 212, 268 — Sir William Wood lieutenant of, 78 — account of jewels in, 171 [see Jewel House] — books of particulars of prisoners in subscribed by the Lords of the Privy Council, 268.

TOWER OF LONDON, prisoners in, *vide*
- Brook, Lord Cobham.
- Cobham, Lord.
- Gray, Lord.
- Littleton, Stephen.
- O'Donnell, Naightain.
- ——— Sir Neale.
- O'Neale, Sir Cormack.
- O'Rorke, O'Brian.
- Overbury, Sir Thomas.
- Raleigh, Sir Walter.
- Ruthen, Patrick.
- Somerset, Earl of, his servant.
- Standon, Sir Anthony.

TOWHYDE GRANGE, Wiltshire, tithes of, 79, 80.

TOWNSHEND, EDMOND, a conspirator in the powder plot, 297.

TOZIE, SIMON, citizen of Venice, pays Sir Thomas Glover, ambassador at Constantinople, 241, 286.

TRAITORS, twenty-three apprehended at Worcester, and brought to London, 28 — apprehended in Warwickshire, 31 — attendance upon Sir Julius Cæsar respecting, 42 — a pinnace at Plymouth fitted out to prevent their escape, 30, 31 — committed to Worcester gaol, 32 — their land in Northamptonshire seized, 68.

TRANSLATION of his Majesty's works into Latin, 216.

TREASURER, LORD HIGH, 253, commissioners appointed for the office of, 231.

——— LORD, 96, 103, 123, 135, 171, 220, *et sparsim*.

——— UNDER, 129.

TREASURIES, receipt of in the Exchequer, necessaries provided for, 129.

TREASURY, commissioners of, 218, 231, 239, 336.

——— lords of, 218.

TRELOWY manor, parcel of the duchy of Cornwall, 167.

TRENELL, MARQUIS DE, the French ambassador, attended to Dover by the King's coachman, 336.

TRESSHAM, FRANCIS, a traitor, 68.

TRESWELL, ROBERT, surveyor-general, for repairs of the King's Lodge in Pyrry Park, 181 — Somerset Herald-at-Arms, 258.

TREVOR, SIR JOHN, surveyor of the works at Windsor-Castle, 106, 206 — to be paid for buildings at Windsor, near Saint George's church, 306.

TRICKETT, HENRY, vicar of Marston, in Derbyshire, 4.

TRISWELL, WILLIAM, merchant, paid for marble purchased by Inego Jones for King Charles's use, 357.

TRUMBULL, WILLIAM, agent with the Archduke of Austria and Duke of Burgundy, 133, 208—agent residing with the Archduke at Brussels—bonds, &c., respecting the United Provinces, delivered to, 343.

TRURO, in Cornwall, buying of tin in, 15—port of, 82.

TUCKY, WILLIAM, gamekeeper at Hounslow Heath, 131.

TUNSTALL, JOHN, gentleman-usher to the Queen, provides lodgings, &c., for the Queen at Bath, 183—pays for nurses and midwives sent to the Lady Elizabeth, Electress Palatine, 206.

TURIN, 182, 243.

——— Sir Isaac Wake's journey to, 288.

TURKS, Chians or messengers from the, 144.

TURNER, THOMAS, coals and grindstones shipped by, from Newcastle, 54.

TURNOUR, CHRISTOPHER, 227.

TURVALL, MONSIEUR, brings letters from Paris, and translates books for his Majesty, 111.

TURVIN, ANDREW, paymaster of the works, payments made by, for building the banqueting-house at Westminster, 44.

TUTBURY, horse bought at for his Majesty's race, 336.

TUXFORD, post at, 359.

TWICKENHAM, Middlesex, dwelling-place provided at for his Majesty's gamekeeper, 63.

TYAN, *vel* TYEN, JASPER, merchant, paid for diamonds sent by the King to the Electress Palatine, 221, 237.

TYNEMOUTH CASTLE, Northumberland, repairs, &c., of, 301.

TYRONE, EARLOF, expenses of his son's education at Eton, 184, 189, 210.

ULFELD, JAMES, gold chain, &c., presented to, 301.

——— MARQUIS, gold chain, &c., presented to, 301.

ULSHING AND BRILL, foot-soldiers at, 26, 33—rewards to officers for losses in restoring the towns of, 187—redemption of, 187—delivered to Queen Elizabeth, 187. [*Vide* Flushing—Low Countries.]

ULSTER, in Ireland, fishing in the Bann and Loughfoile, 109—plantations in, 110, 111—commissioners appointed for lands escheated in, 113, 114, 153. [*Vide* Ireland.]

UNDERWOOD, WILLIAM, pays for the invention of a warlike engine, 217.

UNION with Scotland, commissioners for, 22.

——— PRINCES of the, in Germany, 253—presents given to their ambassadors, 245.

UNITED PROVINCES, cautionary towns in, 187—States-General of, petition by, for the towns of Flushing and Brill, to be delivered to them, 321—loans of money from Queen Elizabeth to be repaid to Germaine Marsham, 342, 343. [*Vide* Low Countries.]

UXBRIDGE, Middlesex, 253.

VALESIA, 197.

VALLADOLID, horses sent to, for the King of Spain, 43, 61, 62.

VALLET, *vel* VALLETT, ADAM, attends his Majesty at Newmarket, 186—a musician, 213.

VANDELEUR, MAXIMILIAN, pieces of brass ordnance cast away on the coast of Ireland recovered by, 146, 147.

VANE, SIR HENRY, pays the expenses of the Duchess of Chevenx, 317—for diets of the Lords during Parliament, 347—expenses of the feast of the Knights of the Bath paid by, 347—expenses of the ambassador from Sweden paid by, 348.

VANLORE, PETER, a merchant-jeweller, 85—for a diamond, pearl, and ring, 19—for jewels, and money borrowed, 49, 50, 126—for cloths, 69—for a jewel given to the Duke of Brunswick, 108—payment to, 126.

VAN MALE, MONSIEUR, secretary to the Archduke, gold chain given to, 227.

VAUGHAN, MAURICE, sheriff of Cardigan, seizes the goods of Thomas Lewes, 313.

VAVASOUR, *vel* VAVASOR, SIR THOMAS, Knight Marshal of the household, 20—pays for the diet of the conspirators, 305.

VENICE, STATE OF, 55, 123, 134, 182—Biondi, Francis, employed at, 146—money disbursed at, by Sir Dudley Carleton, 182—Antonia Mark agent to, 237—Signor John Vincenzo Galtani arrives from, 315—ambassador resident with the Duke there, 350—mourning given to the ambassador, for the late King, 350. [See Ambassadors—Wake, Sir Isaac.]

——— DUKE OF, Henry Wotton sent ambassador to, 12, 38—his expenses paid, 12, 50, 51—Corraro, Signior, ambassador from, 88—ambassador from, 101, 180, 299—Sir Dudley Carleton ambassador to, 123, 182. [See also Ambassadors.]

VERDIN, *vel* LAVARDINE, MONSIEUR LA, marshal of France, entertainment of, 119, 125, 126.

VERMUYDEN, directs the workmen in draining Windsor Great Park, 278.

VERNON, SIR ROBERT, cofferer of the household, pays for entertainment of Marshal Lavardine, 126 — for the installation of Frederick, Earl Palatine, as Knight of the Garter, 161, 162, 163.

VERTON, FRANCIS DE, *alias* FOREST, payment to, for silkworms, 88.

VERULAM, LORD FRANCIS, the Chancellor, 231.

VICTORY ship of war, built at Woolwich, 96.

VIENNA, messenger arrives at, from Madrid, 268.

VILLA MODÆNA, *vel* MEDINA, DON JUAN, CONDE DE, ambassador from Spain, jewels given to, by the Queen, 29, 59.

—— NOVA, MARQUIS OF, ambassador from the Duke of Savoy, his expenses, 163.

VILLEAUCLERE, MONSIEUR DE, ambassador from France, expenses of, 293.

VILLERNOOVE, MONSIEUR, gold chain given to, for bringing news from the Queen of Bohemia, 237.

VILLERS, SIR GEORGE, master of the horse, charges for his installation as a Knight of the Garter, 297.

VILLETRAINE, MONSIEUR, secretary to the French ambassador, gold chain and medal presented to, 250.

VILLIARD, NICHOLAS, Prince Charles's fencing-master, 17.

VINCENT, AUGUSTUS, Rougecroix, Pursuivant-at-Arms, 257.

VINE GARDEN, Westminster, ground taken there to build a house for the King's cormorants, 333. [See Westminster.]

VITRI, *vel* VITRIE, MONSIEUR, horses sent to, in France, 97 — fire occasioned by his followers, 145 — sends a present of hawks to the King, 161 — funeral of, 165 — charges for embalming his body, and for his tomb, 175, 176.

WAINFLEET, Lincolnshire, manor of, surveyed, 75.

WAKE, SIR ISAAC, agent to the Duke of Savoy, 215 — his expenses for going from Turin to Chamberri, and back to Piedmont, 243 — ambassador resident at Venice, 288, 350.

WAKERING, SIR GILBERT, sheriff of Staffordshire, conveys Stephen Littleton and other traitors concerned in the powder plot from the Tower to Stafford gaol, 40 — allowance to, for expenses of their trial, and taking them to Stafford gaol, 297, 298 — for fines in the Star-chamber, 101.

WALDEN, THEOPHILUS, LORD, Captain of the Gentlemen Pensioners, 211.

WALES, HENRY, PRINCE OF, records concerning his creation inspected, 102, 112, 113 — fireworks provided at his creation of, 107.

—various payments on his creation, 113, 193, 194—his patent of creation, 206—his arms put up at Windsor, 206. [See Henry, Prince of.]

WALES, PRINCIPALITY OF, records relating to, 82.

WALKER, WILLIAM, payments to, for the keep of ostriches, wild boars, &c., 86.

———, ———, surgeon, his attendance on King James during his last sickness, and for embalming his body, 355.

WALL, ROBERT, *alias* WALKER, a seminary priest, 80.

WALSINGHAM, LADY AWDREY, lady of the Queen's bedchamber, 34, 35.

——— SIR FRANCIS, secretary to the late Queen Elizabeth, petition presented to the King by his daughter, Lady Frances, and the Earl of Clanricard, 154.

——— DAME URSULA, widow and executrix of Sir Francis, 154.

WALTER, JOHN, defends his Majesty's title to Alnage, 64—attends the Council in defence of the rights of the Exchequer, 32.

WALTHALL, WILLIAM, a citizen of London, 15.

WALTHAM, post at, 359.

——— WILLIAM, a citizen of London, 92.

WALTON, *vide* Wauter-on-the-Hill.

WARD, DOCTOR, master of Sidney College, Cambridge, sent to the Synod in the Low Countries, 218.

——— SIR WILLIAM, payments to, in the Low Countries, 323.

WARDE, WILLIAM, repairs a ship to oppose the French fishing in the Fowe, 109.

WARDOUR, CHIDIOCK AND EDWARD, clerks of the Pell, salaries to, 74.

——— SIR EDWARD, clerk of the Pells, 231—teller of the Exchequer, 246.

WARDROBE, masters of, 3, 28, 239, 240, 353.

WARDS, COURT OF, Sir James Ley, attorney of, 113, 142.

WARE, post at, 359.

WARLIKE ENGINE, invented by Nestley Ulrick, 217.

WARSAW, in Polonia, 181.

WARWICK, a horse bought there for the King's race at Tutbury, 336.

WARWICKSHIRE, traitors in, apprehended, 31—tumults in, suppressed, 63, 64—inquisitions taken in, 75—Thomas Stone's estate in, 238. [See Fielding, Basil—Kenilworth.]

WATERMEN, COMPANY OF, 78.

——— on the Thames, money distributed to, in consequence of the severe frost, 78.

WATSON, RICHARD, a surgeon, embalms the body of Monsieur de Vitrie, 176.

——— SIR THOMAS, pays for the buildings at Westminster to keep the King's cormorants and otters in, 220, 333, 334, 335.

WATTFORD, RICHARD, bargemaster, payments to, for a barge, 134, 135.

WATTSON, LADY, executrix of Sir Thomas Wattson, pays money into the Exchequer, due from Sir Thomas, 280.

——— SIR THOMAS, teller of the Exchequer, and receiver of the First-fruits and Tenths, arrears due from, paid into the Exchequer, 280.

WAUTER-ON-THE-HILL, Surrey, 60.

WAYBRIDGE FOREST, Sir Oliver Cromwell and his Son keepers of, 259.

WEALE, GEORGE, clerk of the works, paid for drawing plans of castles and forts, &c., 204.

WEARE, COUNT PALATINE OF, elks sent from, 296.

WEBB, JOHN, master of the tennis play, to instruct the Duke of York in tennis, 116.

——— WILLIAM, a grey nag purchased of, for Derry, the King's fool, 336.

WEEVER, CHRISTOPHER, gold lace, &c., provided by, for the Lady Elizabeth, 152.

WELDON, JACOB, 226.

——— SIR RALPH, clerk of the Green Cloth, 28.

WELLES, a member of the port of Lynn, 145.

WELLROW, MICHAEL, a conspirator in the powder plot, 297.

WESTMINSTER, soldiers levied in, for the coronation, 6, 7—sewers in cleansed by the inhabitants, 204—lodgings there provided for the Queen's suite, 349.

——————— ABBEY, tomb erected in, for the late Queen Elizabeth, 21, 22, 27, 50—statues in, repaired by the Dean, expense of, 51, 298—Mary, Queen of Scots, buried in, her tomb, 50, 151, 190—treasuries in the College of Saint Peter, 185—*Sanctus Sanctorum* at, 246—Lady Mary and Lady Sophia, King James's daughters, buried in, 51, 60, 72, 73—Queen Anne buried there, 341.

——————— BANQUETING HOUSE, fire at, and building of. [See Whitehall.]

——————— CHAPTER-HOUSE, records in, 117, 125, 183, 185, 295—[See Agard, Arthur.]

——————— DEAN OF, fees paid to, on the burial of Lady Mary and Lady Sophia, King James's daughters, 51, 60, 72, 73, 298

—fees paid to, on the burial of Queen Anne, wife of James I., 341, 342.

WESTMINSTER, GATE-HOUSE AT. [*Vide* Gate-house.]

——————— HALL, windows, &c., in, repaired, 146.

——————— SAINT JAMES'S PARK, the King's ostriches kept there, 86 — land enclosed at, for planting mulberry-trees, 98 — expenses of the baths, hot-houses, and for distilling rose-water there, 328 — vine-garden at taken to build a house for the King's cormorants, ospreys, &c., 219 — also to make nine fish-ponds there, 333 — description of, and expense of making the same, 334, 335. [*Vide* Saint James's Park—Wood, Robert—Whitehall.]

WESTMORLAND, EARLDOM OF, claimed by Edmond Nevell, of Latymer, 62.

WESTON, RICHARD, 271.

WESTWOOD, Lincolnshire, manor of, surveyed, 75.

WETHERBY, post at, 359.

WEYMOUTH, Dorsetshire, port of, 82.

WHAPLODE, Lincolnshire, manor of, surveyed, 75.

WHEATLEY, RICHARD, 226.

WHELAS, WILLIAM, 187.

WHITACRES, MILES, signs the accounts of expenses for bringing the New River to London, 156, 172, 190.

WHITEHALL, 226, 237, 253, 254, 280 — Privy Council assembled at, 1 — Chapel at, arms of the Knights of the Garter placed in, 12, 105 — clock put up in the King's chamber there, 27 — tennis-court there repaired, called the Brake, 15 — committees of Parliament to meet at, before his Majesty, 107 — plan of, 204 — fire at, 223, 226, 227, 228, 229, 236 — stone obtained from Portland for building the banqueting-house there, 260 — expenses of building of, 44, 240. [See Wicks, Henry — Westminster.] The King's lodging at, 363 — picture-gallery at, pictures by Daniel Mittens received in, 358 — copy of Titian's Great Venus, painted by Daniel Mittens, delivered to his Majesty at, 350 — palace of, Records and Lord Burleigh's State Papers to be formed into a library there, 243, 246, 247, 308.

WHITMORE, GEORGE, conveys tenements in Southwark to be used for the King's Bench, 290, 291.

WHITWICK, Leicestershire, manor of, surveyed, 75.

WIBBERTON, Lincolnshire, manor of, surveyed, 75.

WICHE, WILLIAM, supplies the King with ducks and fowl, 120.

WICKS, HENRY, paymaster of the works, 260, 286, 291 — payments to, for building the banqueting-house at Whitehall, 240 — Portland stone obtained for building York-house, 287, 291 — builds a chapel at Saint James's and Denmark-house for the use of Prince Charles, 270.

WIGHT, ISLE OF, Carisbrook-Castle in, 204.

WIGMORE, SIR RICHARD, grant to, out of Sir Henry James's estate, 172.

WILBRAHAM, SIR ROGER, appointed a commissioner for the Irish plantations, 113, 169.

WILDGOOSE, READ, a Poor Knight of Windsor, 259.

WILKINSON, JOHN, warden of the Fleet, repairs the windows, &c., at Westminster-hall, 146.

WILLIAMS, ABRAHAM, expenses paid by, for a midwife, and others, sent to the Electress Palatine, 212.

——— ALEXANDER, Secondary of the Pipe, 61.

——— JOHN, goldsmith, paid for plate, chains of gold, and jewellery, delivered into the Jewel-house, 27, 52, 94, 299 — for plate given to ambassadors and others, 29, 52, 94 — for a basin and ewer given to Monsieur de la Boderie, ambassador from France, 98 — jewels of the late Queen Elizabeth delivered to, 305.

——— JOHN, keeper of the elephant sent from Spain, 274, 275.

——— HUGH, 226.

——— THOMAS, groom of the chamber, his attendance on the commissioners for the Union, 22.

WILLIS, THOMAS, clerk of the assize, allowance to, 201.

WILSON, THOMAS, the Prince's shoemaker, a boy found at Woodstock apprenticed to, 196.

———, ———, custody of the Burleigh State Papers delivered to, 308.

——— SIR THOMAS, keeper of the records at Whitehall, for arranging, translating, and collecting records for his Majesty's use, 243, 246, 247 — his attendance on Sir Walter Raleigh in the Tower, 243.

WILTON, LORD GRAY OF, a prisoner in the Tower, 76, 112.

WILTSHIRE, letters sent to the nobility in, 121.

WIMBERG, BARON OF, ambassador from the Count Palatine, his expenses, 212.

WIMBLETON, LORD VISCOUNT, subscribes the list of captains in the expedition to Calais, 353.

WINDSOR, 72, 161, 163—mayor to distribute money to the inhabitants who suffered by the late fire there, 17.

——— CASTLE AND FOREST, &c., surveyed by John Norden, 71—repairs of, and conduit-pipes laid from the Forest to the Castle, 106—plumbers' work at, 106—repairs of, 206—comptroller and surveyor of the works there, 106, 206, 306—Linchfield Forest, lodge in, 214—installation of the Earl Palatine at, as a Knight of the Garter, 161, 162, 163.

——— SAINT GEORGE'S CHAPEL, buildings near, repaired, 306—arms of the Knights of the Garter placed in, viz., the King of Denmark's, Dukes of Holstein and Wirtembergh, Earl of Salisbury, and Viscount Bindon, 65.

——— PARK, GREAT, damage done to, and expenses for draining of, 277, 278, 294, 295.

——— POOR KNIGHTS OF, 206, 259, 260.

WINES, for the King, to be obtained from France, 85, 113, 204.

WINLOCKWATER, in Scotland, working of mines there, 9.

WINTER, a concealed traitor, 31.

WINTERBOURN BASSETT, Wilts, purchase of the manor and advowson of, 79.

WINWOOD, *vel* WYNWOOD, RALPH, resident in the United Provinces in the Low Countries, 38, 44, 61—councillor of the estates in, 38, 44, 61.

——— SIR RALPH, secretary of state, 171, 175, 178, 181, 182, 183, 192, 198, 199, 202, 208—ambassador ordinary for the United Provinces in the Low Countries, 123, 149—money paid by, 123, 124.

WIRTEMBERGH, *vel* WERTENBERG, DUKE OF, order of the Garter sent to, 11—his installation, 65.

WISBEACH CASTLE, constable of, Romish priests prisoners in, 74.

WITCHCRAFT, Anne Gunter charged with, 31. [*Vide* Broke, Thomas—Cambridge.]

WOAD, THOMAS, 72.

WOOD, CAPTAIN GEORGE, allowance of provisions to, for taking a prize ship off the Orkneys, 311—account of disbursements by, for conveying the Bishop of Orkney and other commissioners from Scotland to Orkney, and back to Leith, 312.

——— JOHN, expenses for training cormorants, 130—to procure cormorants, 149—cormorants sent by, to the French King, 239.

——— LUKE, his expenses for taking cormorants to Venice, 286—cormorants taken from him by the Duke of Savoy, 286.

WOOD, ROBERT, 286 — keeper of the King's cormorants and ospreys, &c., 219, 220 — sent with cormorants to the Duke of Lorraine, 232 — contracts with Lord Danvers for ground at Westminster to build a house for the King's cormorants, 333.

——— ROGER, sergeant of the House of Commons, 69.

——— SIR WILLIAM, lieutenant of the Tower of London, 78.

WOODFALL, JOHN, his lands seized for fines imposed in the Star-chamber, 116.

WOODWARD, ROWLAND, sent to Sir Henry Wotton, ambassador at Venice, attacked on his journey home, 54, 55.

——— THOMAS, a mercer of London, supplies stuffs for the Queen's masque, 127 — silks for the Lady Elizabeth, 151.

WOODSTOCK, a boy found there apprenticed to Thomas Wilson, 196— instruments conveyed to, for the Prince's use, 197.

WOOLWICH DOCKS, a ship called the *Victory* built there, 96.

WORCESTER, COUNTY OF, traitors in, to be arraigned, 31— traitors committed to the gaol of, 32.

——— DEAN OF, sent to the Synod in the Low Countries, 218.

——— EARL OF, master of the horse, 43, 58, 62, 98, 99, 105, 120, 135, 165, 173, 183 — pays for building and enlarging Nonsuch Park, 64, 98 — gunpowder delivered by, into the Ordnance office, 130— signs a certificate on creating the King's son Prince of Wales, 113 — allowance to, as Lord Privy Seal, in lieu of dishes of meat, 200.

WORSELY, EDWARD, for engrossing bonds, &c., for the French ambassador, 155.

WOTTON, SIR HENRY, ambassador to the Duke of Venice, 12, 38, 50, 51, 55, 114, 134, 207, 208 — detained at Paris by sickness, 134 — ambassador to the United Provinces, 182 — expenses for going to the Count Palatine and Duke of Savoy, 197 — ambassador to the Emperor of Germany, the Dukes of Saxony and Bavaria, his expenses, 252, 253.

——— LORD, Comptroller of the Household, 126 — payments by, for the Spanish ambassador, 26 — sent to congratulate Louis XIII. on his coming to the crown of France, 110.

WRIGHT, RICHARD, paymaster of the forces in the Low Countries, 26, 107, 132.

——— THOMAS, a messenger, sent to the doctors of the university of Cambridge, 97.

WROTT, Lincolnshire, manor of, surveyed, 75.

WYATT, JOHN, to treat with Sir Robert Dudley for purchase of Killingworth-Castle, 238, 239.
WYNCH, SIR HUMPHREY, a commissioner sent to Ireland, 169.
WYTHERS, RICHARD, master of the Watermen's Company, 78.

XANTON, treaty of, 182.

YELVERTON, SIR HENRY, solicitor-general, 177.
YORK, CHARLES, DUKE OF, Doctor Atkins sent to attend him in Scotland, 10 — apparel, &c., provided for, 68 — Sir Christopher Hatton's house at Holdenby purchased for, 80, 86 — a tablet containing his picture, 96 — jewels given to, 54, 105, 106 — new-year's gift to, 119 — his singing-master, 142 — his dancing-master, 142 — his barge ornamented, 132 — taught to play at tennis by John Webb, 116 — fees paid at his installation, 144 — plate given to, 299.
——— HERALD. [See Brooke, Ralph.]
——— HOUSE, buildings at, 287, 292.
——— post at, 359.
YORKE, SIR JOHN, 262.
——— LADY JULIAN, wife of Sir John, charges for during her custody, 262.
YOUNG, JAMES AND HENRY, for lease of lands in Fulbroke, Warwickshire, 78.
——— PATRICK, the King's librarian, to search for and transcribe manuscripts and ancient records for his Majesty, 261 — the books of Isaac Causabon delivered to, 327.

ZADWADSKE, GEORGE, a Polonian gentleman, sent with a present of horses from Prince Lithuania, 25.
ZEALAND, 149, 160, 283 — redemption of Ulshing, in, 187. [*Vide* Flushing.]
ZOUCH, RICHARD, doctor of civil law, a lecturer at Oxford, 255.
ZOUCHE, SIR EDWARD, goods seized by the sheriff of Cardigan accounted for, 313.

FINIS.

LONDON: Printed by W. CLOWES and SONS, Stamford-street, for His Majesty's Stationery Office.